

CONTEMPORARY ENCYCLOPEDIA OF ISLAM III.

ARTICLES, UNDERSTANDINGS AND
INTERPRETATIONS

ABDEL RAHMAN MIHÁLFFY

Content

FOREWORD	6
3. HISTORY, SCIENCE, CULTURE, THINKING AND FORMATION OF ZOMBIE SOCIETIES	7
15 FAMOUS MUSLIM (ARAB & PERSIAN SCIENTISTS AND THEIR INVENTIONS	7
CAN MUSLIM THINKING BE MODERNIZED?	15
CARAVAN ROUTES AT THE TIME OF THE PROPHET (PEACE BE UPON HIM)	18
CHRISTIAN EXISTENCE IN THE ARABIAN PENINSULA BEFORE B.C.570	20
CULTURE IS THE KEY	24
DECLINING SOCIETIES	26
DREAM TRAVEL IN THE SPHERICAL GEOMETRY	31
EDUCATIONAL BOOM IN THE ISLAMIC WORLD	36
EXISTENCE OF JEWS BEFORE ISLAM (B.C. 570) IN THE ARABIAN PENINSULA	40
FOREIGN CULTURE?	43
FROM ABOVE EVERYTHING IS HISTORY, FROM BELOW EVERYTHING IS FAIRY TALE	45
HISTORICAL EVIDENCE REGARDING THE LIBRARIES OF MUSLIM SPAIN	49
IN THE LONG RUN MISERY WINS	54
IS OUR PLACE THERE BETWEEN SUBJECTS IN A DEPARTMENT OR SOMETHING ELSE?	57
KNOWLEDGE AT FAMILY, SCHOOL AND GLOBAL LEVEL	59
ORIENTALISM AND ISLAMIC PHILOSOPHY	62
PROGRESS WITH THE AGE AND WITH THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE AGE	67
PROPHECY ON THE VICTORY OF BYZANTIUM AND THE RISE OF ISLAM	70
RESEARCH vs. MANTRA	74
RIGID MIND-SET	76
SENSITIVE ISSUE BUT ITS TIME!	80
TENSIONS ARE PRODUCED, DISCHARGED, EQUILIBRIUM IS ESTABLISHED	83
THE MIRACLE IS WITH US	87
THEORY OF DARWIN ON EVOLUTION WITH ISLAMIC EYES	91
TO WHAT EXTENT YOU POSSESS KNOWLEDGE AND DO YOU HAVE RIGHT TO SELL IT?	97
4. MORAL STORIES, ARTICLES, THOUGHTS INSPIRED BY THE ABOVE CONTENT	99
A STORY THAT IS HARD TO IMAGINE TODAY THAT COULD HAPPEN	99
A TEN THOUSAND DOLLAR BILL FOR A SINGLE TAPPING WITH A HAMMER	101
ALLAH DOES NOT SEND A BILL	103
AM I REALLY THE ONE WHO IS WRITING HERE OR IS IT SOMEONE ELSE?	105
AND PROTECT US FROM THE SAVIORS, AMEN	108

ANYONE WHO BELIEVES TO BE CHOSEN BY GOD, HE SHOULD SEEK TO MEET HIM!.....	110
ARE WE SO BAD? NUMBERS SWOW DIFFERENT FACTS	112
AS IF A KINDERGARTENER WAS SITTING ON A JOHN DEER TRACTOR	116
AS SMALL POINTS WE TELL BIG STORIES.....	118
AUTOTHERAPY WITH ALLAH	122
AVOID THE POPULISM.....	124
BLAME YOURSELF IF YOU GET SOMETHING ELSE THAN WHAT YOU EXPECT	126
BLESSING, i.e. BARAKA	130
CAN I HANDLE MY SOUL?	132
CAN INSPIRATION HAPPEN AFTER MOHAMMED (PBUH)?	135
CHAOS IS CREATED TILL IT BECOMES AN ESCAPE ROUTE	137
CHOOSE: ARE YOU GOING TO FLY OR YOU PUT CHAINS ON YOURSELF?	139
CHURCH OF MARIAREMETE AND THE PRIESTS OF MY CHILDHOOD	141
CODE OF THE SOUL	143
COME ON BLINDNESS!	146
CRANIOGENESIS	149
DEAF, DUMB AND BLIND.....	150
DO WE FIND OUR FAITH IN RUMORS?	152
DOES THE FATE REVOLVE AND TO WHAT EXTENT	154
DON'T BE A WAR ANALYST, BUT BE AN ANALYST OF YOUR OWN SPIRITUAL WORLD.....	157
DON'T WAIT FOR HELP FROM ABOVE OR OUTSIDE.....	160
DON'T BE PROUD FOR WHAT DIVIDES US BUT BE PROUD FOR WHAT LINKS US TOGETHER!.....	161
ETERNAL DILEMMA: WHAT TO DO AT CHRISTMAS?	164
EXTREMISM AS A RELIGION TO BE PERSECUTED ALONE	166
FINALLY YOU WILL FIND OUT WHERE DO YOU BELONG TO	169
FLASK, LABORATORY, CHEMICAL PLANT OR EVEN BEYOND?	172
FORWARDING MEESSAGE...NOTHING MORE.....	174
FROM THE MEMOIRS OF AN ACACIA TREE	176
HAMDULILLAH.....	179
HAVE YOU ALREADY FOUND IT OUT WHY DO YOU LIVE?	182
HOPE OR SOMETHING ELSE?.....	184
HOW MANY MUSLIMS KNOW QURAN?.....	186
I WISH YOU MANY SUCCESS HOUDINI	187
IF TOO MUCH BLOOD IS NEEDED FOR THE MUSCLES, THE BRAIN WON'T GET SUPPLY.....	190
IF YOU DEVELOP YOUR CONSCIOUSNESS, YOU WILL BECOME RESILIENT.....	192
IN A REVERSE WORLD THE GOOD IS BAD.....	194

IN THE PLACE OF SANCTITY THERE IS SOMETHING ELSE	198
INSENSITIVITY, BUT WHEN TROUBLE COMES, MY TROUBLE IS THE BIGGEST ONE!.....	200
INTERNET IS THE NEW RELIGION	202
IS IT WORTH TO REVEAL OUR AFFILIATION?.....	205
IS IT WORTHWHILE TO ADDRESS THE MIGRANT ISSUE IN THE WRONG PLACE?	206
ISLAMOPHOBIA	210
JEWISH UNIVERSITY IN THE SEVENTIES.....	211
JUDGING TOO QUICKLY	213
LACK OF CONFESSION AND BLAMING OTHERS.....	215
LIE IS THE VESTIBULE OF ANOTHER LIE	219
LOCKED UP IN FREEDOM.....	221
MAKE ORDER WITHIN YOURSELF	225
MECCA IS ONLY FOR MUSLIMS	229
NASA IS LAUNCHING YOU TO THE FUTURE, CHURCHES ARE TAKING YOU BACK TO THE PAST	230
NATIONAL PRIDE OR SIMPLE HUMANITY?.....	233
NATIVE LAND OR HOME.....	236
NEVER WILL ALLAH CHANGE THE CONDITION OF PEOPLE	237
NEW YEAR’S EVE PARTY WHAT IS FOLLOWED BY DISILLUSION	238
NEXT GENERATION	241
NOBODY WOULD UNDERSTAND ASSISI ST. FRANCIS IF HE WOULD LIVE TODAY	242
NUTRITION	244
OBEY, BUT TO WHOM? THAT IS THE QUESTION.....	245
ONCE EVERY POTTY FALLS OVER.....	248
ONCE UPON A TIME THE TERROR WILL COME FROM TIBET.....	251
PEAS OF GREGOR MENDEL KNOW EXACTLY WHAT THE WORLD IS LIKE	253
PEOPLE CANNOT BE MANIPULATED BY AFTERLIFE PROMISES	257
PETROLEUM DOLLAR, EURO, THIRD WORLD WAR OR SOMETHING ELSE?	260
PLANT A TREE	263
PLANTS IN THE QURAN.....	266
PULPIT AND REALITY IN THE TIME OF THE CORONAVIRUS.....	276
SABRI KOCI.....	278
SECULAR KNOWLEDGE WITH EGO AND ELUSIVE KNOWLEDGE WITHOUT EGO	280
SHALL WE EAT THE RECIPE OR WE MAKE FOOD BASED ON IT?	284
SULTAN MURAD AND THE PIOUS “DRUNKARD” AND “FORNICATOR”	286
TEACHINGS WILL BE CEASED WHEN THEIR PROCLAIMERS BECOME SCULPTURES.....	289
THE COMMUNICATIONS DOESN’T MEAN COMPREHENSION.....	291

THE CROWN OF CREATION OR ITS DESTROYER?	293
THE LAST HOUSE OF THE CARPENTER.....	295
THE LAW OF THE BODY OR THE LAW OF THE SOUL, THIS IS THE QUESTION?.....	297
THE LIFE OF A LAWYER IS TERRIBLE	299
THE MORAL OF THE STORY OF TUMAMA IBN UTHAL.....	301
THE REAL BORDERS OF EUROPE ARE ITS CATEGORIES	303
THE THREE LAST WISHES OF ALEXANDER THE GREAT	307
THE WAY IS NOT TO FORBID AND ALLOW, BUT TEACHING	310
THERE IS A STRATEGY FOR DEMONSTRATION OF STRENGTH BUT NOT FOR PEACE	313
THERE IS NO „TRASH” THAT CAN EXPRESS A FREE OPINION	316
THERE IS NO COMPULSION IN RELIGION, BUT IN FINDING A COMMON PATH.....	320
THEY WERE EXAMPLES AT FIRST BUT THEY HAVE BECOME EXCELLENT COUNTEREXAMPLES	322
THIS IS NOT AN ASSLICKING COLLECTION	326
THOSE HAVE POWER OVER YOU TO WHOM YOU GIVE POWER.....	329
TIME, FEAR AND THE BIG MYSTERY ARE FOR SALE.....	332
TO BE WITH ANGLERS IS SO GOOD	334
TO MAKE YOURSELF SICK AND HEALED	336
WASTED TIME.....	338
WE ALL PERFORM A STAGE-PLAY	341
WE ALSO HAVE TO EXPRESS OUR THANK TO CORONAVIRUS.....	343
WE HAVE BECOME SUBJECTS OF A CHESS GAME	345
WE HAVE BEEN SUNK IN OUR BODY AND IMMERSE IN IT	348
WE HAVE TO GET RID OF THIS KIND OF THINKING... ..	350
WE LIVE BLINDLY AND MEANINGLESSLY BECAUSE OF SOME ROTTING FLESH.....	354
WE’VE BECOME A GARNISH IN A STORY ABOUT MONEY AND POWER.....	356
WHAT DO YOU WANT TO DEVELOP, HOPE OR HOPELESSNESS?	359
WHAT KIND OF WORLD WE SEE AND WHAT KIND OF EYE CAN SEE?.....	361
WHERE MY SOUL FINDS ITS REST	363
WHY DO YOU LIKE TO BE DECEIVED?	365
WHY DOES ISLAM SPREAD INEVITABLY?	368
YOU ARE ON THE RIGHT PATH IF YOU ARE NOT A STRANGER TO YOURSELF	369
YOU DON’T NEED TO BE AN IDOL WORSHIPPER TO FEEL THE ESSENCE OF STONES	371
YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO SILENCE, NOBODY SHOULD TAKE IT AWAY FROM YOU	376
YOUR LAND IS TAKEN OUT OF YOUR LEGS.....	379
WHEN NO ONE IS WRONG, EVERYONE IS WRONG.....	380

FOREWORD

The third volume of the encyclopedia is the conclusion. In the first chapter I outline that history, science, culture are spaces where human society lives together and its achievements are common values. There is only one civilization, this is the human civilization, in which we participate with different religions and cultures. That way it is beautiful and good. Muslim scientists also contributed with their share that finally Armstrong could set a foot on the moon. But I could mention astronomy, geometry, medicine, etc.

Science doesn't just consist of achievements, but another important part of what it is applied to? It's fantastic and welcome that we have reached the era of chips and online world, but there must also be something above the science that accredits it. It cannot be a human brain because it has repeatedly proven its unsuitability in history. The human brain is good in discovering, producing creative results, but ego, desire for dominance, selfish interests have ultimately led to global climate crises, environmental disasters, the use of weapons of mass destruction, extreme manifestations of social inequalities. The human brain is, in this respect is a narrow tap which only allows the knowledge leaking through a bottleneck and it selects not always for the sake of the common interest and welfare. However, in this brain there would be the ability for an extension, a cross-sectional expansion!

The stories in the second chapter are very funny in themselves, but their true meaning can be evoked if someone has gone through the first volume of the encyclopedia and is aware of how Islam interprets concepts. In this context, stories become parables.

With the encyclopedia, I wanted to prove that Islam is not an odd thing. It consists not only of prayer and reading the Quran, but it represents a sort of approach to the whole life. I am ashamed that despite these more than a thousand pages, it is all just a narrow gap in a door through which elements of the 1400-year product are vaguely outlined. What I wrote in this humble summary fills up several libraries. Maybe it is more than nothing and helps understanding each other.

3. HISTORY, SCIENCE, CULTURE, THINKING AND FORMATION OF ZOMBIE SOCIETIES

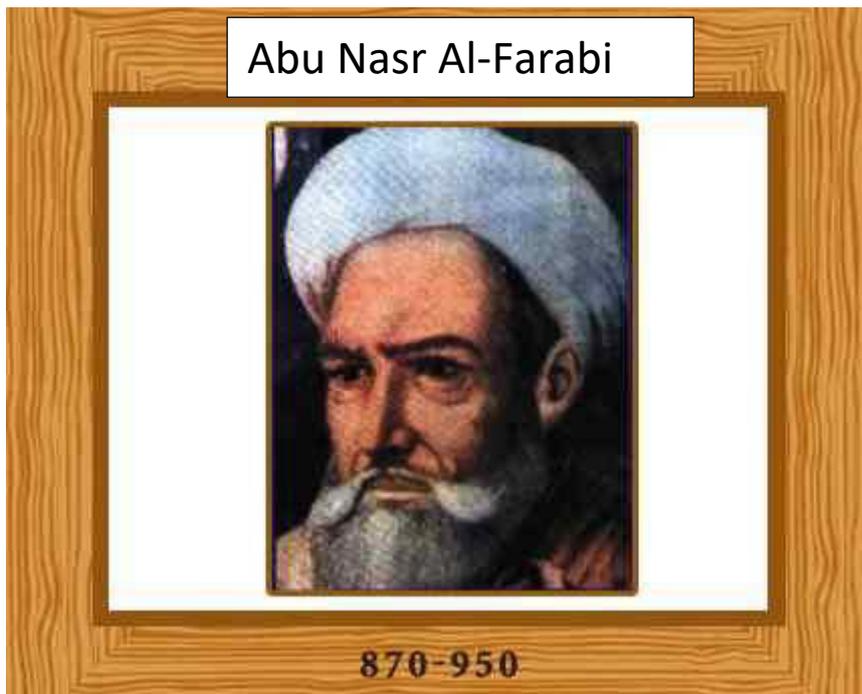
15 FAMOUS MUSLIM (ARAB & PERSIAN SCIENTISTS AND THEIR INVENTIONS)

When the images of destruction achieved by ISIS and other Islamic organizations are revealed to us, it is our duty to raise awareness of the fact that being brought Islam into this crime is sin no matter who is committed it.

Muslim scientists and inventors, including Arabs, Persians and Turks, were probably hundreds of years ahead of their counterparts in the European Middle Ages. They drew influence from Aristotelian philosophy and Neo-platonists, as well as Euclid, Archimedes, Ptolemy and others. The Muslims made innumerable discoveries and wrote countless books about medicine, surgery, physics, chemistry, philosophy, astrology, geometry and various other fields.

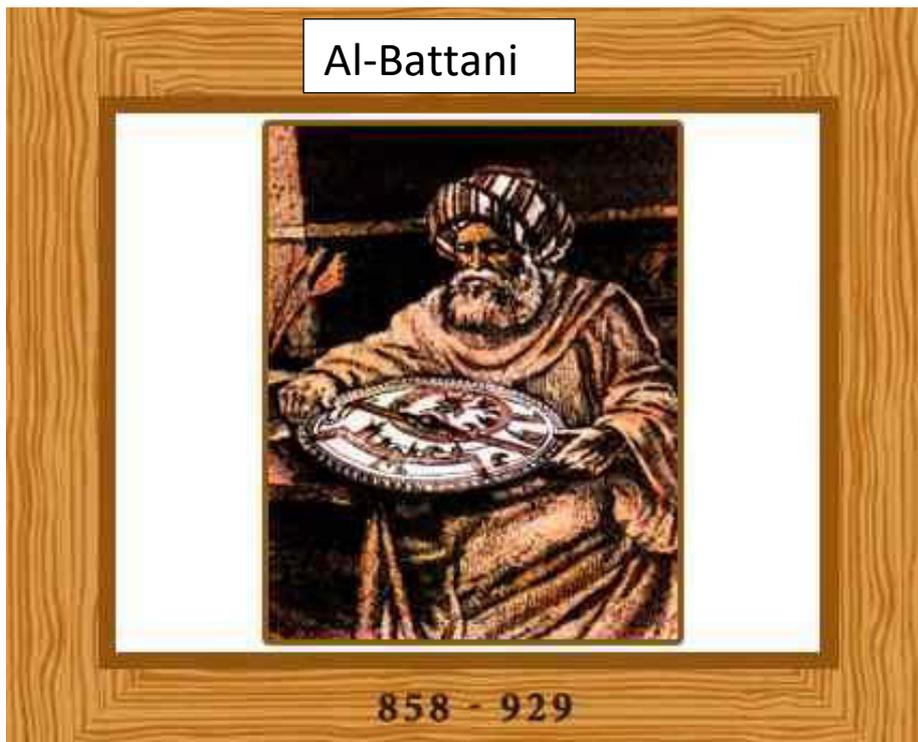
Today's article discusses the most famous Muslim scientists and inventors and their wonderful inventions.

Abu Nasr Al-Farabi (870 – 950)



Also known as Alfarabius. Arab scientist and philosopher, considered as one of the preminent thinkers of medieval era.

Al-Battani (858 – 929)



Also known as Albatenius. Arab mathematician, scientists and astronomer who improved existing values for the length of the year and of the seasons.

Ibn Sina (980 – 1037)



Also known as Avicenna. Persian philosopher and scientist known for his contributions to Aristotelian philosophy and medicine.

Ibn Battuta (1304 – 1369)



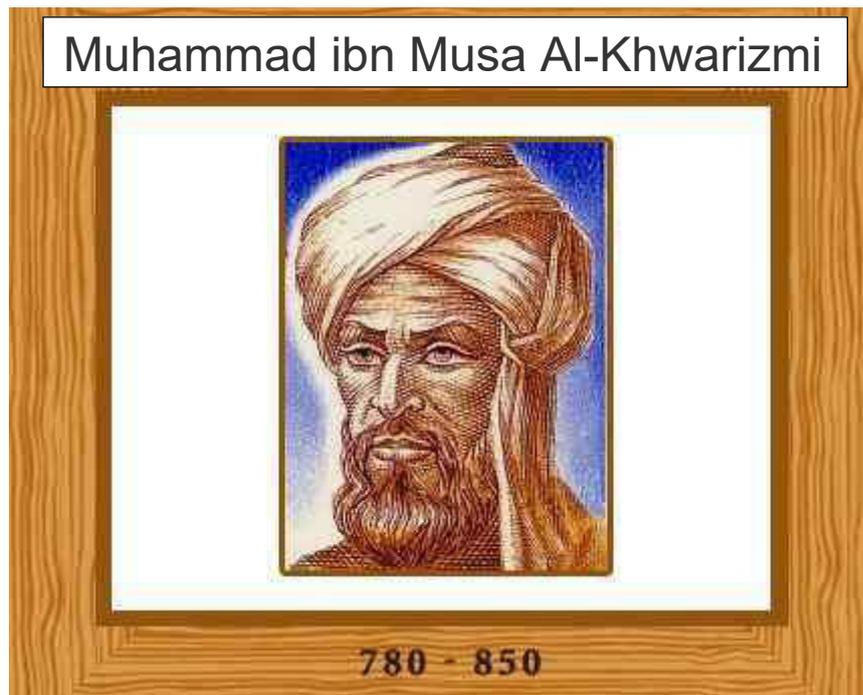
Also known as Shams ad-Din. Arab traveler and scholar who wrote one of the most famous travel books in history, the Rihlah.

Ibn Rushd (1126 – 1198)



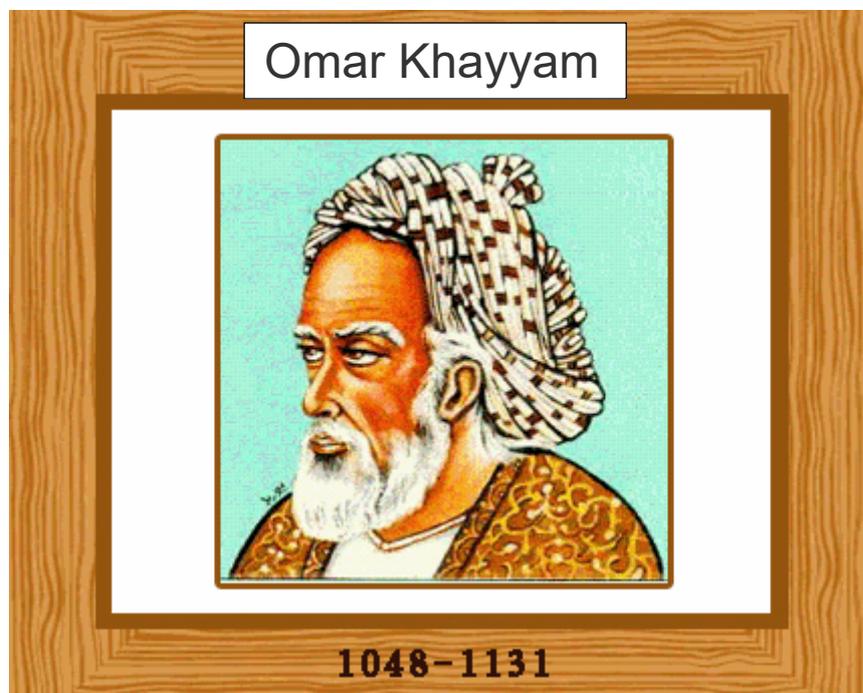
Also known as Averroes. Arab philosopher and scholar who produced a series of summaries and commentaries on most of Aristotle's works and on Plato's Republic.

Muhammad ibn Musa Al-Khwarizmi (780 – 850)



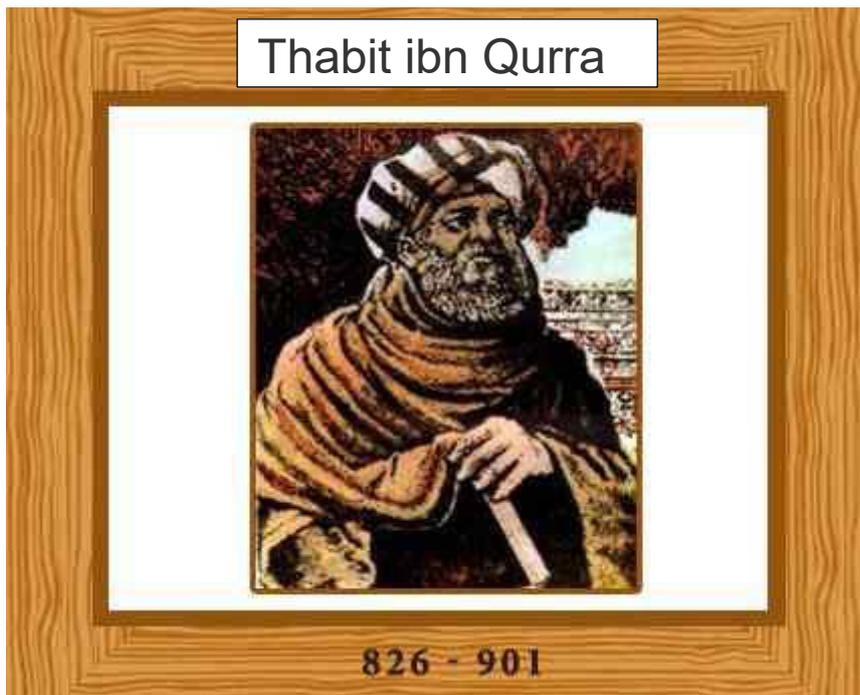
Also known as Algoritmi or Algaurizin. His works introduced Hindu-Arabic numerals and the concepts of algebra into European mathematics.

Omar Khayyam (1048 – 1131)



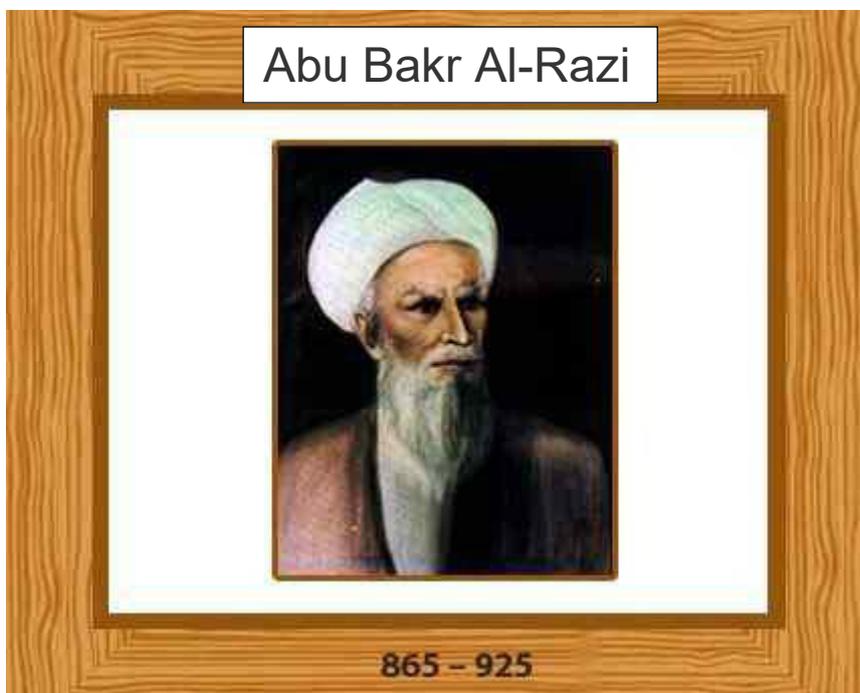
Persian mathematician, astronomer, and poet, known for his scientific achievements and Rubaiyat ("quatrains").

Thabit ibn Qurra (826 – 901)



Also known as Thebit. Arab mathematician, physician and astronomer; who was the first reformer of the Ptolemaic system and the founder of statics.

Abu Bakr Al-Razi (865 – 925)



Also known as Rhazes. Persian alchemist and philosopher, who was one of the greatest physicians in history.

Jabir Ibn Haiyan (722 – 804)



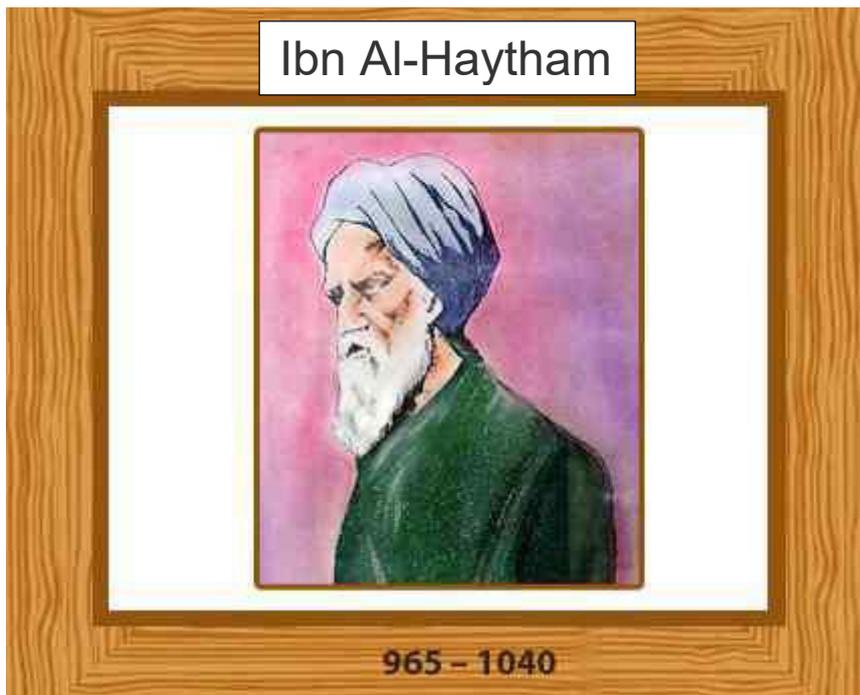
Also known as Geber. The father of Arab chemistry known for his highly influential works on alchemy and metallurgy.

Ibn Ishaq Al-Kindi (801 – 873)



Also known as Alkindus. Arab philosopher and scientist, who is known as the first of the Muslim peripatetic philosophers.

Ibn Al-Haytham (965 – 1040)



Also known as Alhazen. Arab astronomer and mathematician known for his important contributions to the principles of optics and the use of scientific experiments.

Ibn Zuhr (1091 – 1161)



Also known as Avenzoar. Arab physician and surgeon, known for his influential book *Al-Taisir Fil-Mudawat Wal-Tadbeer* (Book of Simplification Concerning Therapeutics and Diet).

Ibn Khaldun (1332 – 1406)



Arab historiographer and historian who developed one of the earliest nonreligious philosophies of history. Often considered as one of the forerunners of modern historiography, sociology and economics.

Ibn Al-Baitar (1197 – 1248)



Arab scientist, botanist and physician who systematically recorded the discoveries made by Islamic physicians in the Middle Ages.

CAN MUSLIM THINKING BE MODERNIZED?

Can Muslim thinking be changed? Can Muslims be modernized?

The question is one-sided because the other side has to be asked, too. Can the non-Muslim world change its thinking about Islam and Muslims? Can the public perception about Islam be modernized? Can the non-Muslim world accept the fact that it has to coexist with the teachings of Islam and integrate them? The two sides can only be negotiated together!

My answers. Muslim thinking cannot be changed from inside and nobody can expect Muslims to modernize themselves on their own. The reasons are as follows. Muslim societies are culturally heterogeneous. Some societies are modern but there are those of feudal systems of tribal federations. There are huge differences within countries as well. However, culture is basic, because everyone interprets religion, ideology and affiliation according to their own cultural level. Islam is able to address to this culturally heterogeneous mass because the text of Quran does not specify statements for age and place so their interpretation by age and location depends on the current explanations. Thus, the Muslim masses do not follow Quran but current explanations. There is nothing else they can do because not everyone can interpret the Arabic Quran, therefore it is in the hands of local clerics, religious leaders. This is where the different perceptions and interpretations come from. But the problem is that instead of creating new interpretations by the advent of the new generations, the old explanations remain in fossilized and stabilized form. This is how Islam becomes a tradition as the case with other religions, and faith which is the binding element between believers, is lost. Where transformation into tradition has taken place, it is very difficult to stimulate changes in thinking from inside, whereas Quran requires that. Due to the opposition of the non-Muslim world stiffness increases further. Then stage will come what one side calls radicalization and the other calls new crusade. Is this good for us?

There is another group which is touched by the glamor of West, the deceptive unrealities of American movies, seduction of externalities and fall to the other extreme. They want to accumulate greedily everything according to their desires. They are those who leave everything openly behind while some of them pretends to be good Muslims, telling a lot of religious phrase and can't wait to be sinned as soon as possible.

There is a third group who would be able to modernize thinking, but they don't do that. They are analytical, thoughtful people who discover the immutability of their own society. They declare to the external world that they are the engines of changes, but they actually sell the opportunity of changes, turning it into personal gains. Thus, one and a half billion Muslims are moving away each day more. They are moving away from the outside world, from other Muslims and from their own inner self. They create ideologies for all these, calling them Islam and explaining Quran accordingly. Of one and half billion people we think as one unit, but in practice this mass consists of one and half billion individuals and each of them consider their own egos above anything else.

So, there are roughly three groups above and many variants of them. The current problem management selects only one group and address to them. Where ignorance, rigid blindness, and tradition are addressed, ignorance increases. Where those who are fascinated by this world are

addressed, apostasy, profanity, blasphemy and decadence increase. Where thinkers are addressed, the number of those who betray their own Muslim group is increasing.

Meanwhile, negative communication about the spread and danger of Islam has been published everywhere. But in fact, Islam is not spreading. What spreads is stupidity on all sides.

Where is Islam then? Nowhere! But once it will come, for sure! Because this problem can only be dealt with Islam, which is the natural environment of one and half billion people, according to which their ancestors lived and from which they moved away.

How does the non-Muslim world react to this? By pouring oil on the fire! By exporting democracy. A system that is incomprehensible to someone who does not live in it. Why? Because when you look at it from outside you can't see democracy. No matter you elect Trump as president democratically, he will remain dictator for 5 years even if the system of brakes and counterweights exists. Or is there a democracy in a hospital? Is the cleaning lady also asked whether to have caecum surgery? Well, what about NASA? An external eye sees like this. Democracy requires an institutional system and recipient brains. In some places both are available, but in most Muslim societies these two are missing! No matter if they call it parliament in reality a sultanate works imitating Western order. The non-Islamic world would need to know Islam in order to change the situation. Democratization doesn't provide solution. However, Islam offers for free something what people are not aware of.

Islam prohibits secularization, the separation of state and church. Prohibits, but in practice it has been secular since Great Suleiman. He was no longer a Caliph but the owner of power, Sultan. He dealt with military and political leadership, and handed over the religious function to the muftis. This is purely secularization. And after him, this process developed further. But in order to develop, they had to go back to the past and study how interpretations of Quran in different ages changed the jurisprudence and the establishment of institutional systems. For every age there was a place-adapted tafsir (Quranic explanation) which served as a source of law. From this tafsir, scholars of sharia (Fukaha) formed the actual jurisprudence and institutes in the service of the structure. This was an extremely modern concept that worked well for 1400 years. If science was combined with that, the potential for modernization also was available. The doctrines of Quran which are dealing with pure faith, have been left untouched, but Islamic jurisprudence has always been developed. And everything emerged spontaneously. Why isn't this process going on today? Because in 1924 the system of caliphate was abolished, even though it was the institution that kept the above process alive. The modernization and harmonization of law generates amendments on the institutional system, its application leads to changes in public thinking. If this step is achieved, the basement for democratic changes can be realistic. If only the empty democratic transformation is required, it can result opposite, defensive reaction as we see in many countries around the world.

So public thinking has a lot to learn on both sides. There is no developed West and no backward East, because looking with an eye of the person on the other side, both seems one-dimensional, primitive and barbaric. But if we go deeper into each other's heritage, we find that both sides contain endless storehouse of treasures.





CARAVAN ROUTES AT THE TIME OF THE PROPHET (PEACE BE UPON HIM)

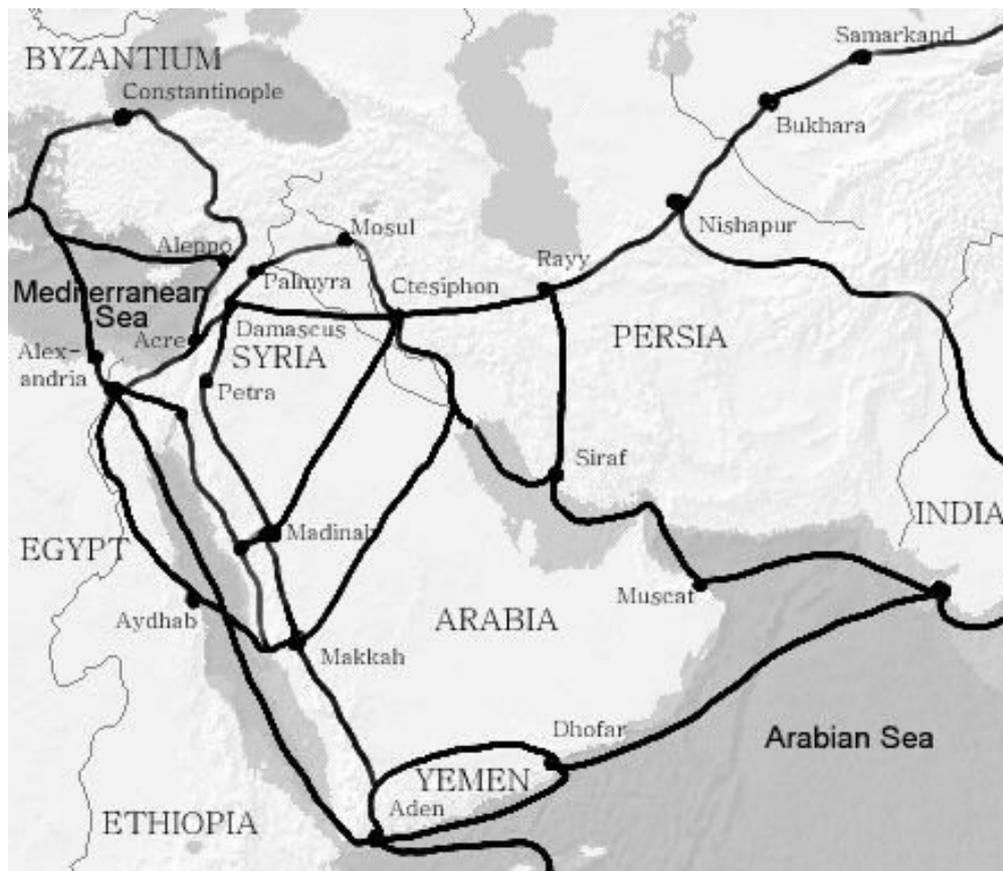
The tribe of Quraish was scattered throughout Hijaz until the time of Qusayy bin Kilab, the ancestor of the Holy Prophet (upon whom be Allah's peace). First of all, Qusayy gathered it in Makkah and this tribe was able to gain authority over the Ka'bah. On that very basis Qusayy was called *mujammi* (uniter, assembler) by his people. This man by his sagacity and wisdom founded a city state in Makkah and made excellent arrangements for the welfare of the pilgrims coming from all over Arabia, with the result that the Quraish were able to gain great influence among the Arabian tribes and lands.

After Qusayy the offices of the state of Makkah were divided between his sons, Abdi Manaf and Abd ad-Dar, but of the two Abdi Manaf gained greater fame even during his father's lifetime and was held in high esteem throughout Arabia. Abdi Manaf had four sons: Hashim, Abdi Shams, Al-Muttalib, and Naufal.

Of these Hashim, father of Abdul Muttalib and grandfather of the Holy Prophet, first conceived the idea to take part in the trade that passed between the eastern countries and Syria and Egypt through Arabia, and also to purchase the necessities of life for the Arabians so that the tribes living by the

trade route bought these from them and the merchants living in the interior of the country were attracted to the market of Makkah. This was the time when the Sasanian kingdom of Iran had captured the international trade that was carried out between the northern lands and the eastern countries and Byzantine Empire through the Persian Gulf. This had boosted up the trade activity on the trade route leading from southern Arabia to Syria and Egypt along the Red Sea coast. As against the other Arabian caravans, the Quraish had the advantage that the tribes on the route held them in high esteem on account of their being keepers of the Ka'bah. They stood indebted to them for the great generosity with which the Quraish treated them in the Hajj season. That is why the Quraish felt no fear that their caravans would be robbed or harmed anywhere on the way. The tribes on the way did not even charge them the heavy transit taxes that they demanded from the other caravans. Hashim taking advantage of this prepared the trade scheme and made his three brothers partners in it. Thus, Hashim obtained trade privileges from the Ghassanide king of Syria, Abdi Shams from the Negus, Al-Muttalib from the Yamanite nobles and Naufal from the governments of Iraq and Iran, and their trade began to flourish. That is how the four brothers became famous as traders and began to be called *ashab al-ilaf* (generators of love and affection) on account of their friendly relations with the tribes and states of the surrounding lands.

Because of their business relations with Syria, Egypt, Iraq, Iran, Yaman and Abyssinia, the Quraish came across such opportunities and their direct contact with the culture and civilization of different countries so enhanced the level of their knowledge and wisdom that no tribe in Arabia could match and equal them. As regards wealth and worldly goods they became the most affluent tribe, and Makkah became the most important commercial center of the Arabian peninsula. Another great advantage that accrued from these international relations was that they brought from Iraq the script which later was used for writing down the Quran. No other Arabian tribe could boast of so many literate people as Quraish. For these very reasons the Holy Prophet (upon whom be peace) said: "Quraish are the leaders of men." (Musnad Ahmad: *Marwiyat Amr bin al As*). And according to a tradition from Hadrat Ali in Baihaqi, the Holy Prophet said: "First the leadership of the Arabians was in the hands of the people of Himyar, then Allah withdrew it from them and gave it to Quraish". The Quraish were thus prospering and flourishing when the event of Abrahah's invasion of Makkah took place. Had Abrahah at that time succeeded in taking this holy City and destroying the Ka'bah, the glory and renown of not only the Quraish but of the Ka'bah itself, would have faded away, the belief of the pre-Islamic Arabia that the House indeed was Allah's House would have been shattered, and the high esteem in which Quraish were held for being keepers of the House throughout the country would have been tarnished. Then, after the Abyssinian advance to Makkah, the Byzantium also would have taken the initiative to gain control over the trade route between Syria and Makkah: and the Quraish would have been reduced to a plight worse than that in which they were involved before Qusayy bin Kilab. But when Allah showed this manifestation of His power that the swarms of birds destroyed 60,000 Abyssinian troops brought by Abrahah by pelting them, with stones, and from Makkah to Yaman they went on falling and dying by the wayside, the faith of the Arabs that the Ka'bah indeed was Allah's House increased manifold, and the glory and renown of Quraish too was enhanced considerably throughout the country. Now the Arabs were convinced that they were under Allah's special favor; therefore, they visited every part of Arabia fearlessly and passed through every land with their trade caravans unharmed. No one could dare touch them with an evil intention. Not to speak of touching them, even if they had a non-Quraishite under their protection, he too was allowed to pass unharmed.



CHRISTIAN EXISTENCE IN THE ARABIAN PENINSULA BEFORE B.C.570

In retaliation for the persecution of the followers of the Prophet Jesus Christ (peace be on him) in Najran by the Jewish ruler Dhu-Nuwas of Yemen, the Christian kingdom of Abyssinia invaded Yemen and put an end to the Himyarite rule there, and in 525 A. D. this whole land passed under Abyssinian control. This happened, in fact, through collaboration between the Byzantine empire of Constantinople and the Abyssinian kingdom, for the Abyssinians at that time had no naval fleet. The fleet was provided by Byzantium and Abyssinia sent 70,000 of its troops by it across the Red Sea to Yemen. At the outset one should understand that all this did not happen under the religious zeal but there were economic and political factors also working behind it, and probably these were the real motive, and retaliation for the Christian blood was just an excuse. Since the time the Byzantine empire had occupied Egypt and Syria, it had been trying to gain control over the trade going on between East Africa, India, Indonesia, etc., and the Byzantine dominions: from the Arabs, who had been controlling it for centuries, so as to earn maximum profits by eliminating the intermediary Arab merchants. For this purpose, in 24 or 25 B. C., Caesar Augustus sent a large army under the Roman general, Aelius Gallus, which landed on the western coast of Arabia, in order to intercept and occupy the sea route between southern Arabia and Syria). But the campaign failed to achieve its objective on account of the extreme geographical conditions of Arabia. After this, the Byzantines brought their

fleet into the Red Sea and put an end to the Arab trade which they carried out by sea, with the result that they were left only with the land route. To capture this very land route they conspired with the Abyssinian Christians and aiding them with their fleet helped them to occupy Yemen.

The Arab historians statements about the Abyssinian army that invaded Yemen are different. Hafiz Ibn Kathir says that it was led by two commanders, Aryat and Abrahah, and according to Muhammad bin Ishaq, its commander was Aryat, and Abrahah was included in it. Then both are agreed that Aryat and Abrahah fell out, Aryat was killed in the encounter, and Abrahah took possession of the country; then somehow he persuaded the Abyssinian king to appoint him his viceroy over Yemen. On the contrary, the Greek and Syrian historians state that when after the conquest of Yemen, the Abyssinians started putting to death the Yamanite chiefs, who had put up resistance, one of the chiefs, named As-Sumayfi Ashwa (whom the Greek historians call Esymphaeus) yielded to the Abyssinians and promising to pay tribute obtained the Abyssinian king's warrant to be governor over Yemen. But the Abyssinian army revolted against him and made Abrahah governor in his place. This man was the slave of a Greek merchant of the Abyssinian seaport of Adolis, who by clever diplomacy had come to wield great influence in the Abyssinian army occupying Yemen. The troops sent by the Negus to punish him either warned him or were defeated by him. Subsequently, after the death of the king, his successor was reconciled to accept him as his vice regent of Yemen. (The Greek historians write him as Abrames and the Syrian historians as Abraham. Abrahah perhaps is an Abyssinian variant of Abraham, for its Arabic version is Ibrahim).

This man through passage of time became an independent ruler of Yemen. He acknowledged the sovereignty of the Negus only in name and described himself as his deputy. The influence he wielded can be judged from the fact that after the restoration of the dam of Marib in 543 A. D. he celebrated the event by holding a grand feast, which was attended by the ambassadors of the Byzantine emperor, king of Iran, king of Hira, and king of Ghassan. Its full details are given in the inscription that Abrahah installed on the dam. This inscription is extant and Glaser has published it.

After stabilizing his rule in Yemen Abrahah turned his attention to the objective which from the very beginning of this campaign had been before the Byzantine empire and its allies, the Abyssinian Christians, i. e. to spread Christianity in Arabia, on the one hand, and to capture the trade that was carried out through the Arabs between the eastern lands and the Byzantine dominions, on the other. The need, for this increased because the Byzantine struggle for power against the Sasanian empire of Iran had blocked all the routes of the Byzantine trade with the East. To achieve this objective, Abrahah built in Sana, the capital of Yemen, a magnificent cathedral, called by the Arabian historians al-Qalis, al-Qullais, or al-Qulais, this word being an Arabic version of the Greek word Ekklesia, church. According, to Muhammad bin Ishaq, after having completed the building, he wrote to the Negus, saying: "I shall not rest until I have diverted the Arabs pilgrimage to it." Ibn Kathir writes that he openly declared his intention in Yemen and got it publicly announced. He, in fact, wanted to provoke the Arabs into doing something which should provide him with an excuse to attack Makkah and destroy the Ka'bah. Muhammad bin Ishaq says that an Arab, enraged at this public proclamation somehow went into the cathedral and defiled it. Ibn Kathir says this was done by a Quraishite and according to Muqatil bin Suleman, some young men of the Quraish had set fire to the cathedral. Either might have happened, for Abrahah's proclamation was certainly provocative and in the ancient pre-Islamic age it cannot be impossible that an Arab, or a Quraishite youth, might have been enraged and might have defiled the cathedral, or set fire to it. But it may well also be that Abrahah himself got this done secretly by his own agent so as to have an excuse for invading Makkah and thus achieving both his objectives by destroying the Quraish and intimidating the Arabs. In any case,

whatever happened, when the report reached Abrahah that the devotees of the Ka'bah had thus defiled his cathedral, he swore that he would not rest until he had destroyed the Ka'bah. So, in 570 or 571 A. D., he took 60,000 troops and 13 elephants (according to another tradition, 9 elephants) and set off for Makkah. On the way, first a Yamanite chief, Dhu Nafr by name, mustering an army of the Arabs, resisted him but was defeated and taken prisoner. Then in the country of Khath'am he was opposed by Nufail bin Habib al-Khath'am, with his tribe, but he too was defeated and taken prisoner, and in order to save his life he accepted to serve him as guide in the Arab country. When he reached near Ta'if, Bani Thaqif felt that they would not be able to resist such a big force and feeling the danger lest he should destroy the temple of their deity Lat, too; their chief, Mas'ud came out to Abrahah with his men, and he told him that their temple was not the temple he had come to destroy. The temple He sought was in Makkah, and they would send with him a man to guide him there. Abrahah accepted the offer, and Bani Thaqif sent Abu Righal as guide with him.

When they reached al-Mughammas (or al- Mughammis), a place about 3 miles short of Makkah, Abu Righal died, and the Arabs stoned his grave and the practice survives to this day. They cursed the Bani Thaqif too, for in order to save the temple of Lat they had cooperated with the invaders of the House of Allah. According to Muhammad bin Ishaq, from al- Mughammas Abrahah sent forward his vanguard and they brought him the plunder of the people of Tihamah and Quraish, which included two hundred camels of Abdul Muttalib, the grandfather of the Holy Messenger of Allah (upon whom be His peace). Then, he sent an envoy of his to Makkah with the message that he had not come to fight the people of Makkah but only to destroy the House (i. e. the Ka'bah). If they offered no resistance, there would be no cause for bloodshed. Abrahah also instructed his envoy that if the people of Makkah wanted to negotiate, he should return with their leading chief to him. The leading chief of Makkah at that time was Abdul Muttalib. The envoy went to him and delivered Abrahah's message. Abdul Muttalib replied: " We have no power to fight Abrahah. This is Allah's House. If He wills He will save His House." The envoy asked him to go with him to Abrahah. He agreed and accompanied him to the king. Now Abdul Muttalib was such a dignified and handsome man that when, Abrahah saw him he was much impressed; he got off his throne and sat beside him on the carpet. Then he asked him what he wanted. Abdul Muttalib replied that he wanted the king to return his camels which he had taken. Abrahah said: "I was much impressed when I saw you but your reply has brought you down in my eyes: you only demand your camels but you say nothing about this House which is your sanctuary and the sanctuary of your forefathers." He replied: "I am the owner of my camels and am requesting you to return them. As for the House, it has its own Owner: He will defend it." When Abrahah said that He would not be able to defend it against him, Abdul Muttalib said that that rested between Him and him. With this Abdul Muttalib left Abrahah and he restored to him his camels.

One thing which becomes evident is that the tribes living in and around Makkah did not have the power to fight such a big force and save the Ka'bah. Therefore, obviously, the Quraish did not try to put up any resistance. The Quraish on the occasion of the Battle of the Trench (Ahzab) had hardly been able to muster & strength numbering ten to twelve thousand men in spite of the alliance with the pagan and Jewish tribes; they could not have resisted an army 60,000 strong. Muhammad bin Ishaq says that after returning from the camp of Abrahah Abdul Muttalib ordered the Quraish to withdraw from the city and go to the mountains along with their families for fear of a general massacre. Then he went to the Ka'bah along with some chiefs of the Quraish and taking hold of the iron ring of the door, prayed to Allah Almighty to protect His House and its keepers. There were at

that time 360 idols in and around the Ka'bah, but on that critical moment they forgot them and implored only Allah for help. Their supplications which have been reported in the books of history do not contain any name but of Allah, the One. Ibn Hisham in his *Life of the Prophet* has cited some verses of Abdul Muttalib, which are to the following effect:

"O God, a man protects his house, so protect Your House; Let not their cross and their craft tomorrow overcome Your craft. If You will to leave them and our qiblah to themselves, You may do as You please."

Ibn Jarir has cited Abdul Muttalib's these verses also, which he had recited in his supplication; "O my Lord, I do not cherish any hope from anyone against them except You. O my Lord, protect Your House from them. The enemy of this House is Your enemy. Stop them from destroying Your settlement."

After making these supplications Abdul Muttalib and his companions also went off to the mountains.

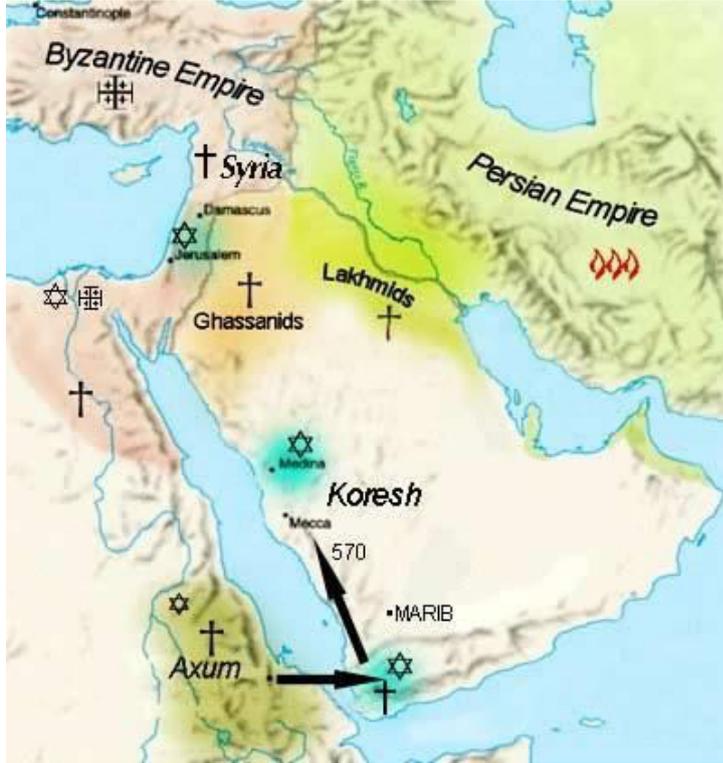
Next morning Abrahah prepared to enter Makkah, but his special elephant, Mahmud, which was in the forefront, knelt down. It was beaten with iron bars, goaded, even scarified, but it would not get up. When they made it face south, north, or east, it would immediately start off, but as soon as they directed it towards Makkah, it knelt down. In the meantime swarms of birds appeared carrying stones in their beaks and claws and showered these on the troops. Whoever was hit would start disintegrating. According to Muhammad bin Ishaq and Ikrimah, this was smallpox, which was seen in Arabia for the first time in that year. Ibn Abbas says that whoever was struck by a pebble, would start scratching his body resulting in breaking of the skin and falling off of the flesh. In another tradition Ibn Abbas says that the flesh and blood flowed like water and bones in the body became visible. The same thing happened with Abrahah too. His flesh fell in pieces and there arose bores on his body emitting pus and blood. In confusion they withdrew and fled towards Yemen. Nufail bin Habib, whom they had brought as guide from the country of Khatham, was searched out and asked to guide them back to Yemen, but he refused and said: "Now where can one flee when God pursues? The split nose (Abrahah) is the conquered; not the conqueror."

As they withdrew they were continually falling by the bay and dying. Ata bin Yasar says that all the troops did not perish at the spot; some perished there and others perished by the wayside as they withdrew. Abrahah died in the country of Khath'am.

This event took place at Muhassir by the Muhassab valley, between Muzdalifah and Mina. According to the *Sahih* of Muslim and Abu Da'ud, in the description of the Holy Prophet's farewell pilgrimage that Imam Jafar as-Sadiq has related from his father, Imam Muhammad Baqir, and he from Hadrat Jabir bin Abdullah, he says that when the Holy Prophet (upon whom be peace) proceeded from Muzdalifah to Mina, he increased his speed in the valley of Muhassir. Imam Nawawi has explained it saying that the incident of the people of the elephant had occurred there; therefore, the pilgrims have been enjoined to pass by quickly, for Muhassir is a tormented place. Imam Malik in *Mu'atta* has related that the Holy Prophet said that the whole of Muzdalifah is a fit place for staying but one should not stay in the valley of Muhassir.

This was such a momentous event that it soon spread throughout Arabia and many poets made it the subject of their laudatory poems. In these poems one thing is quite evident that everyone regarded it as a manifestation of Allah Almighty's miraculous power, and no one, even by allusion, said that the idols which were worshiped in the Ka'bah, had anything to do with it.

The Arabs describe the year in which this event took place as *Am al-Fil* (the year of the elephants), and in the same year the Holy Messenger of Allah (upon whom be His peace) was born.



CULTURE IS THE KEY

إِنَّ فِي خَلْقِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَاخْتِلَافِ اللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ وَالْفُلْكِ الَّتِي تَجْرِي فِي
 الْبَحْرِ بِمَا يَنْفَعُ النَّاسَ وَمَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مِنْ مَّاءٍ فَأَحْيَا بِهِ الْأَرْضَ بَعْدَ مَوْتِهَا
 وَبَثَّ فِيهَا مِنْ كُلِّ دَابَّةٍ وَتَصْرِيفِ الرِّيَّاحِ وَالسَّحَابِ الْمُسَخَّرِ بَيْنَ السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ
 لآيَاتٍ لِقَوْمٍ يَعْقِلُونَ ﴿١٦٤﴾

Behold! in the creation of the heavens and the earth; in the alternation of the night and the day; in the sailing of the ships through the ocean for the profit of mankind; in the rain which Allah Sends down from the skies, and the life which He gives therewith to an earth that is dead; in the beasts of all kinds that He scatters through the earth; in the change of the winds, and the clouds which they Trail like their slaves between the sky and the earth;- (Here) indeed are Signs for a people that are wise (Quran 2:163)

These ayas gave inspiration to the Muslim scientists in the Medieval to discover the world. Allah emphasize that these Signs can be comprehended only by those who are wise. In order to be closer to Allah, Muslims wanted to know more about the world and the miracle of the creation. See, how many sciences is summed up inside one aya. Astronomy, navigation, biology, meteorology, geography is all mentioned in this verse. This is only an inspiration but later Allah will open tightly the door of Unseen World and will tell some secrets what are waiting for discovery. I wish that Muslims turn back to the path where they were in the 8-13 centuries. This is the time of Avicenna, Ibn Heitham, Al-Battani, Ibn Hayyan and others. When we speak about human civilization and man on the moon it is not only because of some superpowers of the world today have launched spacecrafts or are able to see molecules with updated equipment. Galileo Galilei, Nicolaus Copernicus and our Muslim scientists together with others have big share in our today achievements what we call civilization of mankind.

Culture is the key. On a particular level of culture, the different concepts what make communication understandable between people become clear. Islam could spread to some part of the world when it had strong cultural and scientific pillars. Anyone who didn't visit Toledo or Baghdad that time, was not considered as part of the developed world.

Today the situation is different. The economical devaluation of the Muslim regions led to the devaluation of Islamic thinking. Where poverty enters there is no money for culture and the level of education drops. In fact, out of schools for Quran recitations there are rural areas where are no schools for general studies. However, Quran can become miracle only if its revelations are planted to brains which understand correlations of different phenomena in the world and these brains are devoted to make this world better. Even MRI equipment is good for nothing without physicians and people who can use it.

The erosion of culture doesn't happen in the Islamic world alone. It means that the radicalization and polarization can be expected in different areas everywhere. Conflicts can be created only based on increasing misunderstanding between people. This is a business so this is how issues become logic. Therefore, it is very important to defend our schools and cable our villages and rural areas back to the circulation of science and culture otherwise there will never come conciliation true between ethnics, religions and comprehensions.



DECLINING SOCIETIES

There are a lot of taboo topics that we cannot touch. Our wording must be careful, otherwise identities, social states or politics will be violated. There is a Gypsy issue, but we don't dare to call it by name. There is poverty, but we cannot dig down to the real causes, so that we cannot demonstrate the real physical and mental, or its better to say: the soulless state of a region. We do not dare to reveal that fathers and brothers rape their daughters and sisters in the misery which is mixed with alcohol and drug addiction. Violent, aggressive tendencies are becoming commonplace. Even if people in these locations had a job, they would not work either, because dealing with crime provides better life. Livelihood and survival activities have been established. Typically, usury, human and drug trafficking, prostitution, complemented by crime against property. People over the age of forty get intoxicated by alcohol, under that by ordinary drugs, and youth around twenty use the roughest synthetic drugs and get into a condition that can't be called human. Of course, one can always trade with the thing that creates this state. And in a non-human condition people commit non-human acts.

Of course, in the Fifth District of Budapest this is not visible and there are a lot of effort to keep it invisible. It is also clear that these troubles did not accumulate in short term, but over decades, in fact, many of them were never treated. Why? Because they cannot be successfully dealt with in the short term while politics, churches, NGOs are only interested in the short-term strategies. They need votes and support resources obtained in the short run. And if a fund comes in, it's stolen. Those who get out of the circle of poverty and are able to present the problems at all, will suck up the little money left over after the big thefts, and are not willing to pass it further to deal with the misery. Meanwhile, the cancerous tumor is growing. We do not dare to express that a genetically, physically and cerebrally limited population cannot build a future. I use such words intently. Eventually they will cause conflict for those who now close their eyes and delay in making further decision on this "delicate subject". Why do we dare to use concrete expressions and terminologies in the field of natural science when the same laws apply to us? Inbreeding has consequences, shortage of food, nutrient deficiency, especially in childhood, has consequences, and socialization in an aggressive environment has consequences, too. Is there any scientific statement to prove the contrary? Why don't we dare to name the problem? Because that would be a revelation of a sense of justice that should become a source for a human made law what is no longer compatible with democratic principles? We may play fine games for years, but Allah is not democratic! Inbred populations are genetically degraded stocks and are sentenced to extinction because Allah have ordered that way! He does not convene a parliament, does not consider what others say and doesn't care about XY's reaction. What's more, He may also decide that those who waste time in taking decision will fall out of the selection process because their inertia! If multiple approaches could form a position, their common sense of justice and a jointly endorsed and enforced right perhaps could stop negative trends. If stays the silence, profit-making, theft, and continues the immediate success-oriented politics, God will take action. But that will cause hard days, my friend!

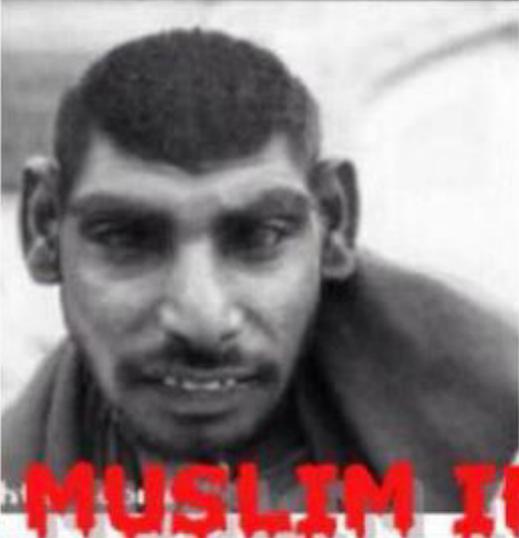
Before you get any misunderstanding. I have no any concept for supporting programs that would be anti-human. I was not talking about ethnicity, but about the social situation, which affects everyone at the same level, regardless of ethnicity.

Do you think that I recalled the Hungarian domestic issues and the Gypsy issue? You are wrong! These landmines are there all over the world! We create misery with our own greed by looting others, and misery creates its genetic and moral degradation processes, which later endanger the entire population. Afghanistan? Pakistan? India? Middle East? Africa? In fact, Islamic world in rural areas, with its tribal approach, merely by accepting their own kinship in order to prevent the export of wealth, has become an inbred stock. The results of this can be seen. However, it is regrettable that we in the center of Europe have to deal with such a profound problem, too. And we just listen, we keep secret, while everyone knows: the trouble is big.

I took from net pictures that were taken in different parts of the world and show the signs of inbreeding. The reasons are different everywhere. In a Muslim environment, to keep the wealth under family control, regarding aristocracy the interests of families, but ignorance, physical isolation, alcohol, drugs, loss of self-control, decline of consciousness can all lead to this state. For personality reasons there are no pictures from Hungary, but if you open your eyes especially in disintegrated poor areas, you can see a lot of similar signs.

You can qualify the article above, silence it, consider it too negative, just one thing you can't do: to have doubt on its truthfulness. And if we seal this topic, I don't know who will read books, understand simple text, and comprehend the big sermons of the agitators in Budapest after years, when in some regions not many people are capable for the simplest communication even now.

Yah! What about politics? Why does the vote of a sober, thoughtful citizen who is casting his vote after a long consideration is equal with the one who is just casting in order to get the 5,000 forints for his daily shot, without knowing what country he lives in or does he even live at all?

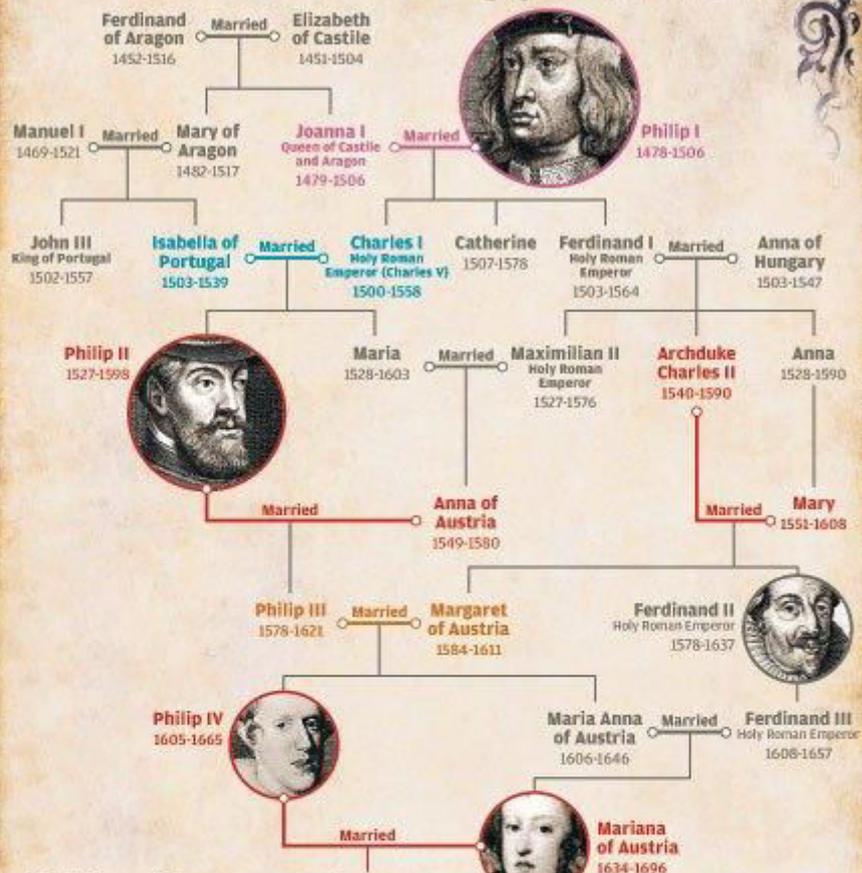


MUSLIM INBREEDING





Hapsburgs The family tree



Relatedness of spouses

- Married Uncle and niece
- Married First cousins
- Married First cousins once removed
- Married Third cousins



Charles II suffered from physical and mental disabilities, including impotence or infertility leaving him unable to father a child, an inherited problem that ultimately ended the rule of the Hapsburgs in Spain. Marriages within the family by his ancestors led to him being almost as inbred as the child of an incestuous relationship

Graphic: John Bradley

DREAM TRAVEL IN THE SPHERICAL GEOMETRY OUT OF THE JAIL THAT HOLDS THE CONSCIOUSNESS

I invite you to a dream trip around the earth. Yes, around and not across because the roundness of the earth requires circling. The moon orbits in the physical reality around the earth as the earth circles around the sun. The Quran writes about celestial orbits, which are well calculated. Words that describe how days overlap the nights and the nights merge the days are much more meaningful in Arabic than translating them into any language. Overlapping and merging is the result of the "swimming" movement, of spherical bodies, and the Quran hides the word sphere into them, which is untranslatable. To put it roughly: the night "spins into day-spherical" and day "spins into night spherical". But the text also draws an active, intensive image. Not only does it "spin into spherical of one another", but the night "makes the day spin into its spherical state" and vice versa. It is not so easy, isn't it? This is all expressed by an ancient Arabic language. If someone does not discover it, he/she will miss the miracle! But I'll collect my capacities a bit and share with you the little thing I managed to see. Hang on and let's soar like this:

خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ بِالْحَقِّ يُكَوِّرُ اللَّيْلَ عَلَى النَّهَارِ وَيُكَوِّرُ النَّهَارَ عَلَى اللَّيْلِ
وَسَخَّرَ الشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ كُلٌّ يَجْرِي لِأَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى أَلَا هُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْغَفَّارُ ﴿٥﴾

He created the heavens and the earth in true (proportions): He makes the Night overlap the Day, and the Day overlap the Night: He has subjected the sun and the moon (to His law): Each one follows a course for a time appointed. Is not He the Exalted in Power - He Who forgives again and again? (Quran 39:5)

The Arabic word "كرة" means ball. The Quran used its verb "يُكَوِّرُ" meaning to make into a ball. The Quran says that the overlapping of the night and the day makes a ball (sphere).

"All move (Kullon Yajree كل يجري)" here the Quran is referring to "All moving", not only the sun and moon but also Earth. In Arabic grammar there is difference between the singular (one), binary (two) and plural (three or more). The reference to binary is "كلاهما يَجْرِيَانِ كِلَاهُمَا" however the Quran said "كل يجري كل" referring to the plural (three or more). Since the sun and moon are just two but the Quran refers to three or more then according to the Quran all the three move: sun, moon and Earth.

The Quran says that Earth has a diameter (diameter is simply twice the radius).

يَا مَعْشَرَ الْجِنِّ وَالْإِنسِ إِنِ اسْتَطَعْتُمْ أَنْ تَنْفُذُوا مِنْ أَقْطَارِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ فَانْفُذُوا
لَا تَنْفُذُونَ إِلَّا بِسُلْطَانٍ ﴿٣٣﴾

O ye assembly of Jinns and men! If it be ye can pass beyond the zones (diameters) of the heavens and the earth, pass ye! not without authority shall ye be able to pass! (Quran 55:33)

In the original Arabic text writes diameters but in English it cannot be translated literally. In this aya the boundaries of zones are expressed as orbits of planets which have diameters. No one can pass beyond these diameters without His authority!

Diameter in Arabic is Qutr قطر. Its plural is Aqtar اقطار. Radii and diameters are properties of circles or spheres only. This conforms with the previous verse, to make into a ball [يُكَوِّرُ].

وَهُوَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ اللَّيْلَ وَالنَّهَارَ وَالشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ كُلٌّ فِي فَلَكٍ يَسْبَحُونَ ﴿٣٣﴾

It is He Who created the Night and the Day, and the sun and the moon: all (the celestial bodies) swim along, each in its rounded course. (Quran 21: 33)

لَا الشَّمْسُ يَنْبَغِي لَهَا أَنْ تُدْرِكَ الْقَمَرَ وَلَا اللَّيْلُ سَابِقُ النَّهَارِ وَكُلٌّ فِي فَلَكٍ يَسْبَحُونَ ﴿٤٠﴾

It is not permitted to the Sun to catch up the Moon, nor can the Night outstrip the Day: Each (just) swims along in (its own) orbit (according to Law). (Quran 36:40)

How beautifully the rounded courses of the planets and heavenly bodies are described, "swimming" through space, with perfectly smooth motion!

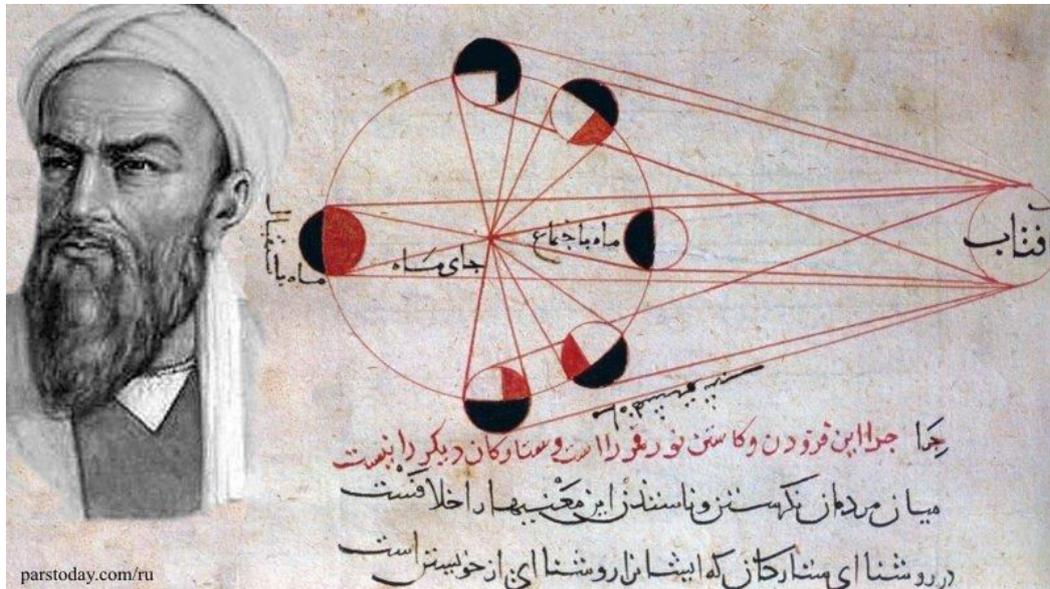
أَلَمْ تَرَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ يُولِجُ اللَّيْلَ فِي النَّهَارِ وَيُولِجُ النَّهَارَ فِي اللَّيْلِ وَسَخَّرَ الشَّمْسَ وَالْقَمَرَ كُلٌّ يَجْرِي إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ ﴿٢٩﴾

Seest thou not that Allah merges Night into Day and he merges Day into Night; that He has subjected the sun, and the moon (to his Law), each running its course for a term appointed; and that Allah is well-acquainted with all that ye do? (Quran 31:29)

In outer nature we can see that there is no clear-cut line between night and day: each merge into the other. Yet the sun and moon obey definite laws. Though they seem to go on forever, yet their existence and duration themselves are but an atom in Allah's great universe.

Well, that's why we need to ponder on the words one by one. Today we have only discovered the spherical geometry of the earth, the sun and the moon, on the basis of which the Arabs measured distances, orientated, and determined directions. And that's just one topic! I was trying to show how the Quran gives the brain a boost to begin deductions. The Quran does not provide ready solutions. It just pushes into the field of vision a principle that cannot be found by human brain, which becomes a useful thought at a particular time and place when the human brain dives into the principle and begins to deduce. And hold on: the deductions in all ages and places will produce different results! But the principle is the same! This is the eternal truth of the Quran, from which every day comes a partial human truth which is not eternal. It is what you and others think what "truth" means. The

human truth too transcends, overlaps, merges or "spins into spherical" and "makes to spin into spherical"! Perhaps the human truth is also a sphere that is in motion? Subhanallah! Peace be upon you! Salam!





EDUCATIONAL BOOM IN THE ISLAMIC WORLD

Time has passed above us. Above me, too. I follow, as far as I can the events of the ideological space, but I missed education. Let me make up for the backlog and quote the comment of my friend Csaba Varga what coincides with the one of János Kádós that has been published regarding education. Here you are the details from the latest QS World University Rankings, and among them the TOP 700 Universities:

Malaysia 12 (1 university in the top 100),

UAE 7

Saudi Arabia 6

Kazakhstan 6

Indonesia 6

Turkey 6

Lebanon 5

Iran 4

Pakistan 3

Egypt 2

Brunei 2

Jordan 2

Oman 1

Qatar 1

The next are between 700-1000:

Iraq with 3 universities, Azerbaijan with 1 university, Bangladesh with 2 universities, Bahrain with 1 university, Kuwait with 1 university, Malaysia with 8 further universities, Indonesia with 4 further universities, Pakistan with 4 further universities, Kazakhstan with 4 further universities, Egypt with 3 further universities, Turkey with 4 further universities, Iran with 2 further universities, Lebanon with 2 further universities, Jordan with 2 further universities, UAE with 2 further universities, Saudi Arabia with 1 further university.

<https://www.topuniversities.com/.../world-university.../2020>

In other words, there are 111 universities in the Muslim countries among the TOP 1000 universities, which is 11%. It means that 11% of the world's best universities are in Muslim countries. And that proportion is increasing from decade to decade. (including 64 universities in Muslim countries in the TOP 700, compared with only 50 universities in Muslim countries there in 2014).

- It is very clear that Malaysia is far before other Muslim countries: It has 20 universities among the world's top 1000, and even one of the top 100. Indonesia has also come up because, while in 2014, only 3 universities were included in the TOP 700, this year there are 6 and altogether has 10 universities in the TOP 1000. Turkey has 9 universities in the TOP 1000. Pakistan has 7 universities, as well as Lebanon has 7 in the TOP 1000.
- Oil-rich Muslim countries invest heavily in education. Kazakhstan has 10 universities, United Arab Emirates has 9, and Saudi Arabia has 7 universities among the TOP 1000. In fact, 1-1 universities in small states like Brunei, Qatar, Bahrain, Kuwait and Oman are also among the world's top 1000 universities. Of the Caucasus, only Azerbaijan has one university among the TOP 1000. Despite the international sanctions against Iran, 6 of its universities rank among the world's top 1000. And in spite of the decades long civil war and bombardment by alien superpowers, 3 universities of Iraq have been ranked in the TOP 1000.

Of the 54 countries in Africa, only Egyptian universities ranked among the top 1000 in the world, along with South African universities. It is clear from this that both oil-rich and other Muslim countries without oil, attach great importance to education and over the decades, more and more of their universities are among the world's top 1000. The most dynamic development is in the Muslim countries of Southeast Asia, which have overtaken the oil-rich Arab countries (although there is very significant development there). The countries of Turkish nations do not need to be ignored as well, because Turkey, Kazakhstan and Azerbaijan also attach great importance to quality education.

Let's compare our own country and our neighbors in our region:

According to the most recent ranking, there are 6 universities in Hungary of which 4 are in the TOP 500-700 place and 2 are in the TOP 700-1000. No Hungarian university has entered the TOP 500 now. (Croatia, Serbia, Bulgaria are ranked with 1-1 university in TOP 700-1000, Romania is ranked with 2 universities in TOP 700-1000, Slovakia has 3 universities in the TOP 700-1000, Ukraine has 1 university in the TOP 500, 2 universities in TOP 500-700 and 3 universities in TOP 700-1000, Greece 1 university in the TOP 500, 2 universities in the TOP 500-700 and 3 universities in the TOP 700-1000, Slovenia with 1 university in the TOP 500-700 and 4 universities in the TOP 700-1000).

In 19 Muslim countries, 111 universities rank among the top 1000 in the world (QS World University Rankings). It is not true at all that Muslim countries do not attach importance to high-quality education. We see that while there were no universities in many Muslim countries during the colonial period, except of a few black African countries there are universities in every Muslim country, and 11% of the world's most prestigious universities are already in the Muslim countries (111 universities in the TOP 1000). The number of universities in the Muslim countries has been increasing for decades in the TOP 1000.

If you analyze these numbers, you will find out what a crowd of highly educated people will flood the Islamic world. I do not believe that they will all fight for the cause of Islam. Money is a much bigger directing power now than Islam. But I do believe that we have many works to do regarding the Islamic education of the next generation. Apparently, there has already begun the process of setting up the spectacular Islamic image of the modern age, including Hollywood-like scenes. We hope that.

However, a conclusion can be drawn. It'd be a mistake to classify education according to religious terms. Allah will have a say in this. There is no correlation between the number of universities and the Christian, Muslim, Buddhist or other traditions of the region. The need for skilled labor and related training are better explained by economic processes than local religion. In this context, we can see that Moroccan, Tunisian, Syrian and other cities, which are the cradles of Islamic culture, are not decisive in terms of education today.

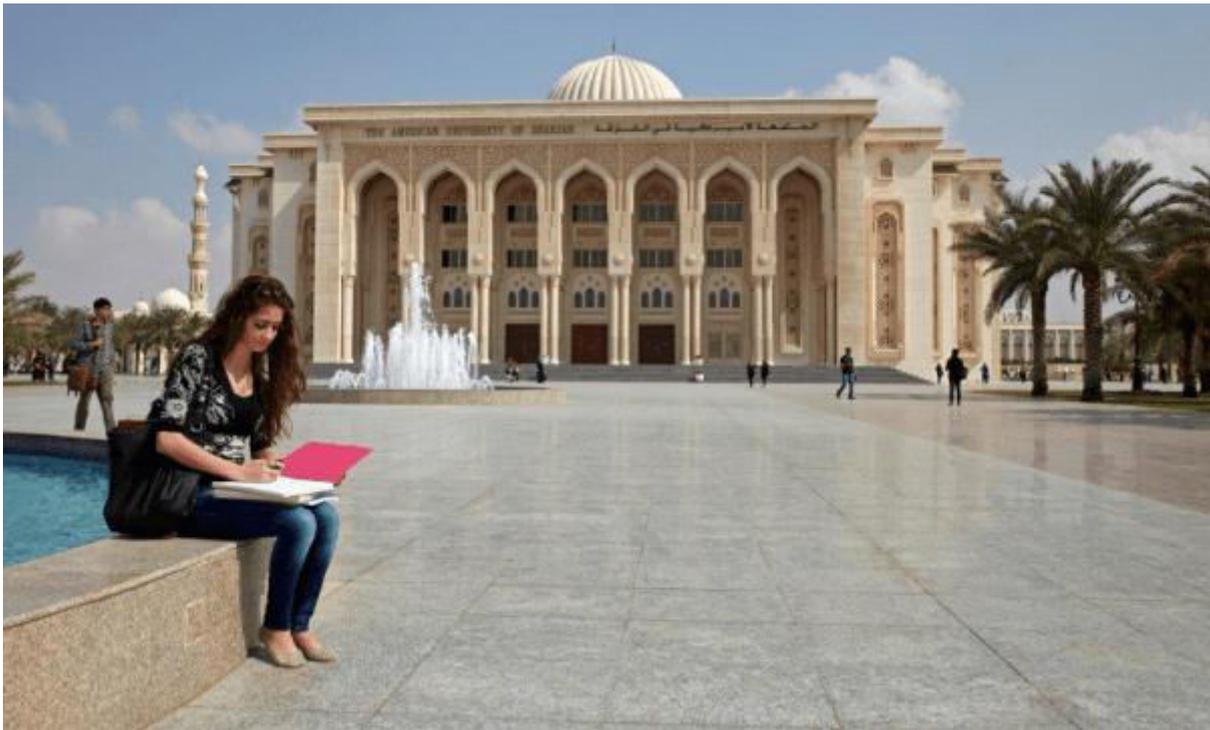
As for the traditional Islamic universities, Al-Azhar, Madinah University, Umm Al-Qura, Ez-Zitouna, Al-Qarawiyyin etc. are the centuries-old, millennial depositories of the classical doctrines that Umma and humanity need. In their present form however, I regard them as museums presenting Islamic thinking. The doctrines of Islam are immutable, and they are suitable for teaching them. The part of Islam that needs to be adapted to the age and place is not done by these institutions. Neither these nor others and this is one of the unresolved tasks of the current Muslim thinking. The fatwas released occasionally do not provide a system-level solution.

... يَرْفَعُ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مِنْكُمْ وَالَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْعِلْمَ دَرَجَاتٍ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ

(١١)

... Allah will rise up, to (suitable) ranks (and degrees), those of you who believe and who have been granted (mystic) Knowledge. And Allah is well-acquainted with all ye do. (Quran 58:11)





EXISTENCE OF JEWS BEFORE ISLAM (B.C. 570) IN THE ARABIAN PENINSULA

No authentic history of the Arabian Jews exists in the world. They have not left any writing of their own in the form of a book or a tablet which might throw light on their past, nor have the Jewish historians and writers of the non-Arab world made any mention of them, the reason being that after their settlement in the Arabian peninsula they had detached themselves from the main body of the nation, and the Jews of the world did not count them as among themselves. For they had given up Hebrew culture and language, even the names, and adopted Arabism instead. In the tablets that have been unearthed in the archaeological research in the Hejaz no trace of the Jews is found before the first century of the Christian era, except for a few Jewish names. Therefore, the history of the Arabian Jews is based mostly on the verbal traditions prevalent among the Arabs most of which had been spread by the Jews themselves.

The Jews of the Hejaz claimed that they had come to settle in Arabia during the last stage of the life of the Prophet Moses (peace be upon him). They said that the Prophet Moses had dispatched an army to expel the Amalekites from the land of Yathrib and had commanded it not to spare even a single soul of that tribe. The Israelite army carried out the Prophet's command, but spared the life of a handsome prince of the Amalekite king and returned with him to Palestine. By that time the Prophet Moses had passed away. His successors took great exception to what the army had done, for by sparing the life of an Amalekite it had clearly disobeyed the Prophet and violated the Mosaic law. Consequently, they excluded the army from their community, and it had to return to Yathrib and settle there for ever. (*Kitab al-Aghani*, vol. xix, p. 94). Thus the Jews claimed that they had been living in Yathrib since about 1200 B.C.

The second Jewish immigration, according to the Jews, took place in 587 BC. when Nebuchadnezzar, the king of Babylon, destroyed Jerusalem and dispersed the Jews throughout the world. The Arab Jews said that several of their tribes at that time had come to settle in Wadi al-Qura, Taima, and Yathrib. (*Al-Baladhuri, Futuh al-Buldan*).

As a matter of fact, what is established is that when in A. D. 70 the Romans massacred the Jews in Palestine, and then in A. D. 132 expelled them from that land, many of the Jewish tribes fled to find an asylum in the Hejaz, a territory that was contiguous to Palestine in the south. There, they settled wherever they found water springs and greenery, and then by business gradually integrated to the local environment. Ailah, Maqna, Tabuk, Taima, Wadi al Qura, Fadak and Khaiber came under their control in that very period, and Bani Quraizah, Bani al-Nadir, Bani Bahdal, and Bani Qainuqa also came in the same period and occupied Yathrib.

Among the tribes that settled in Yathrib the Bani al Nadir and the Bani Quraizah were more prominent for they belonged to the Cohen or priest class. They were looked upon as of noble descent and enjoyed religious leadership among their co- religionists. When they came to settle in Madinah there were some other tribes living there before, whom they subdued and became practically the owners of this green and fertile land.

About three centuries later, in A. D. 450 or 451, the great flood of Yemen occurred which has been mentioned in v. 16-17 of Surah Saba above. As a result of this different tribes of the people of Saba were compelled to leave Yemen and disperse in different parts of Arabia. Thus, the Bani Ghassan went to settle in Syria, Bani Lakhm in Hirah (Iraq), Bani Khuzaah between Jeddah and Makkah and the Aus and the Khazraj went to settle in Yathrib. As Yathrib was under Jewish domination, they at

first did not allow the Aus and the Khazraj to gain a footing and the two Arab tribes had to settle on lands that had not yet been brought under cultivation, where they could hardly produce just enough to enable them to survive. At last, one of their chiefs went to Syria to ask for the assistance of their Ghassanide brothers; he brought an army from there and broke the power of the Jews. Thus, the Aus and the Khazraj were able to gain complete dominance over Yathrib, with the result that two of the major Jewish tribes, Bani an-Nadir and Bani Quraizah were forced to take quarters outside the city. Since the third tribe, Bani Qainuqa, was not on friendly terms with the other two tribes, it stayed inside the city as usual, but had to seek protection of the Khazraj tribe. As a counter measure to this Bani an Nadir and Bani Quraizah took protection of the Aus tribe so that they could live in peace in the suburbs of Yathrib.

Before the Holy Prophet's arrival at Madinah until his emigration the following were the main features of the Jews position in Hejaz in general and in Yathrib in particular:

1. In the matter of language, dress, civilization and way of life they had completely adopted Arabism, even their names had become Arabian. Of the 12 Jewish tribes that had settled in Hejaz, none except the Bani Zaura retained its Hebrew name. Except for a few scattered scholars none knew Hebrew. In fact, there is nothing in the poetry of the Jewish poets of the pre-Islamic days to distinguish it from the poetry of the Arab poets in language, ideas and themes. They even inter-married with the Arabs. In fact, nothing distinguished them from the common Arabs except religion. Notwithstanding this, they had not lost their identity among the Arabs. They had adopted superficial Arabism because they could not survive in Arabia without it.
2. Because of this Arabism the western orientalisists have been misled into thinking that perhaps they were not really Israelites but Arabs who had embraced Judaism, or that at least majority of them consisted of the Arab Jews. But there is no historical proof to show that the Jews ever engaged in any proselytizing activities in Hejaz, or their rabbis invited the Arabs to embrace Judaism like the Christian priests and missionaries. On the contrary, we see that they prided themselves upon their Israelite descent. They called the Arabs the Gentiles, which did not mean illiterate or uneducated but savage and uncivilized people. Apart from the Arab chiefs, they did not consider the common Arabs fit enough to have equal status with them even if they entered Judaism. No historical proof is available, nor is there any evidence in the Arabian traditions, that some Arab tribe or prominent clan might have accepted Judaism. However, mention has been made of some individuals, who had become Jews. The Jews, however, were more interested in their trade and business than in the preaching of their religion. That is why Judaism did not spread as a religion and creed in Hejaz but remained only as a mark of pride and distinction of a few Israelite tribes. The Jewish rabbis, however, had a flourishing business in granting amulets and charms, fortune telling and sorcery, because of which they were held in great awe by the Arabs for their "knowledge" and practical wisdom.
3. Economically they were much stronger than the Arabs. Since they had emigrated from more civilized and culturally advanced countries of Palestine and Syria, they knew many such arts as were unknown to the Arabs; they also enjoyed trade relations with the outside world. Hence, they had captured the business of importing grain in Yathrib and the upper Hejaz and exporting dried dates to other countries. Poultry farming and fishing also were mostly under their controls. They were good at cloth weaving too. They had also set up wine shops here and there, where they sold wine which they imported from Syria. The Bani Qainuqa generally

practiced crafts such as that of the goldsmith, blacksmith and vessel maker. In all these occupations, trade and business these Jews earned exorbitant profits, but their chief occupation was trading in money lending. More particularly the chiefs and elders of the Arab tribes who were given to a life of pomp, bragging and boasting on the strength of borrowed money were deeply indebted to them. They lent money on high rates of interest and then would charge compound interest, which one could hardly clear off once one was involved in it. Thus, they had rendered the Arabs economically hollow, but it had naturally induced a deep rooted hatred among the common Arabs against the Jews.

4. The demand of their trade and economic interests was that they should neither estrange one Arab tribe by befriending another, nor take part in their mutual wars. But, on the other hand, it was also in their interests, that they should not allow the Arabs to be united and should keep them fighting and entrenched against each other, for they knew that whenever the Arab tribes united, they would not allow them to remain in possession of their large properties, gardens and fertile lands, which they had come to own through their profiteering and money lending business. Furthermore, each of their tribes also had to enter into alliance with one or another powerful Arab tribe for the sake of its own protection so that no other powerful tribe should overawe it by its might. Because of this they had not only to take part in the mutual wars of the Arabs but they often had to go to war in support of the Arab tribe to which their tribe was tied in alliance against another Jewish tribe which was allied to the enemy tribe. In Yathrib the Bani Quraizah and the Bani an-Nadir were the allies of the Aus while the Bani Qainuqa of the Khazraj. A little before the Holy Prophet's emigration, these Jewish tribes had confronted each other in support of their respective allies in the bloody war that took place between the Aus and the Khazraj at Buath.



FOREIGN CULTURE?

I was blamed that I am following a foreign culture, an Arab culture. Few people understand that Islam, Judaism and Christianity belong to one cultural circle if we use the word culture. Those are organic parts of each other. It is certain that the Quran is in Arabic and stabilized in this language, but nothing else binds Islam to Arabs. As far as the prophets are concerned who are mentioned in the Quran, let's see the statistics. I've already quoted it once in the article "Regard what is linking us together", but now let me repeat the list in a different context:

Musa (Moses) mentioned 136 times

Ibrahim (Abraham) – 69 times

Nuh (Noah) – 43 times

Lut (Lot) 27 times

Yusuf (Joseph) 27 times

Isa (Jesus) – 25 times

Adam 25 times

Harun (Aaron) 20 times

Sulayman (Solomon) 17 times

Ishaq (isaac) 17 times

Dawud (David) 16 times

Yaqub (Jacob) 16 times

Ismael (Ishmael) 12 times

Shuayb 11 times

Salih 9 times

Zakaria 7 times

Hud 7 times

Yahya 5 times

Muhammad 4 times

So, Islam is not alien to the "European cultural circle" at all. At least it is much closer to it than the relation between the "Hungarian consciousness" and Christian values. In fact, the peoples riding with horses on the steppes and living in the romantic nationalism of the Turanian ideology, and we have a common fate with them, are Muslims. The Hungarian consciousness is accompanied by shamanism, which is neither Christian nor Islamic, nor can it be attributed to any monotheistic view, nor to Europeanism. This is not a criticism because I don't know whether our origin or being European worth more, but rather a statement of a fact.

I received many books from Al-Azhar, later in Qum, Iran. I was interested in historiography and I had the chance to read the works of Ibn Khaldun and Al-Gharnati. The latter lived in Hungary between 1150-53. Before and after this period he traveled around the Volga region, recording the steppe world and registered many interesting reports. From these works I drew conclusions that it was partly the spread of Islam that in the 7th to 8th century so many peoples set off on the Asian steppes, which we call migration. Nomadic people are not governed by principles. They were not aspiring on the road of Lenin to the Carpathian Basin. They simply grazed their animals. They did not

go where they saw the villages burning because of the wars, but they chose the direction where the grass was green. No other logic worked. When they encountered similar tribes on the way, they were intertwined with some of them, learned the names of their tools, their habits, and relied themselves on the events that ensured their nomadic life. So, we can't speak about such people who were called "Hungarians". We can speak of a nomadic group of peoples, consisting of different tribes, languages, whose collective name became Hungarian later on. So, Hungarian is not a special term, which means "pure race", but a diverse, colorful, all-encompassing mixture that is wonderful due to its nature. Let me note that Muslim peoples were also joined. They were called by our ancestors Bosormans, Ishmaelites or Saracens.

The spread of Islam, and now I'm not talking about the "Hungarian" migration, is much stronger among nomadic people than of Christianity or anything else. Why? Because of the simplicity of Islam met with the simplicity of nomads. There is no Holy Spirit, no Son of God, and no other abstract theory, just the simplest concepts. There is God, Who is unimaginable and human. And there is a pure relationship between the two. No ritual, no ceremony, no need to stop at a temple, no need for ornaments, no parade. The horseback is enough, or getting off the horse and giving for God the service in the nature what His right is. The Quran is not a storybook but a "collection of wisecracks"(sorry for the wording, but now I'm writing with the brains of wilderness peoples). About such a wisecrack one can ponder on the horseback and if he needs an explanation, the literate one on the neighboring horse can explain it. The wisecracks were then transformed into reverential revelations, and the explanatory riders turned into sheikhs, muftis and everything took a form as life shaped it. Islam was comprehensible for nomads and city dwellers as well. It didn't need a big ado. The Prophet Mohammed himself (peace be upon him) did not like ado. The mosque he built was also the simplest building, not like the horror mosque today in Mecca what does not reflect at all the ideals that were represented originally in the Islam. Today, millions of people go there to pretend how deeply they believe, tears, etc. This is nausea for me, as the wailing wall in Jerusalem, too with so many bowing Jews with earlocks, or Christian places of pilgrimage where ignorant masses are fainting by the emotions coming from "power of faith". For me, faith does not exist in these holy places. In other words, the faith would be there if wouldn't be those many pretending people there.

What we consider to be Christian values today is a delusion of Orban. There is no specific knowledge associated with it, only the memories of St. Stephen soaring in the Hungarian soul, the crosses we saw in grandma's room, Christmas, and stuff like that. From the series of memories, politics forms a romantic world with heroes that is completely different from reality.

King Stephen, who I do not call saint, made the worst decision of his time when he chose Christianity. Let me emphasize: I am talking about the given age, the turn of the first millennium! This was one of the darkest periods of the Roman Catholic Church. This is the time when the Islamic world prospered, Cordoba and Baghdad poured the light of knowledge to the world. Stephen came and chose the barbarism. The only enlightened person in the Roman Catholic Church was Pope Sylvester II (938-1003), who sent the crown for Stephen. Sylvester II, born under the name Gerbert d'Aurillac in Saint-Simon, he mastered "Arabic sciences", mathematics, astrology and arithmetic in Córdoba and Seville. However, Stephen was fortunate enough. He made a political decision. Emotionally Christianity was very far from shamanism, but with a political decision he ensured our survival in the barbarian Europe, that is certain. His fortune is not that, but what he could not foresee to happen after four hundred and then seven hundred and eight hundred years. He could not see that the Christian barbarism will emerge from its dark age and can change its image. Rather, he could not foresee that the church will be overshadowed by the enlightened world of ideas that does not deny the doctrines of Jesus, but keeps the church on a short leash. There is no further inquisition, no persecution of

sciences, but remains some loving preach without power. Now I do not enter into the internal troubles of the Church, the Reformation, etc. In parallel, we, the Islamic world, set off on the path that led us to the darkness and barbarism. Today we reached where the Roman Catholic Church was during the time of Inquisitions. So, that was Stephen's luck. In today's comparison, his choice at that time was as if a Kurdish leader would take oath for ISIS. He made the worst decision of his age, which over time proved to be the best, it must be admitted!

And after this chaos, I suggest to consider when making categorical statements about values and belonging.



FROM ABOVE EVERYTHING IS HISTORY, FROM BELOW EVERYTHING IS FAIRY TALE
WHAT IF THE WORLD TURNS AROUND?

Have you ever wondered how objectivity can exist if we collect all information through subjective perceptions? So, there is no objectivity according to human scale. Only subjective answer can be given. And its validity is also limited in space and time. Therefore, our debates and clashes seem insignificant and childish from outside. It's like kids waging war for a chocolate. After all, the battles of the past look meaningless, and the goals of those who defeat each other are often incomprehensible. Three hundred years from now, our strategically well-defined definitions will

seem infantile. And we grab each other's throats. There should be a parent who to slap us in face. However, there is a parent, believe me. He exists even if you can't see Him.

I have been got on against human domination so far and will continue to do so. Especially when it is not mind-based dominance, but humiliating, contemptuous supremacy. In Africa, these are very striking.

When a nation conquers the territory of another nation, they subjugate them and the first thing they do is to change the name of the country and call the inhabitants in the language of the subjugators. What is their goal with this? It makes you feel that you do not have a country and have no past to be proud of. "I'll even erase the past what you have got from your mother!" From today you will be called Morrison, or Springwater, or worse, to call a black man White. They ridicule and distort the world where natives were born into, so it becomes a shame to remember what the elders call a glorious past around the campfire. You have a mass of degrading, humiliating or meaningless names, but those who give them have names with deep meaning and their history is introduced into our consciousness as the universal history of human civilization. This is called reprogramming. Such name changes and "voluntary" name changes are known in Europe and even in Hungary. Don't you look conspicuous the names of some Jewish families? Is it at all reasonable that the followers of Moses are called Grün, Schwartz, or even the Rosenthal? These have become common and acceptable names today, but at the time they were born those were part of the humiliation.

Then comes the reprogramming of faith, the missions. Jesus, the blond, blue-eyed ubermensch, and Mohammed the saint speaking only in Arabic language! But Jesus was not so, and the miracle of Mohammed (peace be upon them) was in his everyday simplicity. They were able to communicate with us, humans. They did not throw down wisecracks from the heavens, but spoke to beggars, the fallen, to the great average directly, sitting under a tree wearing ordinary clothes. Now their turbocharged versions and their fairytale worlds are published and are washing the brains.

وَمَا مُحَمَّدٌ إِلَّا رَسُولٌ قَدْ خَلَتْ مِنْ قَبْلِهِ الرُّسُلُ أَفَإِنْ مَاتَ أَوْ قُتِلَ انْقَلَبْتُمْ عَلَىٰ أَعْقَابِكُمْ
وَمَنْ يَنْقَلِبْ عَلَىٰ عَقْبَيْهِ فَلَنْ يَضُرَّ اللَّهَ شَيْئًا وَسَيَجْزِي اللَّهُ الشَّاكِرِينَ ﴿١٤٤﴾

Muhammad is no more than an apostle: many were the apostles that passed away before him. If he died or were slain, will ye then turn back on your heels? If any did turn back on his heels, not the least harm will he do to Allah. but Allah (on the other hand) will swiftly reward those who (serve Him) with gratitude. (Quran 3:144)

This verse primarily applies to the battle of Uhud, in the course of which a cry was raised that the Messenger was slain. He had indeed been severely wounded, but Talha, Abu Bakr, and Ali were at his side, and his own unexampled bravery saved the Muslim army from a rout. This verse was recalled again by Abu Bakr when the Messenger actually died a natural death eight years later, to remind people that Allah, Whose Message he brought, lives forever.

يَا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ لَا تَغْلُوا فِي دِينِكُمْ وَلَا تَقُولُوا عَلَى اللَّهِ إِلَّا الْحَقَّ إِنَّمَا الْمَسِيحُ عِيسَى
ابْنُ مَرْيَمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ وَكَلِمَتُهُ أَلْقَاهَا إِلَىٰ مَرْيَمَ وَرُوحٌ مِنْهُ فَآمِنُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ وَلَا
تَقُولُوا ثَلَاثَةً انتَهُوا خَيْرًا لَّكُمْ إِنَّمَا اللَّهُ إِلَهُ وَاحِدٌ سُبْحَانَهُ أَنْ يَكُونَ لَهُ وَلَدٌ لَهُ مَا فِي
السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَكَفَىٰ بِاللَّهِ وَكِيلًا ﴿١٧١﴾

O People of the Book! Commit no excesses in your religion: Nor say of Allah aught but the truth. Christ Jesus the son of Mary was (no more than) an apostle of Allah, and His Word, which He bestowed on Mary, and a spirit proceeding from Him: so believe in Allah and His apostles. Say not "Trinity" : desist: it will be better for you: for Allah is one Allah. Glory be to Him: (far exalted is He) above having a son. To Him belong all things in the heavens and on earth. And enough is Allah as a Disposer of affairs. (Quran 4:171)

In religion people's excesses may lead them to blasphemy or a spirit the very opposite of religion. The Jewish excesses in the direction of formalism, racialism, exclusiveness, and rejection of Christ Jesus have been denounced in many places. Here the Christian attitude is condemned, which raises Jesus to an equality with Allah: in some cases venerates Mary almost to idolatry: attributes a physical son to Allah: and invents the doctrine of the Trinity, opposed to all reason, which according to the Athanasian Creed, unless a man believes, he is doomed to hell for ever. Let our Muslims also beware lest they fall into excesses either in doctrine or in formalism. The actual problem of the Islamic Umma comes from this point. Islam is the most tolerant and most recipient religion while some of our Muslims are the most intolerant and most segregating

Is this the way how we want to live next to each other in the long run, while everyone brings their own dominance or humiliation into a common future? Are foreign hands and perceptions digging in my past, my traditions, turning it into a musical-dancing party because it can be sold and consumed better?

We are still far from looking at people from a distance or proximity like God. As long as we see skin colors, national tricolors, instead of seeing single souls, we shall have problem with our self-esteem and evaluation of our companions. There is no other space in which Heaven and Hell exist. There is only one space. That's what we live in. We change it into Heaven or Hell. Now I am not dealing with the Afterlife dimensions, which is completely different. We cannot know it and cannot make statements about it, only the facts what Allah tells us. I deal with earthly existence and the earthly Hell that man's infantile consciousness brings to proximity.

Perhaps, living in the future and looking back at our quarrels today, a group of scientists will spend years exploring the causes of our confrontations and the motives. Unless we kill each other or make the planet uninhabitable. For my part, I do not understand the motives even today.



HISTORICAL EVIDENCE REGARDING THE LIBRARIES OF MUSLIM SPAIN

I'm talking about Europe. Especially about Muslims within Europe, and now I am not mentioning the 1% extremist, which is a disgrace to everyone, although this 1% disgrace is also present among the "pure" inhabitants of Europe. I'm talking about the normal majority who strive for coexistence. While a cleaning lady wearing hijab cleans the toilet of a CEO of a Parisian company or changes a diaper in a nursing home for elderly, it is said: ouch! what a cute lady is Leila, or Fatima! However, as soon as their children, grandchildren, great-grandchildren, who were brought up in European schools, are aware of their rights and therefore dare to open their mouths, dare to represent themselves, the hijab proves to be an evidence of extremism and banned in an instant. This and such an infantile response are given by Europe for issues that root much deeper.

There is a conservative view that Islam is foreign to Europe. This is a new phenomenon, they say, it has only been present for a few decades. From the point of view of Europe, they have always been considered an attacking force, a conqueror. The answer to this is that between 711-1492, Islam was present in Iberia not only as a raiding army, but as the establisher of a prosperous empire when the rest of Europe did not even know what soap and the book were. I'm going to mention only a few words about this period below, and I will not go beyond 1492, even though there has taken place since then also fundamental influences on thinking, science and art in several European countries, which are present through Islam and Muslims.

Let me publish an excerpt from the following paper:

<https://everything2.com/title/Historical+Evidence+Regarding+the+Libraries+of+Muslim+Spain>

By 762, expansion under the Abbasid dynasty (ca. 750-1258) had slowed, and the rulers in Baghdad, Damascus, Cairo and Cordoba could survey their empire's peaceful boundaries, stretching from Asia to the Atlantic. Their attention turned to domestic matters rather than expansion. Baghdad, under the Caliph al-Ma'mun (770-813), was made home to the empire's first formal academy and library. Modeled to some degree after the Alexandrine model, it was devoted to the transcription and translation of poetry, science, philosophy and theology. In 788, the construction of the colossal Royal Mosque of Cordoba, with its attached school and library, was underway. By 794, paper mills were being constructed along the rivers around Baghdad, with that precious material being shipped to all the capitals of Islam. Book production in the east blossomed into a vital industry as textual materials, translators, scholars and tradesmen all spread throughout the Near East and Mediterranean. A new sector of the economy was born, specializing in acquiring, duplicating or locating rare books. The new libraries and colleges of Spain were no exception. The prestige of one's city or royal library led to a spirit of noble competition between the caliphs, viziers and deputies of various provinces, each wishing to attract the brightest scholars and rarest literary talents.

Andalusia was, above all, famous as a land of scholars, libraries, books lovers and collectors...when Gerbert studied at Vich (ca. 995-999), the libraries of Moorish Spain contained close to a million manuscripts...in Cordoba books were more eagerly sought than beautiful concubines or jewels...the city's glory was the Great Library established by Al-Hakam II...ultimately it contained 400,000 volumes...on the opening page of each book was written the name, date, place of birth and ancestry of the author, together with the titles of his other works. Forty-eight volumes of catalogues, incessantly amended, listed and described all titles and contained instructions on where a particular work could be found.

The libraries, in turn affiliated with a sprawling network of copyists, booksellers, papermakers and colleges, churned out as many as 60, 000 treatises, poems, polemics and compilations a year. The head librarian at Cordoba, Talid, personally appointed to the mosque collection by al-Hakam, employed a female Fatimid deputy named Labna, who acted as the Library's specialized acquisition expert in the bookstalls and merchants of Cairo, Damascus and Baghdad. This level of industry was in sharp contrast to the knowledge production underway throughout much of Christendom, where during the same period the two largest libraries (Avignon and Sorbonne) contained at most 2,000 volumes as late as 1150.

To return, as discussed at the beginning of this essay, to the motif of requisite social conditions for the development of libraries and historical record, we can see the Europeans were at a vast disadvantage when compared with the Moors of Spain. Natural disaster, political violence, disease, theft, neglect and poverty all took a heavy toll upon monastic book production throughout Europe during the 7th and 8th centuries. The manpower and resources required to train a scribe, supply him with bed, ink, parchment and food were (on a page-per-page basis) incredibly high until well into the 12th century when some level of peace, literacy and prosperity began to revive Europe. Andalusia escaped these many of these hardships for almost five continuous centuries, providing its literary industry with almost uninterrupted economic stability from the early 8th to mid 13th century:

...literature acquired a new seat at the library of the Umajjades sic? in the Spanish town of Cordoba...Al-Hakam II in the tenth century had books brought in large numbers from all parts of the Islamic empire, and in his palace kept numerous scribes, editors and bookbinders...later the Arabic translations were again translated into Latin, and several famous classical authors, including Aristotle, Hippocrates and Galen were, in part at least, made known to European scholars of the Middle Ages in this round-about way.

It was only with the Reconquest of Spain and Sicily by the Normans in the 13th century that much of this material was closely scrutinized by the Church, or physically removed for 'safekeeping' in the new universities or palaces of Europe. The scribes of Christendom had never seen anything like the wealth of knowledge produced under the reign of the Spanish Arabs. The introduction of the more economical paper medium was also, as noted, a crucial boost to European literacy. Compared to their monastic brothers in the north, the secular Arab scribes also had the benefit of much wider literacy, as well as unhindered trade access to all manner of bibliographic materials (ink, paper, etc.) from the East. One aspect of manuscript production by Arab calligraphers and scholars we have not yet mentioned, however is quality, more specifically 'quality control', what medieval Europeans would later utilize in their legal concept of the *authentica habita*, or specifying an original document of privilege. Early European medieval readers equated a book's writer with a sort of human 'transmitter, much in contrast with the modern sense of author as authority.' The Arabs, on the other hand, developed an entirely different scheme.

As outlined, by 794 paper mills in Baghdad had dramatically decreased the cost of textual material throughout the Empire. Even 'popular' literature, as a credible genre, was fostered by a rising level of literacy (the first versions of al-Rashid's Arabian Nights are dated from this era). In 813, the *Bait al-Hikmah* ('House of Wisdom') was established in Baghdad (with its own libraries, laboratories, transcription service and observatories), an institution the likes of which Europe would not develop for another three hundred years. Reportedly, by the late ninth century, there were a hundred book and paper shops in the Waddah suburb of Baghdad alone. By 976, the library of Cordoba was said to have employed 500 librarians, scribes, physicians, historians, geographers and

copyists; the catalogue had swollen to 44 volumes, arranged by subject, then order of acquisition. There was no difficulty in acquiring new materials as titles moved freely from Byzantium to Baghdad, Cairo to Cordoba, by way of Venetian and Arab shipping routes. Maintaining the quality of the copy was another matter.

To address this issue, Arab scribes developed numerous strategies to deal with the imperfections of bibliographic transmission, much to the benefit of their libraries. First, specialized glossaries, vocabularies and dictionaries for each area of knowledge, be it history, poetry, literature or medicine, were carefully researched to better the standards of spelling, grammar and usage. The compilation of textual material, often gathered in the lecture or reading rooms of the libraries built throughout the empire, frequently led to transcriptions of scholarly discussions, intermingled with other research, and given a final gloss by the scribe himself. These compilations often became books. The authority to write these books came by way of a 'certificate of audition', an actual notarized document, which asserted the writer to have schooled successfully upon the subject. This credential, called Arabic *samā'*, served to authenticate the 'authoritative transmission, or *isnad* of a book, giving evidence that the person or persons named...had studied the work under the direction of the author...belonging to a chain of transmitters going back to the author.' A copy of the notice was placed inside each manuscript to attest to its value and precision as a information source. This system of certification and accreditation was necessary given the mass of literature being produced, and increasing level of scribal apprenticeship evident throughout the Eastern and Western Arab world. According to some chroniclers of Andalusia, Hakam II (966) founded three schools attached to the Great Mosque and another 24 in the city's suburbs before the end of his reign. Pupils would, after the allotted time and success, be issued *ijāzah* diplomas which attested to their standards of tutelage and qualifications for administrative, diplomatic or scribal postings (usually in the government). The postings offered were by no means exclusive to male students. Ibn al-Fayyād, one historian of the time, notes that in one eastern suburb of Cordoba, the Mosque authorities employed 170 women solely to make Kufic copies of the Qu'ran. By that time, textual knowledge had attained a special position in Moorish culture, reflected in the importance given to book scholars. Librarians had risen to such administrative and cultural power (as they were frequently authors and scientists as well), that such posts were exclusive to the most wealthy and powerful families. One 10th century account of an Arabic 'house of books' runs thus,

...the library constituted a library by itself; there was a superintendent, a librarian and an inspector chosen from the most trustworthy people in the country. There is no book written up to this time in whatever branch of science but the prince has acquired a copy of it. The library consists of one long vaulted room, annexed to which there are store rooms. The prince had made along the large room and the store chambers, scaffoldings about the height of a man, three yards wide, of decorated wood, which have shelves from top to bottom; the books are arranged on the shelves and for every branch of learning there are separate scaffolds. There are also catalogues in which all the titles of the books are entered.

The Eventual Fate of the Cordovan Library of Caliph Hakam II.

Just as historical circumstances conspired against the imperial sense of permanency which afflicted many Roman administrators, eventually disintegrating their hold on the provinces of the Mediterranean, so too did Arab rule of the Iberian province begin to falter in the first decades of second millennium. Internal political divisions between factions in Cordoba, Seville, Fez and Baghdad spread from palace courts into mosques and then finally onto

the streets. As early as 909, Fatimid supporters in Egypt banded together to seize power from the imperial rule (centered in Baghdad) by wresting control of the mosques and schools. In effect a political struggle, its rhetoric took on highly religious overtones. The North African movement (which soon spread from Egypt to Morocco and Spain) used religious orthodoxy and charges of moral laxity to attack their Arab rulers. In many cities, the strategy worked. An increasingly doctrinaire spirit spread throughout the empire (leading to several book burnings and sectarian inquisitions in Baghdad ca. 923) and by 969 the Fatimid Berbers, ascribing to Ismaili doctrine, took command of Egypt. Meanwhile, by 966, Norman raids had begun from the North on Western Spain, hostilities had broken out between Sicilian and Andalusian navies, and by 1016 Pisan and Genoan fleets had launched an effort to retake Sardinia.

With these drastic changes, the unchallenged cultural peace of Moorish Spain vanished. Internal power struggles and external naval competition accelerated throughout the Mediterranean as the communes of northern Italy established merchant fleets of their own. This heightened sense of competition finally allowed the Berber population (ruled Arab Spaniards but actually indigenous to North Africa) to openly revolt. In 1031, the conservative backlash which had begun in Egypt over a century beforehand swept the Umayyad dynasty from power in Spain.

With the removal of the long-standing al-Hakam family, effective cultural leadership over the region receded to individual cities, such as Toledo and Seville. Some reports state the great Library of Cordoba was broken up, or even burned, by the Berber insurgency after the expulsion of the Arabs from that city. As chaos spread, the defensive line which insulated Andalusia from Europe faltered, and between 1085-91, Toledo, Sicily and Sargasso were all occupied by Christian armies. In 1095, seeing the successful mobilization of European forces in Spain, and hoping to revive Christendom, Pope Urban II declared the Crusades. Cordova itself would not fall to Christian siege until 1236 however, and it was actually during this period of political and religious conflict that much of the cultural exchange took place through the scholarly pilgrimages Averroës and Michael the Scot. Yet by 1248 all of Eastern Spain had fallen to the Crusaders. This new regime enable a wave of Jewish and Christian translation, particularly of the 'lost' Greek sciences, in what one scholar terms 'the invasion of Aristotle.' So began the great resurgence of European thought and science:

Over a period of roughly a hundred years (1150-1250) all of Aristotle's writings were translated and introduced to the West, accompanied by a formidable number of Arabic commentaries...this amounted to a vast new library. The work of assimilating and mastering it occupied the best minds of Christendom and profoundly altered the spiritual and intellectual life of the West...such masterful Arabic commentators as Avicenna and Averroës - who emphasized the unreligious and unspiritual character of the philosopher's thought - precipitated a grave crisis for the intellectual leaders of the West...harmonizing all of it with the Christian faith constituted a tremendous task...it inaugurated a period of unparalleled intellectual activity that reached its climax in the 13th century, especially in Paris and Oxford.

Despite the turmoil caused by both the Crusades and Reconquest in Spain, the scholarly interchange between the cultural centers of Andalusia and Europe actually intensified during this period. Two vastly divergent cultures were thrust together by conflict and commerce. Individuals involved in planning, negotiation and trading desperately needed insight into the mind of the Other; 'thus in the midst of negative attitudes and divisiveness, resulting from long-standing confrontation, a great deal of cultural interaction and borrowing took place.' By 1275, Christianized Arab merchants had established the first paper-mills in Christian Spain and Italy; fifty years later, the University of Paris alone employed 10,000 copyists. This exchange continued largely unhindered, until the dark

days of the Inquisition; by then however, the spirit of inquiry and reason had blossomed throughout Europe, and humanistic spirit rescued from the myriad threats presented to the ideas found in the books of Iberia.





IN THE LONG RUN MISERY WINS

Anyhow, I am glad that China is devouring that swamp what we call culture, even though it is nothing more than the cremation of a once glowing star. I am glad even if I know that the thing what China represents is a swamp, too. And I am pleased just the same way that the Indian, the Far East, and let me be proud, that also Islam is heard. I am glad not because I'm a counter-supporter and can't wait that one prevails over the other, but for something what in this superficial infectious grime where we live in shakes people's heads in order they start to recognize the other ways to establish values, heal, create and to see. Of course, I know that there are inclusion countries or comprehensions within religions that have been locked, but no one can compete over time. No dictator, orator, or clever guy in the pub is everlasting. What is eternal is the system in which we can fit ourselves and rely on.

What we are born to is considered natural, even though our heads may have been filled up with stupid stuff. Then the environment strengthened the stereotypes and we called it culture. Today, however, this is far from the situation in which the culture originally was rooted. Practically, instead of changing and improving things, we always go back in time to the past and our traditions move farther away from reality. And here I am not criticizing the guarding and taking care of tradition, it is all right. I criticize those who cannot view the world in other ways.

A person is affected by a thousand things. A form, a related experience, a sound, an event, etc. These many external influences can come together in millions of combinations in a person. These combinations create names, languages, musical and artistic approaches. Each one of those is a language. What we speak is a narrative language, but what we communicate by music and art is a sort of feeling, intuition. Maybe some approach establishes bonds that do not fit into the order of creation, that is, unnatural. That would be idol worship or associating companions to God that Islam, but inherently other religions prohibit as well. However, it is also sometimes the case that these means of expression magnify and sensitize a thought which cannot be expressed by a living language. If this makes a sacred thought available to people, why would it be forbidden? And now, please don't send me thousands of hadiths from an age when desert people prayed to every shit where they saw demons. Of course, there was a need for particular regulations to that level.

We are constantly learning that language has evolved through coexistence, work and division of labor as a result of human communication. I accept this statement, but I would like to supplement it. The concepts of a language also contain deductions. At every age man sought to explain his existence and produced words and concepts for that. Creation, life, eternity, etc. words that are not the product of common work, but the results of a deduction or conclusion. So, man has always been thinking, and his thinking was not limited only to his daily livelihood. Moreover, with his artistic means, which evolved alongside linguistic means of expression, he placed an increasing emphasis on depicting ghosts, demons, then going deeper into the spiritual world he wanted to make it more perceivable.

Names have been appeared. Children were given names that symbolized something. Power, cunning, perseverance, etc. These were found in the world of animals. Such names still exist in Africa today. With the advent of deeper spiritual faith, he named his descendants directly or derivatively about formations or people he held as saints. Most of our names are derived names that can be traced back to Germanic, Latin, Arabic, or other roots. However, that can be generally declared: the name of God was used in any culture exclusively to call Him.

After this long deduction, we get to the names of today. Kevin, Jenifer, Diego and a thousand others. God save me to criticize the possibility of choosing a name freely. That's not what I'm talking about. Rather, what is the basis of naming. So far, I've talked about a religion, a cultural tradition, and now I'm talking about a dream. The basis of these names is a dream what roots in soap operas. A dream what comes up in the course of misery and hopelessness, in which Kevin, Jenifer, Diego give a life pattern, destiny, or simply represent beauty that is exemplary. These patterns which were born in dreams result names, language, language reinterpretations. And it's not only a domestic phenomenon. Just as misery is international, so is the dream-image what comes to surface of the misery and it produces words, names. When I spoke in the introduction about a culture that is swampy, outdated (that is, not inherently swamp!), I referred to the rejection, adverse attitude that avoids any other approach that goes beyond the "well-established" traditional point of view. Such an outdated approach formulates criticism on the surface and does not arrive to the discovery and evaluation that would be necessary in our actual time. While communicating from one side about the great achievements and prosperity, at the level of misery another language develops, which is moving away in its meaning from the original, literature one. There are areas where words like household, wedding ring are incomprehensible because there is no concept to which those can be attached. And then I'm not talking about literary terms. At the same time, the recruitment of women for work, advertised by several political parties, in these regions means that the girls have to work as whores to earn money. A few more years and we shall speak a language that sounds one, but will have deep differences regarding the meaning of the words. That is why I am delighted with the earth-shaking cultural confrontations, because at least we reach the point where we begin to be aware of each other. So far, we have made up a zoo impression of everyone else who is not us.

Behind the cage, that is a Chinese, Muslim, or Gypsy. Don't imagine that they don't think the same like you!

And one more thing. Until you lock yourself into a world that you feel wide, it is tight in the reality. Do you know what makes it narrow more every day? The misery. Poverty also has logic and regularity. If you analyze too much that you are not the cause of the misery and you have nothing to do with it, one day misery will devour even you. This happens no matter you are innocent or not. And no matter whether you are American, Chinese or Russian. Force and army don't matter here. You can still feed misery with dream-images today, but once if consciousness comes into the scene, just learn from the fall of the great realms where misery has always won.

أَوَلَمْ يَسِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَيَنْظُرُوا كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الَّذِينَ مِن قَبْلِهِمْ وَكَانُوا أَنشُدَ مِنْهُمْ
قُوَّةً وَمَا كَانَ اللَّهُ لِيُعْجِزَهُ مِن شَيْءٍ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَلَا فِي الْأَرْضِ إِنَّهُ كَانَ عَلِيمًا
قَدِيرًا (٤٤)

Do they not travel through the earth, and see what was the End of those before them, - though they were superior to them in strength? Nor is Allah to be frustrated by anything whatever in the heavens or on earth: for He is All-Knowing. All-Powerful. (Quran 35:44)

Remember. Jesus was born into poverty and misery. Open your heart for what Jesus opened his heart.



IS OUR PLACE THERE BETWEEN SUBJECTS IN A DEPARTMENT OR SOMETHING ELSE?

Who would you rely on in matters of faith? Once you have a meeting with Allah, why do you seek advice from someone who is interested only in worldly benefit? See the saying of the prophet:

جَلَسْتُ قَالَ قَيْسٌ، بِنِ الْأَخْنَفِ عَنِ الْعَلَاءِ، أَبِي عَنِ الْجَرِيرِيِّ، حَدَّثَنَا الْأَعْلَى، عَبْدُ حَدَّثَنَا عِيَّاشٌ، حَدَّثَنَا بِنِ الْعَلَاءِ أَبُو حَدَّثَنَا الْجَرِيرِيُّ، حَدَّثَنَا أَبِي، حَدَّثَنِي قَالَ الصَّمَدِ، عَبْدُ أَخْبَرَنَا مَنْصُورٌ، بِنِ إِسْحَاقَ وَحَدَّثَنِي وَالْهَيْئَةَ وَالْتِيَابِ الشَّعْرَ خَشِنُ رَجُلٌ فَجَاءَ فُرَيْشٌ، مِنْ مَلَأِ إِلَى جَلَسْتُ قَالَ حَدَّثَهُمْ قَيْسٌ، بِنِ الْأَخْنَفِ أَنَّ الشَّخِيرَ، نَدَى حَلْمَةَ عَلَى يُوضَعُ ثُمَّ جَهَنَّمَ، نَارٍ فِي عَلَيْهِ يُحْمَى بِرَضْفِ الْكَازِبِينَ بَشِيرٌ قَالَ ثُمَّ فَسَلَّمَ عَلَيْهِمْ قَامَ حَتَّى وَلَّى ثُمَّ يَتَزَلُّزَلُ، نَدِيهِ حَلْمَةَ مِنْ يَخْرُجُ حَتَّى كَنَفِهِ نُعْضُ عَلَى وَيُوضَعُ كَنَفِهِ، نُعْضُ مِنْ يَخْرُجُ حَتَّى أَحَدِهِمْ قُلْتُ الَّذِي كَرِهُوا قَدْ إِلَّا الْقَوْمَ أَرَى لَا لَهُ قُلْتُ هُوَ مَنْ أَدْرِي لَا وَأَنَا إِلَيْهِ، وَجَلَسْتُ وَتَبِعْتُهُ سَارِيَةً، إِلَى فَجَلَسَ أَبَا يَا " - و سلم عليه الله صلى النبي قال خليلك من قلت قال - خليلي لي قال شيناً يعقلون لا إنهم قال عليه الله صلى الله رسول أن أرى وأنا النهار من بقي ما الشمس إلى فنظرت قال " أحداً أتبصر ذر وإن " دنائير ثلاثة إلا كله أنفه ذهباً أحد مثل لي أن أحب ما " قال نعم قلت له، حاجة في يرسلني و سلم الله ألقى حتى دين عن أسنتيهم ولا دنيا، أسألهم لا والله لا الدنيا يجمعون إنما يعقلون، لا هؤلاء

Narrated Al-Ahnaf bin Qais:

While I was sitting with some people from Quraish, a man with very rough hair, clothes, and appearance came and stood in front of us, greeted us and said, "Inform those who hoard wealth, that a stone will be heated in the Hell-fire and will be put on the nipples of their breasts till it comes out from the bones of their shoulders and then put on the bones of their shoulders till it comes through the nipples of their breasts the stone will be moving and hitting." After saying that, the person retreated and sat by the side of the pillar, I followed him and sat beside him, and I did not know who he was. I said to him, "I think the people disliked what you had said." He said, "These people do not understand anything, although my friend told me." I asked, "Who is your friend?" He said, "The Prophet (peace be upon him) said (to me), 'O Abu Dhar! Do you see the mountain of Uhud?' And on that I (Abu Dhar) started looking towards the sun to judge how much remained of the day as I thought that Allah's Apostle wanted to send me to do something for him and I said, 'Yes!' He said, 'I do not love to have gold equal to the mountain of Uhud unless I spend it all (in Allah's cause) except three Dinars (pounds). These people do not understand and collect worldly wealth. No, by Allah, Neither I ask them for worldly benefits nor am I in need of their religious advice till I meet Allah, The Honorable, The Majestic.' "

Classification. Sahih, authentic

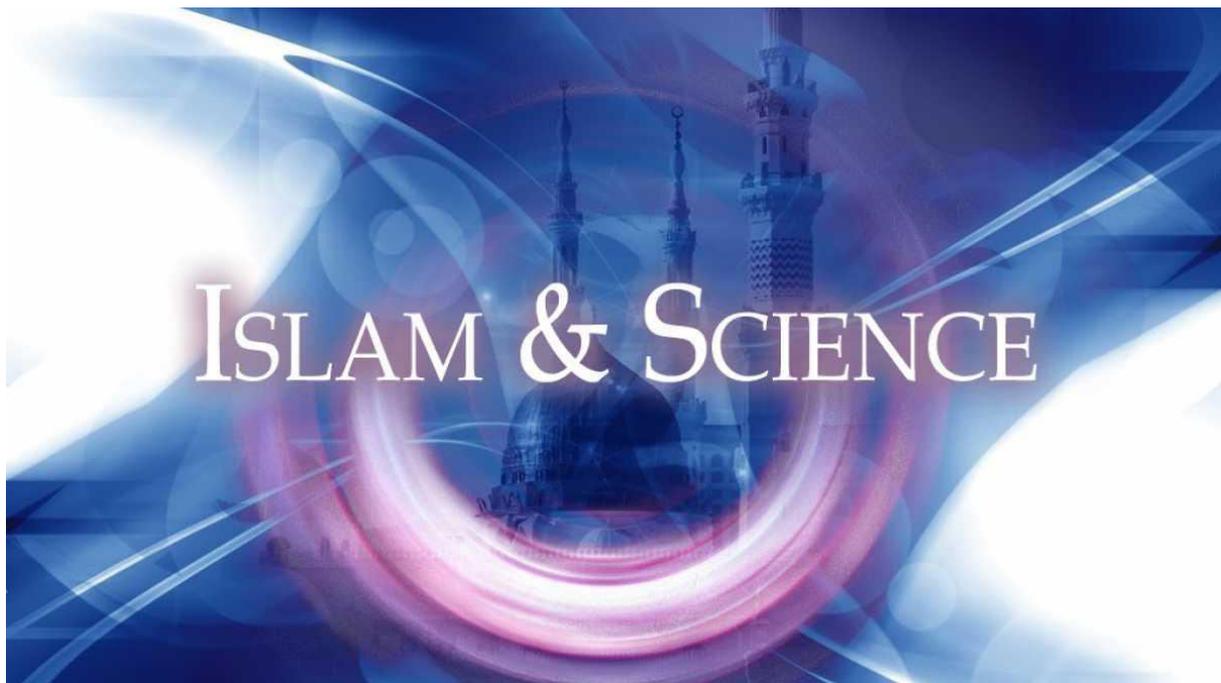
Reference: Sahih al-Bukhari, Book of Tax (Zakat) Hadith 489.

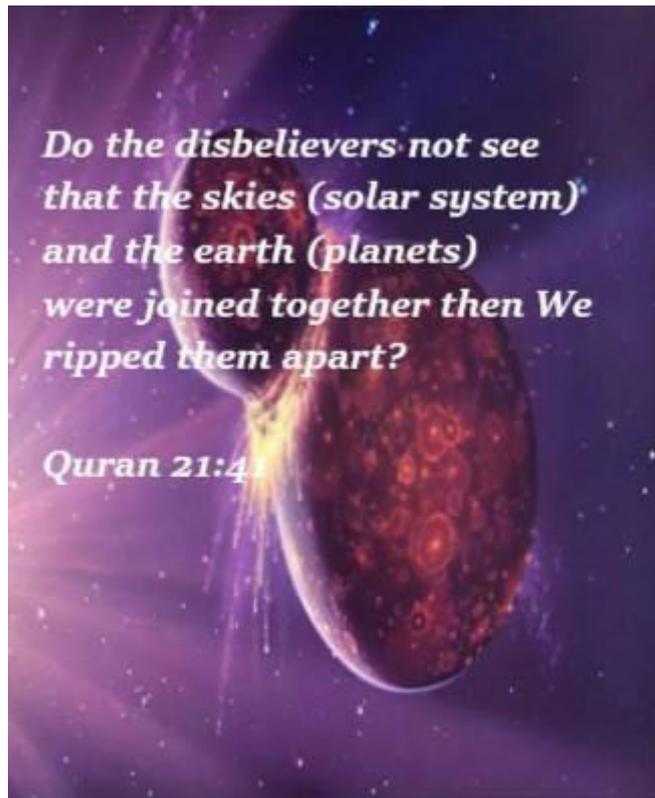
It's a familiar case, isn't it? You fall in love with something, search it for years, decades, live in devotion, dedicate your life to that specific knowledge, until you meet someone who is questioning: how do you spend your time? And you share with him/her what you live for. You open before him/her the miracle that was revealed to you. You pass over decades of experience. This bumpkin

who, all his life beat his balls, built castles by scamming others, interrupts and gives you a lesson. He enlightens you for being stupid, wasted your life, on the other hand him! He is a genius! Well, the prophet (peace be upon him) did not escape his fate, nor did his predecessors. The world repeats itself, throws the shit on the surface, while the gold sinks to the bottom of the water.

It has been proposed to me to give lectures at universities, to teach about what I have collected. I am not in a mood to serve the cause of Allah in a university context. Or, at least I don't enter all universities. The question arises here, who validates the knowledge or science? A muff? Does a water-headed gang of charlatan people judge science? The same ones who host disciplines that criticize Islam? Those, who have references like the new types of mass-destructive weapons, global climate change, environmental pollution, modern economic tools for impoverishing the population, and communication that makes all of that perfectly acceptable? In such circles, should I explain in an outlying chair what Islam is? Should I subordinate Islam and range it under these? The point is not me, the person but the thing what I represent!

My answer is the above hadith. I stay here on the social network no matter how many likes or shares I get. At least, I'm sending something into the digital space that wouldn't go beyond the 5-person attendance of a "shallow department" of a hanky-panky university.





KNOWLEDGE AT FAMILY, SCHOOL AND GLOBAL LEVEL

Once upon a time, family was the unit in which a kind of knowledge was accumulated and passed on to children. Then the knowledge of the family was superseded by the knowledge of village communities, castes, tribes, through which survival, hunting, knowledge of nature, myths and traditions were passed further to the next generation. I had the chance to see the old lifestyle in Africa where, in the evenings at the light of campfires the elders told their former experiences in which they passed on a wealth of knowledge. An old man's death struck the village as if a library had burned down. What I heard there was incredibly important, even as an outsider. Without such knowledge, a boy who was born there would have been lost in the savannah, instead of living in harmony with nature he would have been exposed to the dangers of nature, and would suffer of constant threat to life. The girls learned here how to cook, weave clothes, and prepare home-made items.

As larger settlements and cities developed, it was not the family but society that determined what sort of knowledge serve the benefit of the community. The transfer of knowledge was taken out of

the family and village and was placed in institutions and schools. From here the school gave the knowledge, but that knowledge was different. This knowledge was no longer for the survival of a family or village, but developed skills for different jobs what was required by the society. Hunting, wild stalking, herbal collecting transformed into biology, knowledge of the terrain became geography, and the legends of tribes were replaced by the historical view of the given society and this has changed frequently. This knowledge was often alienated, and even confronted with knowledge what has been stored in the memory of the family and the village. No wonder that a few generations later, the school system itself overturned the traditional family model. There were good and bad aspects in this process, but I won't go into that. It depends on the experience of the individual who lived in it.

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمُ اتَّبِعُوا مَا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ قَالُوا بَلْ نَتَّبِعُ مَا أَلْفَيْنَا عَلَيْهِ آبَاءَنَا أَوَلَوْ كَانَ آبَاؤُهُمْ لَا يَعْقِلُونَ شَيْئاً وَلَا يَهْتَدُونَ (١٧٠)

When it is said to them: "Follow what Allah hath revealed:" They say: "Nay! we shall follow the ways of our fathers." What! even though their fathers Were void of wisdom and guidance? (Quran 2:170)

This is also a sort of mistake what man and even we Muslims commit. We follow the footsteps of our father or people whom we consider spiritual leader. Quran prescribe to follow the ayas. In Islam man has direct relation with Allah so there is not need to follow traditions and customs. We have to give respect to all who bring us up in our life and support us with knowledge but this al will not allow us to dispense from our own effort to go ahead in this life with open eyes. The ayas transform in us into inspiring power therefore it is inevitable for all of us to immerse in the ayas on our own. Fathers and spiritual leaders can help but as we were born alone and pass away alone, they cannot born and die instead of us.

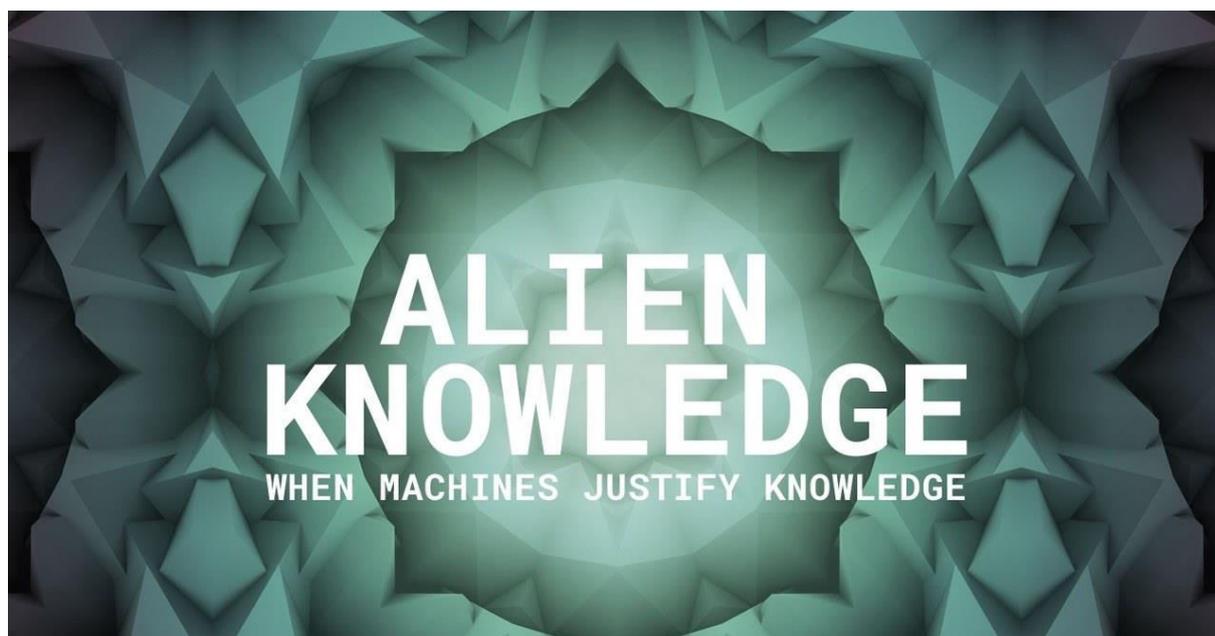
Behold! The Quran teaches us not to follow even our father or our spiritual leader mindlessly, blindly! People's truth is valid in their own time. If you live in a different time and under different circumstances, move on and develop your knowledge to update yourself! This is not an underestimation of our predecessors, but on the contrary! This is their real appreciation because we can rely on their achievements! This method, which is based on searching analogies then carries on deductions, consequences, advancements, and results progress, is called Qiyas, which is a science developed by Muslims in the Medieval. With the help of Qiyas was the heritage of ancient ages transferred to the Medieval then was further developed by our Muslim ancestors. Or perhaps we've forgotten this all?

Attention! I was talking about the truth of men, not the truth of God! The truth of man can be developed but the truth of God never.

And now back to humans:

Today we live in a world of globalization, where the quality of knowledge and its transmission takes place between the world community and the society of a given nation and not between families and the society. No matter it hurts or doesn't, this process will also take place and the knowledge required by the world prevails. Why? The framework of a given society no longer seals people from the world hermetically. People can work everywhere, get married from distant places, watch movies and they want to understand their contents wherever those are made. They want to know about world events, climate change and taking common action for a global life or survival. We can refrain from this process or people who do not profess the ideas of a particular narrow community against

the world trend can be humiliated in the society, but is meaningless. We have to decide what we want. Should we fix an age and we don't move further even a bit about its knowledge and traditions, or should we develop ourselves and adapt our knowledge to the changes of the world? In my private opinion this statement is true for Sunna as well. As we look at it, the Sunnah is not Quran, so it is of human origin. However, a machine cannot justify God's knowledge. That would be an alienated space from humans. So, we can calm down. The Quran is eternal.





ORIENTALISM AND ISLAMIC PHILOSOPHY

Orientalism is the concept that there is something very special and different about the thought of those living in the East, which can be discovered through the methods of scholarship current in the West. It is a reflection of the relationship of imperial and intellectual domination of a West which feels it is superior to an 'inferior' East. This often results in an understanding of Islamic philosophy which sees the latter as essentially unoriginal, derivative and of only historical interest. While orientalists have produced interesting and important work, most fail to appreciate the independent status of the material which they analyze.

The notion of Orientalism

Orientalism as a political doctrine

The Orientalist approach to Islam

Orientalism and Islamic philosophy

1. The notion of Orientalism

Orientalism is the branch of scholarship that uses traditional Western methods as a means of understanding and gathering knowledge pertaining to the Orient. The term was also used by Edward Said (1978) to elucidate his own challenge to the validity of such methods.

On the one hand, Orientalism has given us much of what we know about the Oriental world at large. Late nineteenth-century authors are especially worthy of consideration for their contributions to an understanding of foreign cultures and peoples. On the other hand, however, several problems arise from the attitudes and methods used in traditional Orientalist discourse, which in turn has had an impact - often negative - upon Western consciousness. This influence and distorts the framework through which the West approaches the Orient in general and Islam in particular.

The Orient encompasses a far greater area than simply that of the Arabs and the Muslim community; exotic images from India, China, Japan and Korea are conjured up in the minds of Western people when they think of the Orient. However, Orientalism has had a particular impact on the study and understanding of Islamic philosophy. Many scholars' understandings of Islamic philosophy is, 'that Islamic civilization as we know it would simply not have existed without the Greek heritage'.

2. Orientalism as a political doctrine

Orientalism has several different but interrelated meanings. In its general sense, it describes the way in which the West looks at the Orient in order to understand it within the context of Western experience. More specifically, Orientalism is a categorical approach by Western scholars as an attempt to form a collective body of knowledge about the Orient. Included in this enterprise is the study of Eastern philosophies, history, religion, culture, language and social structures. To understand the effect of Orientalism on Islamic philosophy, however, we need first to understand it as a political doctrine; from its inception, Orientalism was primarily political and secondarily cultural and philosophical.

Orientalism as a system of the knowledge began in the late seventeenth century, reaching its zenith in the late nineteenth and early twentieth centuries. During this period Britain and France, and later the USA, were involved in the struggle for Western domination. This Anglo-French-American experience was essentially imperialistic. Implicit in the Orientalist attitude, therefore, is the belief that the Orient had passed its golden age as the West was being 'born', and was thus in decline. This view of the Orient as backward and barbaric led to interpretations which resembled more closely what scholars wished to believe, rather than what actually was the case. In philosophy, this attitude led to the belief that the entire system of Islamic philosophy was based upon the Greek inheritance; this in turn led to the belief that Islamic philosophers were not good Muslims, as philosophy and religion apparently could not be reconciled.

Along with this attitude, Orientalism also played an active role in advancing Western interests in the East. The pursuit of knowledge of the Orient was often not an end in itself. The study of Islamic philosophy merely confirmed many Western scholars in their belief of the superiority of their own culture.

3. The Orientalist approach to Islam

From the beginning, Orientalists have viewed Islam in two ways. First, as it had borrowed liberally from Abrahamic (Judaic-Christian) traditions, Islam was considered to be a crude parody of Christianity. Second, Islam was looked upon as an alien menace which historically had enormous military and political success throughout the world, and consequently was a threat to Western civilization.

In Orientalism, Islam first had to be placed within the realm of Western understanding with respect to Christian concepts rather than regarded on its own terms. One way of accomplishing this was to make analogies between Christian religions and Islam. The obvious parallel is the one which some Orientalists draw between Muhammad and Christ. Since Christ is central to the Christian faith, Westerners assumed that Muhammad holds the same place in Islam. This misconception helped to popularize the use of the name 'Mohammedanism'; a term highly offensive to Muslims. The Christ analogy also served to reinforce the notion that Muhammad was nothing more than an 'impostor' and a pale version of the Christian Messiah.

Islam also provided a provocation to the West in another respect. From the time of the Arab conquests in the seventh century to the ascendancy of the Ottoman Empire, Islam itself posed a formidable challenge to the Christian world. Islamic empires - Arab, Ottoman or those in Spain and North Africa - had quite effectively challenged and, at least for short periods of time, dominated Christian Europe.

Orientalism and Islamic philosophy

The first wave of Muslim conquest in ad 632-4 secured for the Arab Muslims the strongly Hellenized territories of Syria and Egypt along with the western part of the Sassanian Persian empire. At first the new conquerors may have been suspicious about the culture of classical antiquity, as both religion and language separated the Arab Muslims from the vanquished peoples. However, the former overcame their anxiety remarkably quickly and began instead a cultural conquest and assimilation of ancient knowledge.

Philosophers such as Ibn Sina, al-Kindi, al-Farabi and Ibn Rushd all interpreted the Islamic inheritance of classical philosophy and attempted an assimilation of it into mainstream Islam in their writings. The classification of the sciences, in encyclopedic proportions, was carried out by the likes of al-Khwarizmi in his *Mafatih al-'ulum*, and by a group of scholars in the ninth and tenth centuries who called themselves the 'Brethren of Purity' (*Ikhwan al-Safa'*). The attitude of these and other philosophers was one of acceptance and the transferring of intellectual history, rather than an adoption of so-called 'foreign' ideas. Many of these ideas were foreign indeed, as we do not see any mention of them in the Qur'an and earlier traditional works, but the underlying theme was the gaining and spread of knowledge, 'ilm. Gaining of knowledge is obligatory according to the tradition of Muhammad, the prophet of Islam, who said: 'Seeking knowledge ('ilm) is obligatory upon all Muslims, men and women.'

This approach is clearly brought out in the epistles of the *Ikhwan al-Safa'*. During a lengthy debate in these epistles, between humans and animals in the court of the king of the jinn, examples from history are given in which the conquering nations took over, translated into their language and made their own the knowledge of vanquished peoples. Solomon is cited as a classic example:

Our sciences and the sciences of all the nations are [acquired] one from the other. If this was not the case, from where did the Persians get astrology, astronomy and observatories? Did not they take it from the Indians? If it was not for Solomon, where did the Israelites get the sciences.... He took it from the kings of all nations when he conquered their territories and transformed them to Hebrew...

This transcendental open-mindedness has been misrepresented many times by Western scholars, who are more interested in finding something new in the Islamic sciences than in attempting to understand the transmission of the corpus of human knowledge from one people to another. The Orientalist outlook mentioned above appears clearly when scholars such as Walzer and Rosenthal expend much effort in finding faults within the Islamic philosophical system, rather than using their impressive abilities to develop a better understanding of the amalgamation and legacy that has been

left by the Islamic philosophers. In Walzer's important work, *Greek into Arabic* (Walzer 1962), the attitude is that everything the Arab philosophers had to say was 'borrowed' from the Greeks. Even when we are not able to find the source, according to Walzer, it can be assumed safely that the original Greek source is no longer extant.

This imaginary dichotomy between philosophy and theology, as assumed by the Orientalists, has led to a severe crippling of the understanding of the achievements of the Islamic philosophers. This attitude itself has its roots in the initial reaction to the impact of Greek philosophy upon Christianity. Orientalist scholars assume that the Muslims felt exactly the same as the early Christians did about the conflict between philosophy and theology. Of course there were debates between Islamic philosophers and theologians, but in the Arab and Islamic milieu the attitude was rather different from that in the Christian world; in the former, the philosophers were simply taking what they assumed was their legitimate inheritance from the corpus of human knowledge.

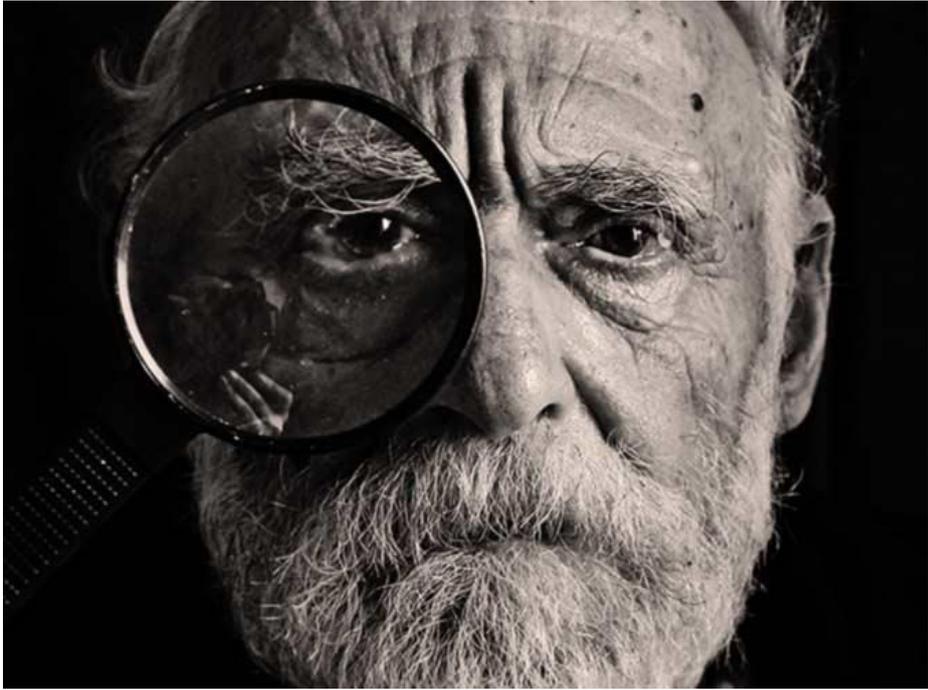
In conclusion, these notions about the Orient eventually 'created' the Orient. The 'Orient' (East) is, in fact, only East from an European perspective: it is a relative, not absolute, term. More precisely, the 'Orient' is whatever the Orientalists say it is: it is a series of abstractions based upon Western-generated ideas rather than upon Oriental realities. Islamic philosophy needs to be studied as more than just a reflection of Greek ideas; it needs to be considered as an area of thought which came into contact with a variety of different cultures, and which developed out of these and out of a meditation on the Islamic sciences themselves into an independent and original form of philosophical thought.

Source: *From the Routledge Encyclopedia of Philosophy*

General Editor: Edward Craig, Churchill College, University of Cambridge, UK Islamic Philosophy

يُرِيدُونَ أَنْ يُطْفِئُوا نُورَ اللَّهِ بِأَفْوَاهِهِمْ وَيَأْبَى اللَّهُ إِلَّا أَنْ يُتِمَّ نُورَهُ وَلَوْ كَرِهَ الْكَافِرُونَ
(٣٢)

Fain would they extinguish Allah's light with their mouths, but Allah will not allow but that His light should be perfected, even though the Unbelievers may detest (it). (Quran 9:32)





PROGRESS WITH THE AGE AND WITH THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE AGE

Our reading habits have changed. Sure, that literary works of large volumes are read in the form of printed books, but we obtain news, daily events, and searched information predominantly from the net. It is not excluded that books will eventually be replaced by the digital space as well, and this time may soon come to pass. The time of printed literature and the press is over. I belong to the generation that is used to the world of books, but I see this space is narrowing. For the youngest generation, books and newspapers will be difficult to manage. They type in a search word and the application drops them the appropriate article or the part of it, whatever they want. In regard of information flow this is the future. I'm not speaking about culture, literacy, but information flow. With this in mind, we may not have to complain about the illiteracy of the young generation. As readers, they may have read more than we read, just the reading habits have changed. They are reading from the screen.

There was a social experiment in India some years ago. In the neighborhood of slums, later on at corners of the streets free internet access have been set up. This opportunity attracted masses of children who had to learn writing-reading and the basic applications in order to play. It all came from the applications, without school. At Western universities, compulsory attendance at lectures has been replaced by online training. Anyone who want to attend can do, and the one who does not, can follow the lectures on the net, or even look back and replay the video repeatedly if something was

not clear. At the same time this is the exam of the lecturers because their traceability and level of explanation can be controlled.

We do not know how long it will take, but I am convinced, not for years, that anything what does not exist in the virtual space will not exist in the everyday life, too. Not only me, but many other people see that way, therefore there is a competition going on for the occupation of the digital space. I see, that more and more knowledge from all areas is loaded up and PR means are also deployed for gaining more visitors. It is also a goal that Google give our link and references in the first or second position if someone is searching a sort of content what we deal with.

The importance of physical locations is diminishing. Mosques and temples are still important due to the community feeling and subjective experiences, but regarding information and knowledge delivery, the online accesses are more significant. Just one click and the answer you want is there on the screen.

No office needed as well. Under a particular scale one doesn't need a secretary, filing, human resources department, nothing but an online access. There are jobs, livelihoods, research areas that are not bound to physical locations, libraries and wherever we are in the world, the digital space ensures access to them.

We are living in a changed world and the trend of it will be increasingly dominant. Therefore, it is important who is in this space and what proportion of it can be occupied?

I am convinced that this space will create a new society throughout the world. I'm sure this network will help to find each other and build closer cohesion between identities, ethnicities, and religions, but in the long run, I see the dissolution of the above identities as dividing forces, which is fine. We shall realize by the net that there are similar thoughts between different identities, perceptions, and a new lattice structure is emerging that overrides the issue of affiliation. One thing will be important: participating in a shared thinking process where the background of the individual disappears. There is no skin color, no gender, on the net, however the thoughts encounter the other thoughts. If it is competitive and convincing, it will be taken over by others, if it is not convincing it will disappear and the representatives of the tough will retreat into their physical space, where they will become a minor segment. This will be the trend of selection. If we, Muslims, or anyone else, are unable to renew and occupy our position in the cyberspace with intelligent thoughts, we will become waste in the kitchen of the great global thinking. I did not say Islam but Muslims. This is perhaps the last opportunity in history where we can prove what our knowledge, conviction and faith are worth for. It will turn out which directions can strengthen and become convincing, and what thoughts can be recognized and accepted by the world that does not know Islam.

In the new space, there will be no room for flying angels and hooved devils. We'll leave them for Hollywood. We do not know that our partner is Jewish, Christian, Atheist, Gypsy or Swabian while we exchange messages. Finally, the aspects that are influencing and overwriting an objective opinion if we see eye-to-eye our partner, will disappear. There will be no opportunity for empty slogans, time-wasting speeches, nonsense phrases and five-minute-long "keyfel hal" (Arabic: how are you). Either we put the concept in, or "likes" are not coming and we disappear in the world of net. Then you can scold the Jews, America or anyone else, the point is: You haven't changed. Do not pull reality back into the past, but you should integrate yourself to the reality.

Anyone who doubts about the need for change should read the Prophet's (peace upon him) life and observe the great change what he caused by leading his followers, his nation from paganism and

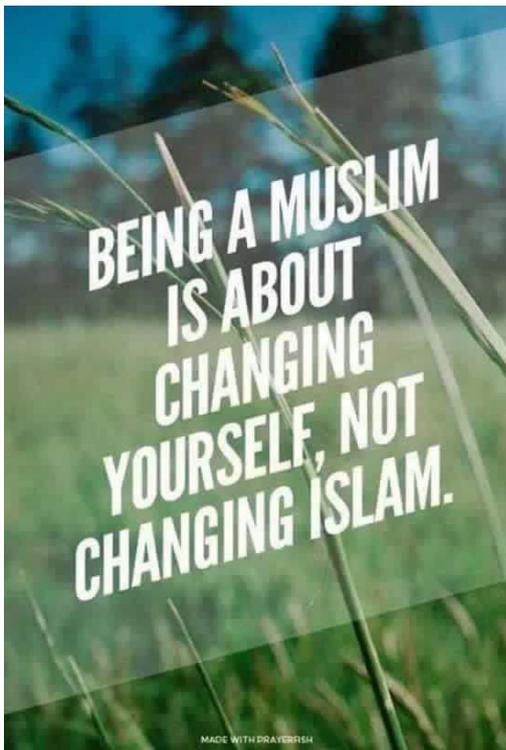
anarchy, to faith and orderly life. We are still facing changes in our time. We have a Guidance in our hands, what are we afraid of? It is not the Guidance that needs to change, but ourselves!

Anas ibn Malik reported: The Messenger of Allah, peace and blessings be upon him, said:

مُسْلِمٍ كُلِّ عَلَى فَرِيضَةِ الْعِلْمِ طَلَبُ

Seeking knowledge is an obligation upon every Muslim.

Source: Sunan Ibn Mājah 224, Grade: Sahih



PROPHECY ON THE VICTORY OF BYZANTIUM AND THE RISE OF ISLAM

There is a prediction in the Quran. Not just a prediction about the Last Judgement, the Last Hour, but a prediction that will take place in a much shorter period of time, which has taken place in the life of the man of the age. The fulfilment of the word of the Quran had enormous persuasive power in regard of the authenticity of the word of Allah.

عُلِبَتِ الرُّومُ (٢)

The Roman Empire has been defeated- (Quran 30:2)

The remarkable defeats of the Roman Empire under Heraclius. It was not merely isolated defeats; the Roman Empire lost most of its Asiatic territory and was hemmed in on all sides at its capital, Constantinople.

فِي أَدْنَى الْأَرْضِ وَهُمْ مِّنْ بَعْدِ غَلِبِهِمْ سَيَغْلِبُونَ (٣)

In a land close by; but they, (even) after (this) defeat of theirs, will soon be victorious- (Quran 30:3)

The defeat, "in a land close by" must refer to Syria and Palestine, Jerusalem was lost in 614-15 A.D., shortly before this Surah was revealed.

The Pagan Quraish of Makkah rejoiced at the overthrow of Rome by Persia. They were pro-Persian, and in their heart of hearts they hoped that the nascent movement of Islam, which at that time was, from a worldly point of view, very weak and helpless, would also collapse under their persecution. But they misread the true Signs of the times. They are told here that they would soon be disillusioned in both their calculations, and it actually so happened at the battle of Issus in 622 (the year of Hijrah) and in 624, when Heraclius carried his campaign into the heart of Persia (see Appendix) and the Makkan Quraish were beaten off at Badr.

فِي بَضْعِ سِنِينَ لِلَّهِ الْأَمْرُ مِنْ قَبْلُ وَمِنْ بَعْدِ وَيَوْمَئِذٍ يَفْرَحُ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ (٤)

Within a few years. With Allah is the Decision, in the past and in the Future: on that Day shall the Believers rejoice- (Quran 30:4)

Bidh'un in the text means a short period-a period of from three to nine years. The period between the loss of Jerusalem (614-15) by the Romans and their victory at Issus (622) was seven years, and that to the penetration of Persia by Heraclius was nine years.

The battle of Badr (2 A.H. i.e. 624 A.D.) was a real time of rejoicing for the Believers and a time of disillusionment for the arrogant Quraish, who thought that they could crush the whole movement of Islam in Madinah as they had tried to do in Makkah. But they were signally repulsed.

بِنَصْرِ اللَّهِ يَنْصُرُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الرَّحِيمُ ﴿٥﴾

With the help of Allah. He helps whom He will, and He is exalted in might, most merciful. (Quran 30:5)

وَعَدَ اللَّهُ لَا يُخْلِفُ اللَّهُ وَعْدَهُ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ ﴿٦﴾

(It is) the promise of Allah. Never does Allah depart from His promise: but most men understand not. (Quran 30:6)

The promise refers to the Decision of all things by the Command of Allah, Who will remove all troubles and difficulties from the path of His righteous Believers, and help them to rejoice over the success of their righteous Cause. This refers to all times and all situations. The righteous should not despair in their darkest moments, for Allah's help will come.

The prediction made in the initial verses of this Surah is one of the most outstanding evidences of the Quran's being the Word of Allah and the Holy Prophet Muhammad's being a true Messenger of Allah. Eight years before the Holy Prophet's advent as a Prophet the Byzantine Emperor Maurice was overthrown by Phocus, who captured the throne and became king. Phocus first got the Emperor's five sons executed in front of him, and then got the Emperor also killed and hung their heads in a thoroughfare in Constantinople. A few days after this he had the empress and her three daughters also put to death. The event provided Khusrau Parvez, the Sassanid king of Iran; a good moral excuse to attack Byzantium. For Emperor Maurice had been his benefactor; with his help he had got the throne of Iran. Therefore, he declared that he would avenge his godfather's and his children's murder upon Phocus, the usurper. So, he started war against Byzantium in 603 A. D. and within a few years, putting the Phocus armies to rout in succession, he reached Edessa (modern, Urfa) in Asia Minor, on the one hand, and Aleppo and Antioch in Syria, on the other. When the Byzantine ministers saw that Phocus could not save the country, they sought the African governor's help, who sent his son, Heraclius, to Constantinople with a strong fleet. Phocus was immediately deposed and Heraclius made emperor. He treated Phocus as he had treated Maurice. This happened in 610 A. D., the year the Holy Prophet was appointed to Prophethood.

The moral excuse for which Khusrau Parvez had started the war was no more valid after the deposition and death of Phocus. Had the object of his war really been to avenge the murder of his ally on Phocus for his cruelty, he would have come to terms with the new Emperor after the death of Phocus. But he continued the war, and gave it the color of a crusade between Zoroastrianism and Christianity. The sympathies of the Christian sects (i. e. Nestorians and Jacobians, etc.) which had been excommunicated by the Roman ecclesiastical authority and tyrannized for years also went with the Magian (Zoroastrian) invaders, and the Jews also joined hands with them; so much so that the number of the Jews who enlisted in Khusrau's army rose up to 26,000.

Heraclius could not stop this storm. The very first news that he received from the East after ascending the throne was that of the Iranian occupation of Antioch. After this Damascus fell in 613 A. D. Then in 614 A.D. the Iranians occupying Jerusalem played havoc with the Christian world. Ninety thousand Christians were massacred and the Holy Sepulcher was desecrated. The Original Cross on

which, according to the Christian belief, Jesus had died was seized and carried to Mada'in. The chief priest Zacharia was taken prisoner and all the important churches of the city were destroyed. How puffed up was Khusrau Parvez at this victory can be judged from the letter that he wrote to Heraclius from Jerusalem. He wrote: "From Khusrau, the greatest of all gods, the master of the whole world: To Heraclius, his most wretched and most stupid servant: You say that you have trust in your Lord. why didn't then your Lord save Jerusalem from me?"

Within a year after this victory the Iranian armies over-ran Jordan, Palestine and the whole of the Sinai Peninsula, and reached the frontiers of Egypt. In those very days another conflict of a far greater historical consequence was going on in Makkah. The believers in One God, under the leadership of the Prophet Muhammad (may Allah's peace be upon him), were fighting for their existence against the followers of *shirk* under the command of the chiefs of the Quraish, and the conflict had reached such a stage that in 615 A. D., a substantial number of the Muslims had to leave their homes and take refuge with the Christian kingdom of Habash, which was an ally of the Byzantine Empire. In those days the Sassanid victories against Byzantium were the talk of the town, and the pagans of Makkah were delighted and were taunting the Muslims to the effect: "Look the fire worshipers of Iran are winning victories and the Christian believers in Revelation and Prophethood are being routed everywhere. Likewise, we, the idol worshipers of Arabia, will exterminate you and your religion."

These were the conditions when this Surah of the Quran was sent down, and in it a prediction was made, saying: "The Romans have been vanquished in the neighboring land and within a few years after their defeat, they shall be victorious. And it will be the day when the believers will rejoice in the victory granted by Allah." It contained not one but two predictions: First, the Romans shall be victorious; and second, the Muslims also shall win a victory at the same time. Apparently, there was not a remote chance of the fulfillment of the either prediction in the next few years. On the one hand, there were a handful of the Muslims, who were being beaten and tortured in Makkah, and even till eight years after this prediction there appeared no chance of their victory and domination. On the other, the Romans were losing more and more ground every next day. By 619 A. D. the whole of Egypt had passed into Sassanid hands and the Magian armies had reached as far as Tripoli. In Asia Minor they beat and pushed back the Romans to Bosphorus, and in 617 A. D. they captured Chalcedon (modern, Kadikoy) just opposite Constantinople. The Emperor sent an envoy to Khusrau, praying that he was ready to have peace on any terms, but he replied, "I shall not give protection to the emperor until he is brought in chains before me and gives up obedience to his crucified god and adopts submission to the fire god."

At last, the Emperor became so depressed by defeat that he decided to leave Constantinople and shift to Carthage (modern, Tunis). In short, as the British historian Gibbon says, even seven to eight years after this prediction of the Quran, the conditions were such that no one could even imagine that the Byzantine Empire would ever gain an upper hand over Iran. Not to speak of gaining domination, no one could hope that the Empire, under the circumstances, would even survive. *bid`i sinin*, and the word *bid`* in Arabic applies to a number upto ten. Therefore, make the bet for ten years and increase the number of camels to a hundred." So, Hadrat Abu Bakr spoke to Ubayy again and bet a hundred camels for ten years.

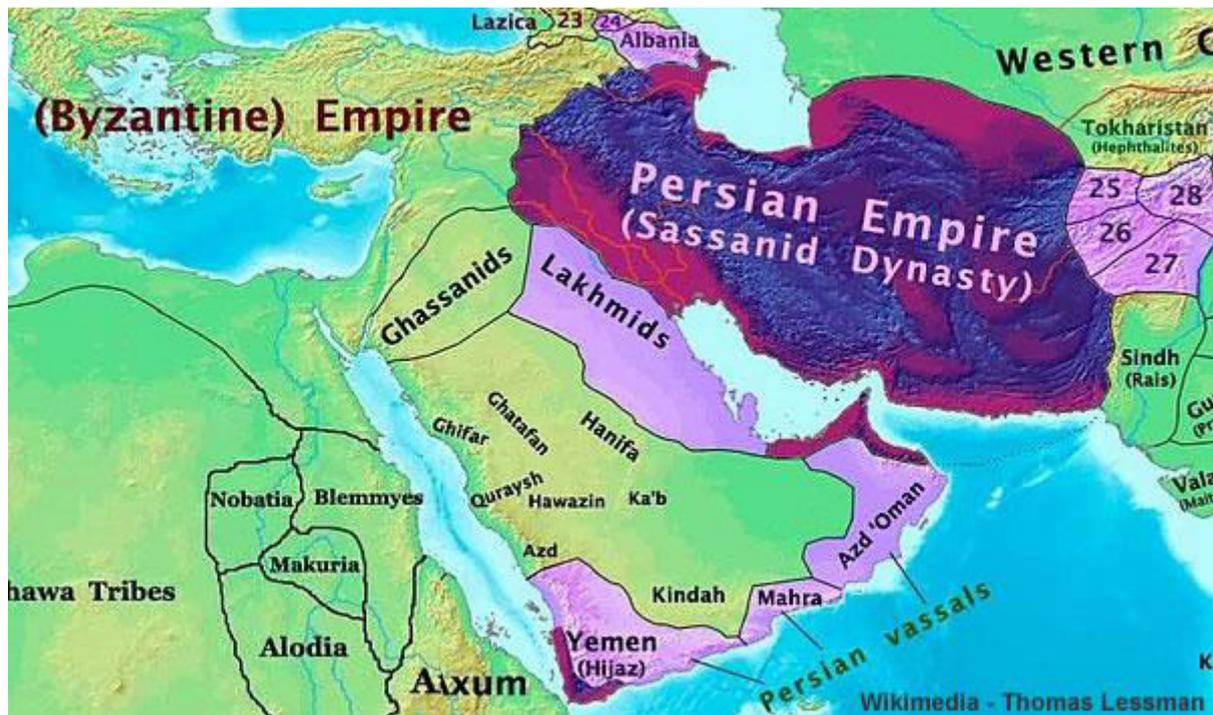
In 622 A. D. as the Holy Prophet migrated to Madinah, the Emperor Heraclius set off quietly for Trabzon from Constantinople via the Black Sea and started preparations to attack Iran from rear. For this he asked the Church for money, and Pope Sergius lent him the Church collections on interest, in a bid to save Christianity from Zoroastrianism. Heraclius started his counter attack in 623 A. D. from Armenia. Next year, in 624 A. D., he entered Azerbaijan and destroyed Clorumia, the birthplace of

Zoroaster, and ravaged the principal fire temple of Iran. Great are the powers of Allah, this was the very year when the Muslims achieved a decisive victory at Badr for the first time against the *mushriks*. Thus both the predictions made in Surah Rum were fulfilled simultaneously within the stipulated period of ten years.

The Byzantine forces continued to press the Iranians hard and in the decisive battle at Nineveh (627 A.D.) they dealt them the hardest blow. They captured the royal residence of Dastagerd, and then pressing forward reached right opposite to Ctesiphon, capital of Iran in those days. In 628 A. D. in an internal revolt, Khusrau Parvez was imprisoned and 18 of his sons were executed in front of him and a few days later he himself died in the prison. This was the year when the peace treaty of Hudaibiya was concluded, which the Quran has termed as "the supreme victory", and in this very year Khusrau's son, Qubad II, gave up all the occupied Roman territories, restored the True Cross and made peace with Byzantium. In 628 A. D., the Emperor himself went to Jerusalem to install the "Holy Cross" in its place, and in the same year the Holy Prophet entered Makkah for the first time after the Hijrah to perform the '*Umra-tul-Qada*'.

After this no one could have any doubt about the truth of the prophecy of the Quran, with the result that most of the Arab polytheists accepted Islam. The heirs of Ubayy bin Khalaf lost their bet and had to give a hundred camels to Hadrat Abu Bakr Siddiq. He took them before the Holy Prophet, who ordered that they be given away in charity, because the bet had been made at a time when gambling had not yet been forbidden by the *Shari`ah*; now it was forbidden. Therefore, the bet was allowed to be accepted from the belligerent disbelievers, but instruction given that it should be given away in charity and should not be brought in personal use.





RESEARCH vs. MANTRA

Faith is very complicated. There are those who believe in the immortal spirit what was there before we were born and will be there forever even after our death. It is in a permanent circulation towards perfection and will reach the top when it will be enlightened.

According to another view our materials were always here since the beginning of Creation. However, spirit started to exist when God blew it into us when our body was in an initial phase. After our body dies spirit exists further and waits for the Last Judgement. Then God will decide where our final abode is.

These were two faith-categories from the many other beliefs.

For an atheist the case is simpler. There is one earthly life and humans have to get along in it. Nothing was before and nothing will come after.

These were the principles. What is the reality? The reality is that believer and atheist change their places and roles. Atheist discovers the infinity. He invests efforts in researches, experiments and perceive the boundless dimensions of the world. He finds out how planets and the whole universe form functioning systems and every system follow regulations. They prepare calculations, set up equations and follow the systems. They do the same when they study the origin of life, solve DNA codes and search the atomic-world as well. And they discover everywhere a well programmed

system. So, they discover Islam! This is the truth! The system what universe follows is called Islam. However, they never add any Creator to the system. No matter they add anything or don't, they follow a sort of (mathematical, empiric etc.) system. They care about the earth, fight against global climatic changes and protect our environment. They know how systems work and they can foresee consequences from their calculations.

What a believer does? He shits on everything. He doesn't comprehend the infinity and he even doesn't try to search and understand it (this was quite different in the past!). There are creatures with wings, devils with hoofs and jinns in front of his eyes and says Subhanallah (be Allah glorified) or Auzubillah (I seek refuge in Allah) if he is not aware the issues surrounding him. For him this is a well-done job and doesn't ponder over the creature. He makes up an image on God in his mind and this is the worse what he can do! How can he put inside a very limited brain Him Who is infinite? An atheist has more realistic concept on infinity what is closer to God than the one what some believer has. However, the real bounds are there in the brains! An atheist is able to pass these bounds while only a few believers can do the same!

An atheist works with equations what describe the operation of the universe however a believer has only mantras. By the way these mantras prescribe for him to be eager to discover the world in order to find his place in the creation smoothly! But he has no idea what the texts mean. He waves his hands as his response to the global changes and environment crisis. He lives in the most polluted countries of the world and conduct the most polluted manner of life. Don't worry, Allah wants like that!

إِنَّ فِي خَلْقِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَاخْتِلَافِ اللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ لآيَاتٍ لِّأُولِي الْأَبْصَارِ
(١٩٠)

Behold! in the creation of the heavens and the earth, and the alternation of night and day,- there are indeed Signs for men of understanding, (Quran 3:190)

it is time to pull the brains out of the narrow traps of stereotypes and we have to learn from each other. Our present behavior takes us back to the past and leaves us far from the future.



RIGID MIND-SET

Throughout our lives we enrich our memory. Practically, learning is one of the means. We store knowledge in our brains that occupy a place there. One part what we often retrieve from them remains, the other we don't use goes into oblivion. Information, but can also be called knowledge, creates a framework, a structure, and later the new knowledge is placed in this "mind set". Over time, this frame structure, mind set will be much more decisive in terms of knowledge than real images and materials coming from the external the world. We can observe in aging people that they can only think the old way because the structure of their thinking is solidified, unable to change, and new information is unable to fit into the old mind set. Then the time will come when they will just wave with their hands at everything and accept nothing.

This situation also arises when an education does not focus on developing intelligence but on memorization. The too much input information solidifies the memory structure and after passing a limit the new information can only be connected to the others within this mind set. Over time this leads to the formation of mind set patterns that we cannot get rid of. And these are very harmful! If there are two people whose brain are not overburdened by any kind of mind set where stimuli from

the outside world can fit, they will most likely be friends because they see the world as it is in reality. An example of that the two kids in the kindergarten who always play together. They see the world as it is. One child is a Palestinian, the other a Jew. They don't care about anything else but the game. They are fine, they love each other. If they go home and their parents put in their brains the structure what reshapes the external info, from this time any new info can only enter if it can be attached into the structure. An opinion, possibly a prejudice will be formed in the mind set of both the Jewish and the Palestinian child about the other. From here, they don't see the world the same way because the mind set dominates over the stimuli of the outside world. Virtually none of them can see objectively from here. Neither of them will see the other as he really is. One will perceive that his friend stinks while he doesn't, and the other will perceive that his friend steals the toys even though he's taking his own toy home. The big troubles start on such little things!

I have given this basic case only as an example to explain: all -ism, doctrine, school seeks to create such a framework, which have been very good in the past, but will become redundant in a few years. This does not mean that basic information is not required! I am not thinking about this, but about the fact that there is no need for unnecessary load, which is detrimental to thinking. Nor do I claim that a basic frame structure is not required. It is also necessary because it is a cultural, civilizational framework. Only the rigidity and expandability of this structure should be changed. Today's man carries a lexical knowledge in his pocket. We have collections of several academic libraries in our pockets. The future is not about how we memorize these, but we need to know the location of knowledge, their access and be able to create connections between them. Understanding the information also requires a basic knowledge. And something else. We also need to open, modify and expand the frame structure we have in our brain. Many times, the existing mind set do not allow the knowledge accumulated in it to be utilized or new to enter.

Unfortunately, we Muslims have also reached an age when many of us think only according to one scheme. "Our frame structure has hardened." This is not a Muslim critique; it is a problem that affects all humanity. I criticize a Muslim if he/she is unprincipled, hypocritical, etc. But the subject in question is not a matter of unprincipledness, hypocrisy. It is a common disease that occurs when a religion, -ism, whatever, has launched its human thinkers, geniuses and their knowledge override the foundation. A sort of frame structure solidifies on a foundation that was originally flexible, adaptable. If I look at the Quran, the word of Allah (SWT) can be applied in all ages and places. And the Sunnah of Mohammed (peace be upon him) fixes only corner points. And the one who overwrites the Quran with the Sunnah makes the same mistake as the one, who calculates the circumstances of the other celestial bodies based on the gravitational conditions of the earth and plans a spaceship and space trip accordingly.

Beyond the knowledge that connects with another knowledge within the house of Islam we need more. We must not only be aware of our own tendencies, but we must connect with a thousand other source of knowledge. Islam cannot crack, break, or damage in this connection. Anyone who wants to misunderstand me, now he/she can state that I want to modify Islam and I commit Bid'a, i.e. renewal of faith! It's a mistake! I want the opposite exactly. I want to get back to the basic. The frame needs to be changed, which is a human superposition.

Everything is now available on the net. From Jewish rabbis to Hindu gurus, everyone is accessible. There are practically a lot of similar thoughts. The similarities are there even if there is a substantial difference between the doctrines. But regarding the most important issues and this coexistence, this framework needs to be shattered! Many of us built different houses on the same foundation. The

ornaments of the houses do not fit together, however the base is one. And the frames crack at the same point. This is the hatred! This part has to be broken out and the rest comes automatically.

الْأُمَّةَ لِهَذِهِ رَضِيَ تَعَالَى اللَّهُ إِنَّ وَسَلَّمَ عَلَيْهِ اللَّهُ صَلَّى اللَّهُ رَسُولُ قَالَ قَالَ السُّلَمِيُّ الْأَدْرَعِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ
ثَلَاثًا قَالَهَا الْعُسْرَ لَهَا وَكَرِهَ الْيُسْرَ
محجن اسمه من الميم بـ باب الك بـ ير المعجم

Mihjan ibn al-Adra' reported:

The Messenger of Allah, peace and blessings be upon him, said, "Verily, Allah Almighty is pleased for this nation to be at ease, and He is displeased for it to be in difficulty," and the Prophet said it three times.

Source: al-Mu'jam al-Kabir 707

Grade: Sahih (authentic) according to Al-Suyuti





SENSITIVE ISSUE BUT ITS TIME!

Let's start to speak about Jews. I have a bit difficult position how to define Jew? It is impossible! Religion? Ethnicity? Zionism? Atheism? Shadow power of finance? I give it up... let our Jewish brothers define their own motivation what makes them say they are Jews! I think their opinions will also differ.

So, how Quran state anything about Jews? What do I say as Islamic interpreter who the Jews are according to Quran? Should we mean always Jew when we face words like yehud or bani Israel? Or should we mind something else like a particular phenomenon or fact linked to a historical event?

Issues what are mentioned in the Bible regarding Moses exist in the Quran as well. Jacob or the House of Israel, the story of Joseph and his family in Egypt, the conflict between Moses and Pharaoh, crossing the Red sea are subjects like the revelations in the Mount of Sinai, the disobedience of Sons of Israel, the forty year long wandering in the desert etc. I don't want to explain here the kingdom of David and Solomon who submitted their authority to the One God therefore their reign has to be considered as the first Islamic Kingdom!

Earlier I wrote a summary about the presence of Jews in Arabia before the advent of Mohammed (peace be upon him). <https://www.facebook.com/mihalfy.balazs/posts/10158630597028496>

There were numerous Jewish tribes in the Arabic peninsula. Yathreb was the home of three tribes: Banu Nadir, Banu Quraiza and Banu Qaniyqa. They lived out of trade, forging weapons, were goldsmiths and provided credits to the Arabs what made them rich. Leave now the religious affairs and come to the point of interests. These tribes wanted to live in a balanced situation with Arabs. Balanced means that they had to keep their trade with them no matter if those Arabic tribes one day were waging wars between themselves and on the other day they were allies. The lasting peace was also bad for them. In case enemy was missing, they often became victims as created enemies due to their wealth. Therefore, they did their best when they balanced their Arabic environment in order to continue their trade with them while avoiding to become their prey.

Situation was the following:

Three Jewish tribes in Medina were in a symbiotic coexistence as vassals of two Arabic tribes, Khazraj and Aws. The Arab were overlords and Jews were their clients. We are just in the time when the leader of Khazraj, Abdallah ben Obey expected to become king. At this very moment appeared Mohammed (peace be upon him) and his Muslims. It is true that they came based on the invitation of some chiefs of Khazraj and Aws who sympathized Islam however Abdallah ben Obey didn't belong to them.

The arrival of Mohammed to Medina vanished the dreams of Abdallah bin Obey. He couldn't become king! He could see the masses converting Islam, so he did so, too, but his heart was full of anger. He embodied in the Quran the hypocrisy. He did the utmost to make the mission of Mohammed failed while he declared his Islam at the surface.

Among the first activities of Mohammed (peace be upon him) was in Medina the "oath of brotherhood". It meant that he established an oath where all citizens of Medina became brothers no matter, they were Arabs, Muslims or Jews. His intention was that people regard his mission as

common issue and word of Allah come true in the city regardless of religion or ethnical affiliation. So, Medina should become a common issue! And troubles started from that issue. Even if Abdallah ben Obey and Jews were objects of oath of brotherhood, their internal will was different. Based on their calculations and interests they thought that this stranger from Mecca is considered as enemy by his own tribe. He is followed by masses of good-for-nothing homeless people. What chance they have to survive? Sure, they shook hands with this fellow but inside themselves they were not so optimistic about his future. Mecca is rich and Quraish will eat them all for breakfast. For Jews their trade relations with Quraish were more important than their link to these newcomers. On the other hand, Abdallah ben Obey undermined every Islamic consolidation as he didn't give up his dreams: wanted to become king! Surah 33. Clans tells us the issue:

وَإِذْ يَقُولُ الْمُنَافِقُونَ وَالَّذِينَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ مَّرَضٌ مَّا وَعَدَنَا اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ إِلَّا غُرُورًا
(١٢)

And behold! The Hypocrites and those in whose hearts is a disease (even) say: "(Allah) and His Messenger promised us nothing but delusion!" (Quran 33:12)

Before this year's mass attack on Madinah the Muslims had successfully reached the Syrian border on the north, and there were hopes of reaching Yemen in the south. The holy Prophet had seen signs of expansion and victory for the Muslims. Now that they were shut in within the Trench on the defensive, the Hypocrites taunted them with having indulged in delusive hopes. But the event showed that the hopes were not delusive

This was the political surrounding when the three Jewish tribes betrayed Mohammed (peace be upon him) for Quraish in three battles. First was Badr, then Uhud, then Trench (Khunduk), when in the most sensitive situations Jewish tribes gave up one by one supporting Mohammed and defected. I don't want to enter in the battles in detail. The strength of revenge increased after every betrayal. It reached to top after the third one, the battle of Trench when Jewish men were executed, and rebel groups were transported and settled in Khaiber, where another incident took place later. The retaliation was achieved not according to Islamic law! This is important as well. The Prophet's (peace be upon him) envoy asked Jews what law should be followed for their punishment? They chose Torah. Therefore, they placed Deuteronomium, chapter XX. 10-20 in force:

وَأَنْزَلَ الَّذِينَ ظَاهَرُوهُمْ مِّنْ أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ مِنْ صَيَاصِيهِمْ وَقَذَفَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمُ الرُّعْبَ
فَرِيقًا تَقْتُلُونَ وَتَأْسِرُونَ فَرِيقًا (٢٦)

And those of the People of the Book who aided them - Allah did take them down from their strongholds and cast terror into their hearts. (So that) some ye slew, and some ye made prisoners. (Quran 33:26)

The reference is to the Jewish tribe of the Banu Qurayzah. They counted among the citizens of Madinah and were bound by solemn engagements to help in the defence of the City. But on the occasion of the Confederate siege by the Quraish and their allies they intrigued with the enemies and treacherously aided them. Immediately after the siege was raised and the Confederates had fled in hot haste, the Prophet turned his attention to these treacherous "friends" who had betrayed his City in the hour of danger.

Sa'd applied to them the Jewish Law of the Old Testament, not as strictly as the case warranted. In

Deut. 20:10-18, the treatment of a city "which is very far off from thee" is prescribed to be comparatively more lenient than the treatment of a city "of those people, which the Lord thy God does give thee for an inheritance," i.e., which is near enough to corrupt the religion of the Jewish people. The punishment for these 22 is total annihilation: "thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth" (Deut. 20:16).

The more lenient treatment for far-off cities is described in the next note. According to the Jewish standard, then, the Banu Quraiza deserved total extermination-of men, women, and children. They were in the territory of Madinah itself, and further they had broken their engagements and helped the enemy.

Based on the above Mosaic law men of Banu Quraizah were executed and their wealth was confiscated.

Just now we reached the top! We've discussed so far, the altogether 6 years long Muslim-Jew hostility between A.C. 623-629 which effects the different communications till today. If there is any political interest this six years of enmity is reminded by radical Islamic organizations and these six years are not forgotten by Jews, too. However, both parties ignore some very important issues:

1. Jews were sanctioned for betrayal and not because they were Jews! Even other Jewish tribes inhabited in this area who were untouched. So, traitors were the subjects of revenge and not Jews!
2. During the 1400 years long Jew-Muslim coexistence we were mostly allies on one side! It was like that in period of crusade, in Iberia, under Ottoman rule, etc. After 1948 when Israel state was declared voices on both sides quote Quranic ayas which are influenced by politics. The related interpretations of ayas dealing with our 6 years hostility give ammunition for both sides to attack the other party. At the mean time there are plenty of quotations where we all are People of Book and we believe in all books prophets and angels what have been revealed for People of Book!
3. Concerning faith Jews are part of Islam so they cannot be enemies. They are following Islam based on the doctrines of Abraham and their Sharia is Judaism. I used now uniquely Islamic terminologies so please excuse me if it sounds strange for you.
4. Regarding the falsification or overwriting of Torah made my Jews, we Muslims have no right to say anything. It is true our Quran is genuine because Allah takes care of it! However, put your hands to your hearts! Do we not interpret verses according to political interests? Parallely, don't we not ignore verses which are disadvantageous for us? Don't we use the fact that Quran is in Arabic and most of followers don't understand Arabic? They understand their own sheikhs or imams who explain them anything what they wish! So, hush!

This was history so far! But damn it! We are brothers! There are much more issues link us to each other then the ones which divide us.



www.shutterstock.com · 128160980

TENSIONS ARE PRODUCED, DISCHARGED, EQUILIBRIUM IS ESTABLISHED

The answers don't have to be figured out; those are there in the creation in front of you.

Look at the water of the sea, which once calm, quiet and another time has huge waves and dumps the dirt to the shore. It is also trying to get rid of the dirt that man drained into it.

Look at the lightning in which you hear the noise of the electric storm, where the electric parts are equalizing, and the voltages that have been accumulated under normal atmospheric conditions are discharged.

Look at the air movements that pick up the moisture and transport it to the land, where the rain soaks the soil and the seeds can germinate. Everything is moving, changing, nothing stops, nothing is static. One state generates the other, tension and dirt are accumulated during operations and movements, but everything goes through a self-purification, equalization of states, adjustment of equilibrium and overall, the world moves, changes and lives.

We only forget about ourselves in this world. We fix ourselves to a particular situation, then blame God or destiny if we notice a change and the order that we imagine is overthrown. However, if it is overthrown, the order wasn't good! Because the order is also in permanent changing. The order also needs to get rid of dirt that has been collected during operation, the transactional elements must be

equalized, and the accumulated tension must be discharged.

And don't get me wrong! Regarding dirt I do not mean humans, so I don't mean we need to get rid of people. Just as in the nature a process is replaced by another process, so, regarding the existence of humans, cyclicity and continuous settling of new balances must be understood as natural. So, a sort of human thinking has to be considered as contamination. The contamination here is not a dirty state, but rather a reprobate thought and attitude that is stuck to us and we never get rid of it by ourselves. Yes, we need the shocks in order to become conscious and be pushed back to the life that is close to the rule of creation.

Or don't you remember how many vows men did? No! Never more World War, or another cataclysm! The result was the UN. Then sometime later a war came, then two, and finally we don't know where to turn due to the many conflicts. With this process, the principle of "wars are the engine of the economy" was created, that fed the industry, the banks and finally our attitudes and approaches have been distorted.

Or don't you remember that we were only 2-3 billion more recently? Our agriculture has developed, health care and welfare has kept people alive and we have increased to 7.5 billion. At this level, there is no way to screw around in small gardens for production of organic food, which is sure to be very healthy, but does not supply anyone except Grandpa and Grandma. Industrial methods are required to supply this crowd. Industrial method means, that in a short period of time, a large mass of product has to be manufactured, no matter what the composition is, just to ease the hunger and be cheap so the poor can buy it. Halal? Haram? Come on! Poison production and poison consumption has started, which added further task to health care, which was touched by the wind of change of attitude and as a result the humanitarian curing was replaced by the business-profit based one. Medications have come to the "market" that solved the patient's symptoms, but triggered 2-3 other diseases. So, cure follows cure, one after the other and eventually the pharmaceutical industry became one of the priority sectors and privileged by politics. And our doctors received commissions from the pharmaceutical companies if they prescribe their products.

Mass production created the power of the multinationals, absorbing the labor force who produced mass products on the production lines. The production lines were automated, working with more and more robotics, so there was less need for old "technicians" who looked at something and knew immediately what was wrong, were able to review processes, maintained and operated even unknown technologies. This approach has become indictable, because it is forbidden to see the technology, how it works. From there, all they need is zombies who can move in designated corridors wearing a given-colored work suit and put together wires to wires and cables to cables. Green with green, blue with blue. That's all one needs to know, nothing more!

And education must adapt to this level. God save us to launch people with general insight, comprehension and understanding! After all, they'd find out how the scam works! Mass zombie training is needed where individuals do not understand what is happening to them, follow the instructions of the boss in order to get the daily provision, and die as early as possible due to the consumption of the products coming from the poison factories and due to the "modern" attitude of health care. Obviously, they need to consume plenty of medication to realize the plan. All of this needs to be complemented by culture adapted to this level, reality shows, low level programs, with the direct consequence of a minimum level of text understanding and impairment of the brain's ability to synthesize. Avatars are coming up on the street, haven't you noticed? There is a public communication to support the above process, and I could go even further towards politics and churches, but I won't.

Here we are. How the hell wouldn't be there tension and dirt in this system? And then I hear that there is no God, or if He exists, He is very bad! How can He allow that? We don't need such an evil

God, and etc.! Whether God is there or not, decide for yourself, I'm not going to intervene. But I'm going to intervene in your decision regarding who's bad!

هُوَ الَّذِي يُسَيِّرُكُمْ فِي الْبَرِّ وَالْبَحْرِ حَتَّىٰ إِذَا كُنْتُمْ فِي الْفُلِكِ وَجَرِينَكُمْ بِهِمْ بِرِيحٍ طَيِّبَةٍ
وَفَرِحُوا بِهَا جَاءَتْهَا رِيحٌ عَاصِفٌ وَجَاءَهُمُ الْمَوْجُ مِنْ كُلِّ مَكَانٍ وَظَنُّوا أَنَّهُمْ أُحِيطَ
بِهِمْ دَعَوْا اللَّهَ مُخْلِصِينَ لَهُ الدِّينَ لَئِنِ أَنْجَيْتَنَا مِنْ هَذِهِ لَنَكُونَنَّ مِنَ الشَّاكِرِينَ ﴿٢٢﴾

He it is Who enableth you to traverse through land and sea; so that ye even board ships;- they sail with them with a favourable wind, and they rejoice thereat; then comes a stormy wind and the waves come to them from all sides, and they think they are being overwhelmed: they cry unto Allah, sincerely offering (their) duty unto Him saying, "If thou dost deliver us from this, we shall truly show our gratitude!" (Quran 10:22)

All the great inventions and discoveries on which man prides himself are the fruit of that genius and talent which Allah has freely given of His grace. But the spirit of man remains petty, as is illustrated by the parable from the sea. How the heart of man rejoices when the ship goes smoothly with favourable winds! How in adversity it turns, in terror and helplessness, to Allah, and makes vows for deliverance! And how those vows are disregarded as soon as the danger is past!

فَلَمَّا أَنْجَاهُمْ إِذَا هُمْ يَبْغُونَ فِي الْأَرْضِ بِغَيْرِ الْحَقِّ يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنَّمَا بَعَيْتُمْ عَلَىٰ
أَنْفُسِكُمْ مَتَاعَ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا ثُمَّ إِلَيْنَا مَرْجِعُكُمْ فَأُنَبِّئُكُمْ بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ ﴿٢٣﴾

But when he delivereth them, behold! they transgress insolently through the earth in defiance of right! O mankind! your insolence is against your own souls,- an enjoyment of the life of the present: in the end, to Us is your return, and We shall show you the truth of all that ye did. (Quran 10:23)



THE MIRACLE IS WITH US IT DOES NOT NEED EYES, EARS, BUT CONSCIOUSNESS TO MAKE IT WORK

Back to the world of miracles.

What was the miracle for people in the ancient Egypt? The deception. This is the age of Pharaoh, when his arrogance ruled the world. His arrogance was supported by illusion. Let's recall the example of Moses with the magicians. They did all kinds of tricks, but none of them could bring forth life from the lifeless. The rod of Moses became a living serpent. In front of the eyes of Pharaoh, life came out from something that man cannot bring to life. The main mean that supported the reign of pride failed.

What was the essence in the story of Thamud? His tribe was the one who carved habitations, temples into the rocks. See today's Petra. It's amazing what they did. The arrogance of Thamud dominated the world that was amazed by his buildings, architecture. But Allah (SWT) sent Saleh with a she-camel. What was the point? Look at this she-camel! You can carve structures into the mountains, but can you create a life like Allah? The arrogance of Thamud also failed and he perished.

وَالِي تَمُودَ أَخَاهُمْ صَالِحًا قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ إِلَهٍ غَيْرُهُ قَدْ جَاءتْكُمْ بَيِّنَةٌ
مِّن رَّبِّكُمْ هَذِهِ نَاقَةُ اللَّهِ لَكُمْ آيَةٌ فَذُرُّوهَا تَأْكُلْ فِي أَرْضِ اللَّهِ وَلَا تَمَسُّوهَا بِسُوءٍ فَيَأْخُذَكُمْ
عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ ﴿٧٣﴾

To the Thamud people (We sent) Salih, one of their own brethren: He said: "O my people! worship Allah. ye have no other god but Him. Now hath come unto you a clear (Sign) from your Lord! This she-camel of Allah is a Sign unto you: So leave her to graze in Allah's earth, and let her come to no harm, or ye shall be seized with a grievous punishment. (Quran 7:73)

The Thamud people were the successors to the culture and civilization of the 'Ad people, for whom see 7:65 above. They were cousins to the 'Ad, apparently a younger branch of the same race. Their story also belongs to Arabian tradition, according to which their eponymous ancestor Thamud was a son of 'Abir (a brother of Aram), the son of Sam, the son of Noah. Their scat was in the north-west corner of Arabia (Arabia Petraea), between Madinah and Syria. It included both rocky country (hijr, 15:80), and the spacious fertile valley (Wadi). When the holy Prophet in the 9th year of the Hijrah led his expedition to Tabuk (about 400 miles north of Madinah) against the Roman forces, on a reported Roman invasion from Syria, he and his men came across the archaeological remains of the Thamud. The recently excavated rock city of Petra, near Maan, may go back to the Thamud, though its architecture has many features connecting it with Egyptian and Graeco-Roman culture overlaying what is called by European writers Nabataean Culture. Who were the Nabataeans? They were an old Arab tribe which played a considerable part in history after they came into conflict with Antigonos I in 312 B.C. Their capital was Petra, but they extended their territory right up to the Euphrates. In 85 B.C. they were lords of Damascus under their king Haritha (Aretas of Roman history). For some time

they were allies of the Roman Empire and held the Red Sea littoral. The Emperor Trajan reduced them and annexed their territory in A.D. 105. The Nabataeans succeeded the Thamud of Arabian tradition. The Ibamijid are mentioned by name in an inscription of the Assyrian King Sargon, dated 715 B.C., as a people of Eastern and Central Arabia (Encyclopedia of Islam). See also Appendix VII to Surah 26. With the advance of material civilisation, the Thamud people became godless and arrogant, and were destroyed by an earthquake. Their prophet and warner was Salih, and the crisis in their history is connected with the story of a wonderful she-camel.

وَاذْكُرُوا إِذْ جَعَلْنَا خُلَفَاءَ مِنْ بَعْدِ عَادٍ وَبَوَّأْنَا فِي الْأَرْضِ تَتَّخِذُونَ مِنْ سُهُولِهَا
قُصُورًا وَتَنْحِتُونَ الْجِبَالَ بُيُوتًا فَاذْكُرُوا آيَاءَ اللَّهِ وَلَا تَعْتُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ مُفْسِدِينَ
(٧٤)

"And remember how He made you inheritors after the 'Ad people and gave you habitations in the land: ye build for yourselves palaces and castles in (open) plains, and care out homes in the mountains; so bring to remembrance the benefits (ye have received) from Allah, and refrain from evil and mischief on the earth." (Quran 7:74)

Let's see the miracles of Jesus that he performed with the support of Allah. He lived in an age when Rome's pride was dominating the world. What was Rome proud of? To their gods, their effects on humans, to their strength and sciences. The advent of Jesus and the miracles what he performed with the help of Allah broke the arrogance of Rome! He healed the leper and brought the dead to life. He did not perform magic, but presented the life-giving power of Allah that no god in Rome was capable of. See, that one of the messages of Jesus' mission was to overthrow a power which was based on arrogance and delusion with a simple manner: presenting the mystery of life! Wherever Allah (SWT) sent a Prophet, were powers based on some kind of earthly pride that made them arrogant.

What was the pride of the Arabs during the Jahiliya (pre-Islamic era)? The language and eloquence. Festivals were organized during annual pilgrimages where they competed with their poems, philosophies, heroic epos, etc. The "Nobel Prize winners" of the era were the poets whose poems were hung to the Kaaba (Mualliqat). The eloquence made them proud and boastful. Then Allah (SWT) revealed the Quran to a man who was not known about his poetry and was even an illiterate. And here's the miracle! Mohammed (peace be upon him), the illiterate prophet, presented to his people a linguistic miracle that no poet has ever been able to do.

وَإِنْ كُنْتُمْ فِي رَيْبٍ مِمَّا نَزَّلْنَا عَلَىٰ عَبْدِنَا فَأْتُوا بِسُورَةٍ مِثْلِهِ وَادْعُوا شُهَدَاءَكُمْ مِمَّنْ
دُونِ اللَّهِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ صَادِقِينَ (٢٣)

And if ye are in doubt as to what We have revealed from time to time to Our servant, then produce a Sura like thereunto; and call your witnesses or helpers (If there are any) besides Allah, if your (doubts) are true. (Quran 2:23)

Here is the real trial! Many people in the time of Prophet (peace be upon him) and even later tried to write Surah like the ones in the Quran but nobody was able to do it. One of them was called Musaylamah (his nickname was: "the liar") who tried but failed.

- The Surahs coming from Allah reflect the logic of Allah which is different than thinking of a

human brain.

- Also the language is unique. These Surahs were revealed 1400 years ago and we can read them as they were published yesterday. The language remained the same! No other language in the world can do the same!
- The style of Quran cannot be compared to other human-made scripture. 1400 years ago people were telling long stories and tales. These Surahs give short essences and are not narrative at all.
- The content is valid in every time and place. There are evidences in the past, present and even facts what the future will discover.

So if we put together the above arguments human cannot compile Quranic Surah. Not even mythical witnesses or helpers can inspire Eternal Guidance. Only Allah the One!

Therefore in Islam Muslims cannot establish human-administrated central institute like Christians do in Vatican under the name: "Church". Our Church is the Holy Quran! Muslims cannot nominate a "Pope" as governor in a centralized institutional Islamic leadership who can commit mistakes what lead people astray. Our center is "Knowledge, Science and Continuous Discovery of His Worlds where Quran is our Guidance". Whoever is going to establish Islamic Organization in order to govern Muslims as Church, turns against the basic doctrines of the Quran.

What is the Caliphate than? The Caliphate is different. It is a form of state where Islam gives the organizing principals. But even Caliphate has to leave the doctrines untouched and cannot manipulate the Surahs.

No prophet came to demand from people to follow them. None of their miracles targeted to make people believe in them. Presenting miracle was not a response for a challenge! All of them served to demonstrate the life-giving power of Allah.

The greatest miracles of all is the Quran. This is not what we are talking about, what is subject in a parable, but it is in our hands! This is the guarantee for the survival and spread of the greatest Ummah in the world, if we are faithful to it.

What puts the Quran over other miracles? Two reasons. One is that the miracle and the message are one and the same. Previously, each prophet brought a book, a message, and they performed miracles to authenticate the message. Miracle was separated from the message. Miracles were performed in different time then the message in order to make the message a certainty. In case of the Quran, the message is miracle itself and the miracle itself is the message. The Quran does not require any subsequent authentication. It authenticates itself. The other is that Quran is not constrained by time and place. Anyone, anywhere, anytime can experience its truth. All other miracles rely on accepting doctrines, witnesses and statements of the wise.

The miracle of Quran broke the arrogance of Quraish (the Prophet's tribe), and undermined their pride. In vain it was compared to the poetry, rhymes, musicality of words of Jahiliya, in vain they were trying to imitate it, they were not able to do it.

In vain our Ummah has become divided, following many directions, the Quran is one and the same!

Let's get to our days. The arrogance still dominates the world today. Factories of lies, demonstrations of strength, deceptions. We don't need any more miracles, because it's in our hands. It writes down the coming and destruction of this haughty age. This is also known by those who rule in this age. If Quran would be the literature of a micro community, had long been banned. Since we are talking about the holy book of one and a half billion people, it cannot be banned. The trend is threatening the owners of the arrogance as the one-and-a-half billion crowd is growing. Because they cannot touch the Quran, they have only one choice: they manipulate us, the Ummah. I have to say that they are doing in many places successfully. The miracle is with us. It does not need eyes, ears, but consciousness to make it work.





alamy stock photo

T3MGHU
www.alamy.com

THEORY OF DARWIN ON EVOLUTION WITH ISLAMIC EYES

Before we get started, let's clarify one thing. In my view, the Quran is not a scientific work. It is not scientific even if it contains items that an illiterate person could not have known 1400 years ago and were confirmed by science only recently. The Quran is not a scientific work, but more than that! It is a Guidance that puts science, thinking, history, politics, economics, our own behavior in the right context. So, from a scientific point of view, the Quran is a revelation above the science. It gives a judgment on science, on its credibility, its acceptability from Allah's point of view. This is indicated by the following aya:

هُوَ الَّذِي أَنْزَلَ عَلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ مِنْهُ آيَاتٌ مُحْكَمَاتٌ هُنَّ أُمُّ الْكِتَابِ وَأُخْرُ مُتَشَابِهَاتٌ فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ زَيْغٌ فَيَتَّبِعُونَ مَا تَشَابَهَ مِنْهُ ابْتِغَاءَ الْفِتْنَةِ وَابْتِغَاءَ تَأْوِيلِهِ وَمَا يَعْلَمُ تَأْوِيلَهُ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَالرَّاسِخُونَ فِي الْعِلْمِ يَقُولُونَ آمَنَّا بِهِ كُلٌّ مِّنْ عِنْدِ رَبِّنَا وَمَا يَذَّكَّرُ إِلَّا

أُولُو الْأَلْبَابِ (٧)

He it is Who has sent down to thee the Book: In it are verses basic or fundamental (of established meaning); they are the foundation of the Book: others are allegorical. But those in whose hearts is perversity follow the part thereof that is allegorical, seeking discord, and searching for its hidden meanings, but no one knows its hidden meanings except Allah. And those who are firmly grounded in knowledge say: "We believe in the Book; the whole of it is from our Lord:" and none will grasp the Message except men of understanding. (Quran 3:7)

So, let's stay with the man of understanding, who wants to approach to the creation as Allah wants.

"Allah created the heavens and the earth, and all that is between them, in six days" (7:54).

While on the surface this might seem similar to the account related in the Bible, there are some important distinctions. The verses that mention "six days" use the Arabic word yawm (day). This word appears several other times in the Quran, each denoting a different measurement of time. In one case, the measure of a day is equated with 50,000 years (70:4), whereas another verse states that "a day in the sight of your Lord is like 1,000 years of your reckoning" (22:47). The word yawm is thus understood to be a long period of time--an era or eon. Therefore, Muslims interpret the description of a "six-day" creation as six distinct periods or eons. The length of these periods is not precisely defined, nor are the specific developments that took place during each period.

يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِن كُنْتُمْ فِي رَيْبٍ مِّنَ الْبَعْثِ فَإِنَّا خَلَقْنَاكُمْ مِّن تُّرَابٍ ثُمَّ مِّن نُّطْفَةٍ ثُمَّ مِّن عِلْقَةٍ ثُمَّ مِّن مُّضْغَةٍ مُّخَلَّقَةٍ وَغَيْرِ مُخَلَّقَةٍ لِّنُبَيِّنَ لَكُمْ وَنُقِرُّ فِي الْأَرْحَامِ مَا نَشَاءُ إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى ثُمَّ نُخْرِجُكُمْ طِفْلًا ثُمَّ لِتَبْلُغُوا أَشُدَّكُمْ وَمِنْكُمْ مَّن يُتَوَفَّىٰ وَمِنْكُمْ مَّن يُرَدُّ إِلَىٰ أَرْدَلِ الْعُمُرِ لِكَيْلَا يَعْلَمَ مِن بَعْدِ عِلْمٍ شَيْئًا وَتَرَى الْأَرْضَ هَامِدَةً فَإِذَا أَنزَلْنَا عَلَيْهَا الْمَاءَ اهْتَزَّتْ وَرَبَتْ وَأَنْبَتَتْ مِن كُلِّ زَوْجٍ بَهِيجٍ (٥)

O mankind! if ye have a doubt about the Resurrection, (consider) that We created you out of dust, then out of sperm, then out of a leech-like clot, then out of a morsel of flesh, partly formed and partly unformed, in order that We may manifest (our power) to you; and We cause whom We will to rest in the wombs for an appointed term, then do We bring you out as babes, then (foster you) that ye may reach your age of full strength; and some of you are called to die, and some are sent back to the feeblest old age, so that they know nothing after having known (much), and (further), thou seest the earth barren and lifeless, but when We pour down rain on it, it is stirred (to life), it swells, and it puts forth every kind of beautiful growth (in pairs). (Quran 22:5)

If they really have doubts in their minds about the life after death, they have only to turn their attention either to their own nature, or to the nature around. How wonderful is their own physical growth, from lifeless matter, to seed, fertilised ovum, foetus, child youth, age, and death! How can they doubt that the Author of all these wonderful stages in their life here can also give them another kind of life after the end of this life? Or, if they look at external nature, they see the earth dead and barren and Allah's fertilising showers bring it in to life, growth and beauty in various forms. The

Creator of this great pageant of Beauty can surely create yet another and a newer world.

References to Adam or similar creation story are contained in 2:30-39; 3:59; 7:11-25; 15:28-44; 17:61-65; 18:50; 20:115-124 and last but not the least 38:71-85.

Anyone who, after the above verses, takes the creation of Adam and mankind literally with winged angels and other flying creatures, can do it freely from the bottom of his/her heart, but I strongly believe that everything in the Edenic description of creation is symbolic and is confirmed that way by the Quran.

The ayas show that creation is cyclic 71:13-17

Allah is never "done" with His work because the process of creation is ongoing. Each new child who is born, every seed that sprouts into a sapling, every new species that appears on earth, is part of the ongoing process of Allah's creation.

Let's see how our Muslim sages were thinking about 1000 years before Darwin, how did they interpret creation and evolution?

Al-Jahiz (776-868) writes in *Kitab al-Hayawan* (Book of the Animals) "Lice are black on the head of a young man with black hair, light on that of a hoary old man." This is most clear example of micro-evolution. Al-Jahiz furthermore describes the struggle for existence and natural selection.

The work of Ibn Miskawayh (932–1030), *Al-Fawz al-Kabir* (The Greatest Victory) contains one of the earliest descriptions of the concept of evolution. Muhammad Hamidullah describes Miskawayh's evolutionary ideas as follows:

This book states that God first created matter and invested it with energy for development. Matter, therefore, adopted the form of vapour which assumed the shape of water in due time. The next stage of development was mineral life. Different kinds of stones developed in course of time. Their highest form being mirjan (coral). It is a stone which has in it branches like those of a tree. After mineral life evolves vegetation. The evolution of vegetation culminates with a tree which bears the qualities of an animal. This is the date-palm. It has male and female genders. It does not wither if all its branches are chopped but it dies when the head is cut off. The date-palm is therefore considered the highest among the trees and resembles the lowest among animals. Then is born the lowest of animals. It evolves into an ape. This is not the statement of Darwin. This is what Ibn Miskawayh states and this is precisely what is written in the *Epistles of Ikhwan al-Safa*. The Muslim thinkers state that ape then evolved into a lower kind of a barbarian man. He then became a human being of today. Man becomes a saint, a prophet. He evolves into a higher stage and becomes an angel. The one higher to angels is indeed none but God. Everything begins from Him and everything returns to Him.

The Brethren of Purity (*Ikhwān Al-Ṣafā*) were a secret society of Muslim philosophers in Basra, Iraq in the 10th century. The structure of this mysterious organization and the identities of its members have never been clear. Their esoteric teachings and philosophy are expounded in an epistolary style in the *Encyclopedia of the Brethren of Purity* (*Rasa'il Ikhwan al-safa'*), a giant compendium of 52 epistles that would greatly influence later encyclopedias and involved several thoughts concerning evolution.

They are just samples of many who have written their evolutionary thoughts before Darwin. The theory of Darwin on evolution was published in 1859 under the title "Origin of Species".

Hussein al-Jisr, (1845-1909) a Lebanese Shite scholar, saw room for an accommodation between evolution and scripture. "There is no evidence in the Qur'an," he wrote, "to suggest whether all species, each of which exists by the grace of God, were created all at once or gradually." The latter view was echoed much more recently by the late Zaki Bedawi – for many years the foremost Muslim scholar in Britain – who said: "I don't see a contradiction between [the theory of evolution] and Islam."

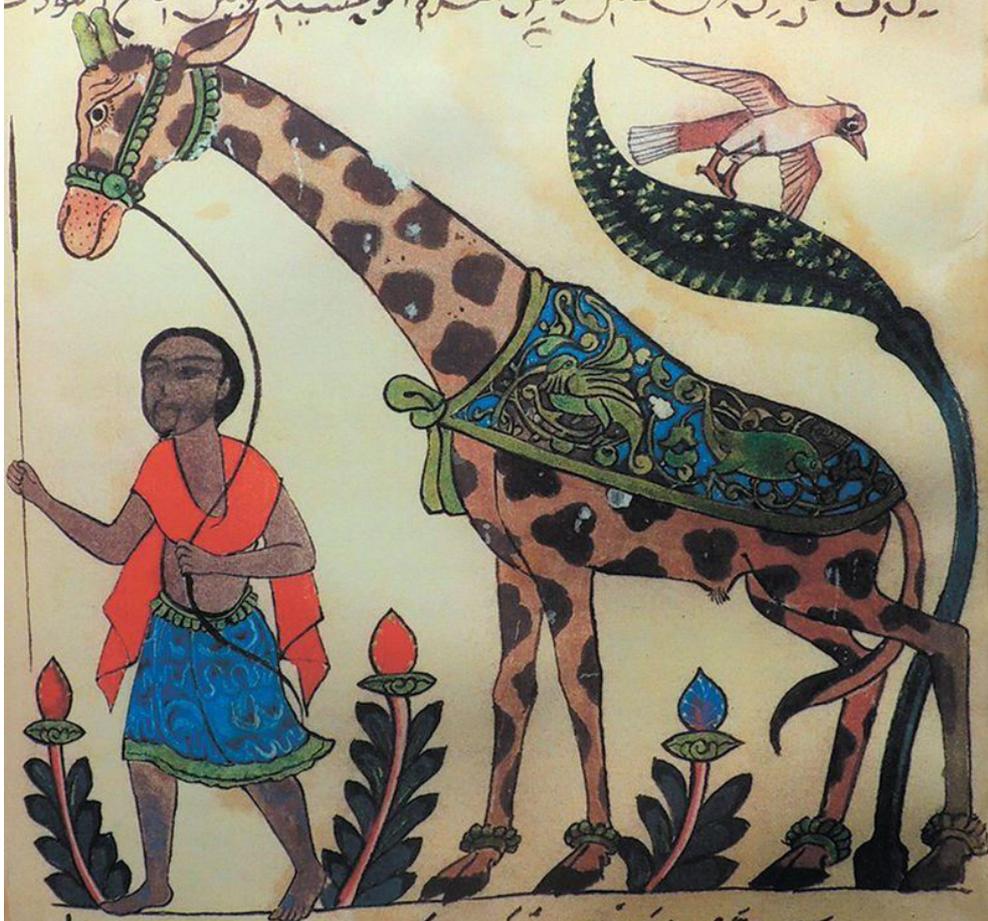
A similar conclusion was drawn by Ismail Mazhar (1891-1962), who played an important role in familiarization of Darwin's theory.

In comparison, I put these facts as contrast in the Christian world, where the principles of Darwin were outcast, declared as anti-Biblical, blasphemous. There were misconceptions that Darwin originated mankind from monkeys, though he never claimed that. Of course, those who do not read it may not know that Darwin was talking about a common ancestor, just as an amoeba or one cell can be like that where earth life started.

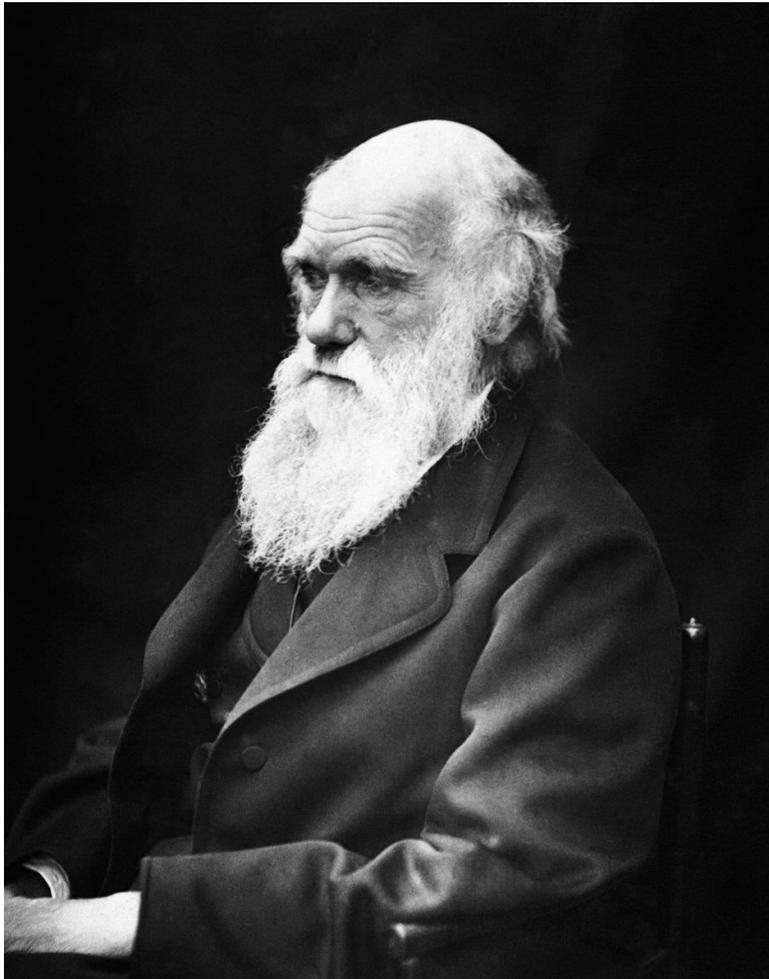
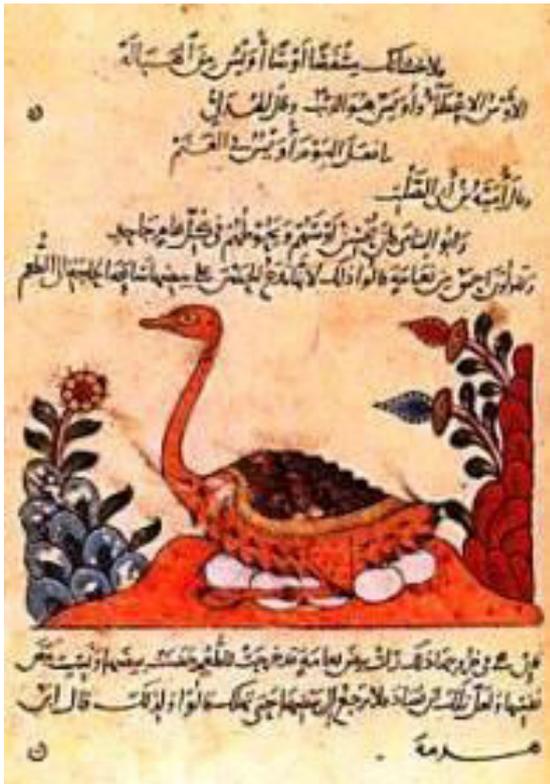
The Islamic world never rejected any theory; regarded them as a kind of approach until the time of colonization. From that point on, the logic, the scrutiny of another view, ceased to exist. Or, it did not cease, only radically transformed. Its cornerstone became that whatever the colonists bring could not be good by itself, so it must be discarded. So, what had been accepted or argued with before had become a hostile idea. Darwin also fell victim to this attitude. Here in Europe we would say that they fell back to the dark Middle Ages, but this wouldn't be true for Islam because the Middle Ages were the period of Enlightenment regarding Islamic thinking. So, it is better to say that many bullshits started to spread which were never been heard and seen before and this situation exists even today. Therefore, the thinking that surrounds the evaluation of Darwin today arises not from Islam but from a declination of brain. After all, I believe that I have proven that theories which are more or less similar to that of Darwin have developed in the past, even in the 7-8th century by Muslim scientists.

Overall, the Quran does not reject or strengthen Darwin. Simply because this is not the goal of the Quran. However, the Quran puts Darwin in a sort of evaluation that is comparable to the theories of other scholars. There will probably be many new theories in the future, which will overwrite even Darwin. However, one thing is certain: Darwin's theory never questioned the existence of God, and that's the most important point. Neither did Einstein and many other famous scientists. The Quran would reject their theories if they would turn against the creation-related reality of God and His laws. Darwin did not close, but opened a sort of thinking that was not against God and His creation. In contrast, the Church sealed a sort of thinking in the name of God, thus hindering the knowledge of creation, which is contrary to God's will.

بالتشريع والكثير عند الله البرهان زعموا ان الرافاه نلق برك
 من بين الناقه من فوق الحمش ومن لبقه الوجشيه ومن الذنخ وفودك



ضباع وذلك لهم لانا او اسمها بالفارسية اشتركاوبلند وتاويل
 نشر بعير وتاويل كاؤ بقرة وتاويل بلند الصبع لان الصباع عرج
 لك الامش والذكر يكون هما اجماع كما عرض للنبي القدر وكل



TO WHAT EXTENT YOU POSSESS KNOWLEDGE AND DO YOU HAVE RIGHT TO SELL IT?

In Arabic knowledge and science is the same word: 'Ilm, علم. Scientist Alim, عالم, and the same written form with different pronunciation: Alem means world. Worlds or Universe is: Alemein, عالمين. Based on the miracle of Arabic language knowledge, science and universe can be deducted from each other etymologically. This unique fact alone can generate a lot of thoughts.

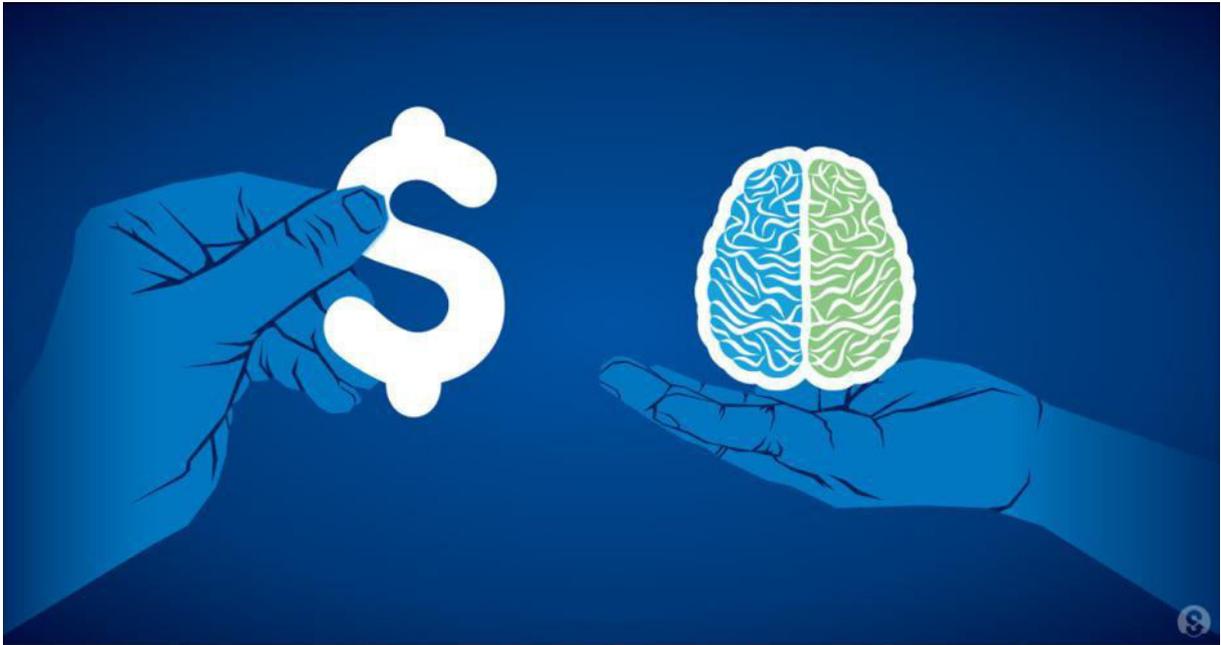
Why did I enter to this analysis? In recent days I was eye and ear witness of a dialog between two scientists. They publish their researches in several big journals of the world. These papers are not public and the articles are not available free of charge. I got thinking, how does this system work? Obviously, there are some sort of knowledge which are not for public due to security or strategic reasons. It is also obvious, that a scientist has to find his livelihood and he has right to get money for his results. That is all normal. However, there is also another aspect what I have to put in the balance as a Muslim. No matter how great scientist we are speaking about, beside his diligence he needed innate aptness, talent and appropriate destiny in order to reach to the gate of results. If Allah (SWT) doesn't attributes him with qualities what make him able to accept knowledge and if He doesn't open a small window through which he can look the world, he would have remained an average man, one from million. This is the point where knowledge is linked to the world. The Throne verses of Quran gives a very sensual description on that issue:

اللَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ الْحَيُّ الْقَيُّومُ لَا تَأْخُذُهُ سِنَّةٌ وَلَا نَوْمٌ لَهُ مَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ مَنْ ذَا الَّذِي يَشْفَعُ عِنْدَهُ إِلَّا بِإِذْنِهِ يَعْلَمُ مَا بَيْنَ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَمَا خَلْفَهُمْ وَلَا يُحِيطُونَ بِشَيْءٍ مِّنْ عِلْمِهِ إِلَّا بِمَا شَاءَ وَسِعَ كُرْسِيُّهُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ وَلَا يَئُودُهُ حِفْظُهُمَا وَهُوَ الْعَلِيُّ الْعَظِيمُ (٢٥٥)

Allah. There is no god but He,-the Living, the Self-subsisting, Eternal. No slumber can seize Him nor sleep. His are all things in the heavens and on earth. Who is there can intercede in His presence except as He permitteth? He knoweth what (appeareth to His creatures as) before or after or behind them. Nor shall they compass aught of His knowledge except as He willeth. His Throne doth extend over the heavens and the earth, and He feeleth no fatigue in guarding and preserving them for He is the Most High, the Supreme (in glory). (Quran 2:255)

Once again: He knoweth what (appeareth to His creatures as) before or after or behind them. Nor shall they compass aught of His knowledge except as He willeth!

Whatever one deserves he must get it! However, people have to be more modest. It is not obvious that the mass of knowledge what is accumulated by one person to which extent he got from his own diligence? However, beside his efforts he needed also brain and an opening world what could have been closed in front of him forever! If we are aware of that, after the statement: one has to get what deserves there is another question what we must ask: what do we owe for the favor and grace?



4. MORAL STORIES, ARTICLES, THOUGHTS INSPIRED BY THE ABOVE CONTENT

A STORY THAT IS HARD TO IMAGINE TODAY THAT COULD HAPPEN TO GIVE IS BETTER THAN TO GET

A young man, a student in one of the universities, was one day taking a walk with a Professor, who was commonly called the student's friend, from his kindness to those who waited on his instructions. As they went along, they saw lying in the path a pair of old shoes, which they supposed to belong to a poor man who was employed in a field close by, and who had nearly finished his day's work. The student turned to the professor, saying: "Let us play the man a trick: we will hide his shoes, and conceal ourselves behind those bushes, and wait to see his perplexity when he cannot find them." "My young friend," answered the professor, "we should never amuse ourselves at the expense of the poor. But you are rich, and may give yourself a much greater pleasure by means of this poor man. Put a coin in each shoe, and then we will hide ourselves and watch how this affects him." The student did so and they both placed themselves behind the bushes close by. The poor man soon finished his work, and came across the field to the path where he had left his coat and shoes. While putting on his coat he slipped his foot into one of his shoes, but feeling something hard, he stooped down to feel what it was, and found the coin. Astonishment and wonder were seen upon his countenance. He gazed upon the coin, turned it around, and looked at it again and again. He then looked around him on all sides, but no person was to be seen. He now put the money into his pocket, and proceeded to put on the other shoe; but his surprise was doubled on finding the other coin. His feelings overcame him; he fell upon his knees, looked up to the heavens and uttered aloud a fervent thanksgiving in which he spoke of his wife who was sick and helpless, and his children without bread, whom this timely bounty, from some unknown hand, would save from perishing. The student stood there deeply affected, and his eyes filled with tears. "Now," said the professor, are you not much better pleased than if you had played your intended trick?" The youth replied, "You have taught me a lesson which I will never forget. I feel now the truth of these words, which I never understood before: "It's more blessed to give than to receive."

Abdullah bin Abbas (my Allah be satisfied with him) reported that the Prophet (peace be upon him) said that encouraging good, prohibiting evil, lifting the burden of the weak person and removing an offensive thing from a path are all acceptable prayers to Allah.
[ibn Majah]

At the end of our lives our value would be measured with what we did for others more than what we did for ourselves. The choice is therefore ours!

The story continues in today's version as follows:

The poor man went home and told his neighbor how lucky he was. Being an envious man, he reported him to the Tax Office and they filed a lawsuit against him for breach of duty as he did not declare his two coins. The proceedings revealed that the poor has even an undeclared income, from

which he pays the doctor of his wife and sometimes buys a slice of bread for his children. The Tax Office confiscated the two coins and imposed fines on four further more coins. The poor who gave thanks to God for helping him in trouble became the victim of men who enforced nothing but the force of human law on him. And if anyone protests against this, the following answer comes: but you have elected me!

وَلَا تَجْعَلْ يَدَكَ مَغْلُولَةً إِلَىٰ عُنُقِكَ وَلَا تَبْسُطْهَا كُلَّ الْبَسْطِ فَتَقْعُدَ مَلُومًا مَّحْسُورًا ﴿٢٩﴾

Make not thy hand tied (like a niggard's) to thy neck, nor stretch it forth to its utmost reach, so that thou become blameworthy and destitute. (Quran 17:29)

The phrase for niggardliness in 5:64. We are not to be so lavish as to make ourselves destitute and incur the just censure of wise men, nor is it becoming to keep back our resources from the just needs of those who have a right to our help. Even strangers have such a right, as we saw in 17:26 above. But we must keep a just measure between our capacity and other people's needs.



A TEN THOUSAND DOLLAR BILL FOR A SINGLE TAPPING WITH A HAMMER

The following is an incident about an engine failure in a giant ship. The ship's owners tried one expert after another, but none of them could figure out how to fix the engine. Then they brought in an old man who had been fixing ships since he was a youngster. He carried a large bag of tools with him, and when he arrived, he immediately went to work. He inspected the engine very carefully, top to bottom.

Two of the ship's owners were there, watching this man, hoping he would know what to do. After looking things over, the old man reached into his bag and pulled out a small hammer. He gently tapped something. Instantly, the engine lurched into life. He carefully put his hammer away. The engine was fixed! A week later, the owners received a bill from the old man for ten thousand dollars. "What?!" the owners exclaimed. "He hardly did anything!"

So they wrote the old man a note saying, "Please send us an itemized bill."

The man sent a bill that read:

Tapping with a hammer \$ 2.00

Knowing where to tap \$ 9998.00

Effort is important, but knowing where to make an effort in your life makes all the difference. Knowledge in Islam is highly valued. Knowledge will benefit us in this world and in the hereafter.

I'm angry. I'm angry because the above story is unfortunately not a joke. Such is the world. No matter proficiency and experience exist or not, we only rely on empty calculations and this is how others make statements about us, too.

I have also been looking for my place in the world where I can live and work. The fate brought me together with a very wealthy entrepreneur who asked questions. How much does a sheikh eat a day? What other expenses do I have in addition to eating? Things like that. Then he put in front of me an offer in a similar amount as the tapping with the hammer above. He was a young man; he missed the appreciation of experience and age. He lived in the enchantment of numbers and money. I would add, the father of the young man was once also a sheikh, a recognized Muslim thinker who had passed away long ago. A generation later, things suddenly changed. I have buried the case to myself, but I realized that the young man is not a unique case. The world is moving in the direction of which he is the embodiment. For today it is common to make calculations the same way in order to measure our consumption and we are also treated as expenditures on a mass scale. Then our costs will be analyzed item by item. Those will be compared with the revenues that can be linked to us, and a judgment will be pronounced over us.

As I see the state of culture and education, the brain function and the need of people is damped. But why would be the case different when there is Google in our pockets that knows everything instead of us. It's true that it lurks there, but the time will come when we won't be able to ask Google any questions, even though it uploads all the information of the world.

Sometimes I am invited to give a lecture on Islam. Specially to places where an old guy of my own kind invites me. Those who still have some involvement, experiences regarding knowledge. Entering the auditorium, I find many young people with disinterested faces. Why would they be interested, if they form a preconceived notion about me and the subject based on a prior knowledge: I will shout Allah Akbar and say some bullshit that they hear every day in the media. However, if I were to talk about my yachts and luxury entertainments, the room would be crowded! All I see is that they look

lazy, then after half an hour they start to watch carefully, and later they are fixed to their chairs. They didn't get what they expected! They are shocked and can hardly believe that this is Islam! Then they ask why don't I publish, why don't I organize a bigger presentation about that and comes so many why? I don't even know how am I going from Buda to Pest, however why don't I do this and that? They ask a lot of "why" in a situation when the old guy is shivering of fear from being fired for inviting me there while I gave a lecture on Islam that made it popular and not repulsive. Then some of the youth look for me and raise a request that if I had a job for them, approx. for 2-3 thousand euros a month, they would like to work with me.

I remind of the heroic age when people had to struggle for knowledge. The Arabic word طالب Talib, student means also beggar. They begged for knowledge and also asked for a livelihood to have a bite of food and to be able to listen the classes of their masters. There wasn't a student hostel, a student parliament, and such fucking pampering. There was knowledge acquired with suffering, torment, sweat, and so it became valuable. Today, to set the convenience is the first, then comes Google and for 2-3 thousand they would listen to the sheikh if he pays.

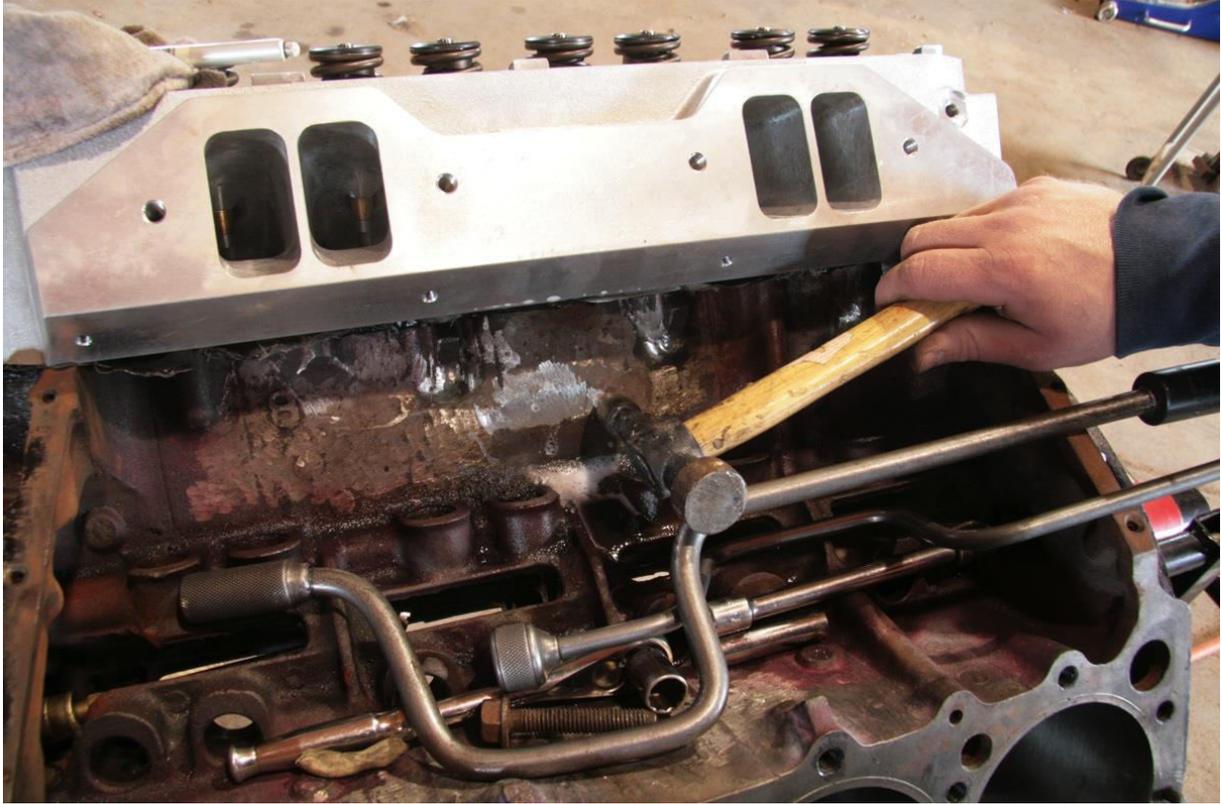
Today, pricing is the other way around. Tapping with the little hammer is \$ 9998.00 and \$ 2.00 is for knowledge, but it can be ignored as everything is available for free in the Google.

وَلَا تَقْفُ مَا لَيْسَ لَكَ بِهِ عِلْمٌ إِنَّ السَّمْعَ وَالْبَصَرَ وَالْفُؤَادَ كُلُّ أُولَئِكَ كَانَ عَنْهُ مَسْئُولًا
(٣٦)

And pursue not that of which thou hast no knowledge; for every act of hearing, or of seeing or of (feeling in) the heart will be enquired into (on the Day of Reckoning). (Quran 17:36)

يَرْفَعُ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مِنْكُمْ وَالَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْعِلْمَ دَرَجَاتٍ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ (١١)

... Allah will rise up, to (suitable) ranks (and degrees), those of you who believe and who have been granted Knowledge. And Allah is well- acquainted with all ye do. (Quran 58:11)



ALLAH DOES NOT SEND A BILL

A man reached 70 years of age and was affected by a disease which made him unable to urinate. The doctors told him that he needs an operation to cure the disease. He agreed to do the operation as the problem was giving him severe pain for days. When the operation was completed the doctor gave him a bill which covered all the costs. After looking at the bill, the man started crying. Upon seeing this, the doctor said "If the cost is too high then we could make some other arrangements for you." The old man replied, "I am not crying because of the money but I am crying because Allah let me urinate for 70 years and He never sent me a bill!"

Subhanallah! We rarely thank Allah for these things which are indeed great favours. Let us ask Allah to grant us the ability to recognize His bounties and thank Him often.

وَأَتَاكُمْ مِّن كُلِّ مَا سَأَلْتُمُوهُ وَإِن تَعُدُّوا نِعْمَتَ اللَّهِ لَا تَحْصُوهَا إِنَّ الْإِنسَانَ لَظَلُومٌ كَفَّارٌ

(٣٤)

And He giveth you of all that ye ask for. But if ye count the favors of Allah, never will ye be able to number them. Verily, man is given up to injustice and ingratitude. (Quran 14:24)

If things go well, nothing comes into our mind. If our tooth doesn't pain, we never think of it. If there is no burning stomach, we do not pay attention to it and take things for granted. We are never grateful, just run and scold when something goes wrong, has been spoiled or gets sick. An average person in 90% is okay. Still, because of the 10% one complains the whole day. We can realize the importance of a door only when the key breaks into the lock.

The trouble begins with our upbringing. „Don't get off the road, I'll slap you! Don't pollute your clothes while eating because I'm going to hit your butt!” Are you familiar with it? Whatever we did, there was a sanction or a price. Growing up, we can only think in terms of prices and sanctions. “If you don't pay your tax, we will confiscate your house. If you do this or that, you can face up to 3-5 years in prison.” Prices represent another chapter.

How strange would it sound: please sir, pay for the healing by thinking kindly to us! We wouldn't go to such an unreliable place! Scandal! They don't even ask for money!

In Zimbabwe, even 15 years ago people did not understand why they had to pay water fees. God gives the water from heaven! And if they brought water from the wells, they could see that the more they use them, the more water they get! Only the well that is not used dries up! This is how God's grace works. It looked very strange for me then, but enviously thinking of them now!

It is in vain for development of science and technology if we move away in a direct proportion from the naturalness. I understand, calculation is needed and everything has a price. But really everything has a price? Even human conduct?

For me, an empire, or even a smaller unit, can express its grandiosity by raising itself above the small things. Able to forgive, and able to disclaim the revenge. There is no such empire today. Well, the only empire like that belongs to Allah (SWT). Allah, Who does not ask for money, if your organs are working well and will heal for free if you are ill. Because, grace works like the water of a well. The orbits of grace have to be used.

The thought becomes free only by getting rid of a particular form of existence. Your body and your material thinking bound you to that particular form of existence. When you are young, you think in huge perspectives. Career, house, wealth. One even decides which country to live. Nevertheless, the path of thought describes a narrow arc. That is the arc of livelihoods and instincts. But man is getting old. One can move inside smaller distances. I no longer board the plane to travel to remote parts of Africa, enough to reach the county of Zemplén. There is no way to enjoy the life, dance, happiness of the peoples of the savannah, quite enough for me a few Gypsies or impoverished Hungarian peasants who offer the same simplicity, close-to-nature thinking and evoke my memories. I also see that part of them, like their African counterparts, are becoming criminals and prostitute themselves for livelihood. However, everyone used to follow orders. Even them. These orders disappear in the past.

Slowly, this distance is narrowing and enough is a hut, a bed, then a piece of earth, the final resting place. The more you move away from the world and the spaces of your existence become narrower, the more your thinking becomes free and the spaces of your thoughts expand. You can shit on everything what Tax Office requires of you and whether you follow all the rules. You know it's all superfluous. These are artificial rules. You realize that the world doesn't work according to those. You are approaching towards another relation system. You realize that you have lived your whole life under another set of rules, where petty, nonsense things pushed you into a much narrower space.

You complain that you fucked up your life, though you could start it again! As you move harder and harder, doctors are increasingly powerless. You fuck the doctors, because you see that they are able to do nothing without Allah! Then you become enlightened that you've paid the bill in the wrong place in your whole life. Ameen.



AM I REALLY THE ONE WHO IS WRITING HERE OR IS IT SOMEONE ELSE?

Am I really me, or am I already something else? I know this is an insane question, but come with me for a little wandering in time.

Initially, we had our ancestors who lived in caves. Their lives were determined by the alternation of day and night, floods, low tides, wildlife migration, cold and warm seasons, and vicissitudes of weather. He formed for these an attitude, a set of rules and a tradition, that is in Arabic the Sunnah. Then he realized the benefits and dangers of the fire and made his days longer because the fire transformed part of the night into day. This prolonged the period he had taken away from his relaxation and tranquility.

وَجَعَلْنَا نَوْمَكُمْ سُبَاتًا ﴿٩﴾

And made your sleep for rest, (Quran 78:9)

وَجَعَلْنَا اللَّيْلَ لِبَاسًا ﴿١٠﴾

And made the night as a covering, (Quran 78:10)

The darkness of the night is as a covering. Just as a covering protects us from exposure to cold or heat, so this covering gives us spiritual respite from the buffets of the material world, and from the tiring activities of our own inner exertions.

وَجَعَلْنَا النَّهَارَ مَعَاشًا ﴿١١﴾

And made the day as a means of subsistence? (Quran 78:11)

He populated the earth, communicated, provided information and collected information. He learned, developed himself, wrote, read, and by incorporating external information constantly formed himself. Fewer and fewer remained of the person inside himself, who he was. He integrated already numerous other persons beyond his own personality and he lived, understood, systematized and solved situations based on their knowledge. Among the many external persons there were good and bad, from whom he absorbed knowledge, opinion and insight to the world. As the evil accumulated in him, the age of prophecy came and God helped through His messengers to get back to his own real personality where he had his home-feeling. This is the world of surrender in Him. For this, the Divine Order of Legitimacy (Sharia) and Tradition (Sunnah) were created.

Man moved on and has developed communication to a mass level. He realized that communication was power. He operated TV, radio, and then came the era of computer and internet which is a quality-leap. Virtual cloud has been created which is the repository of human knowledge and it has wedged between God and man. There is good and bad in it. Then man considers that what is not available in the cloud it does not exist. And things that exist are just the way as they are in the cloud. Even God exists in this way, covered and defined by the cloud.

Information-flow reaches us every minute of the day and sometimes it doesn't let us relaxing part of the night. This news and information-flow reaches us under the blanket, while cooking, sitting on the toilet and practically knocks out from ourselves the person who we are in real. After all, opinion-forming, decision-making, lifestyle-making, shopping habits, etc., are getting away from us. We become followers of a flock.

If I break out of this and I express a different opinion, I will be in a minority and the community will reject me. As a self-defense reaction, I automatically follow the flock. This is where the basic question comes from: am I the one who I am really or somebody else is speaking from me? You can ask yourself, too.

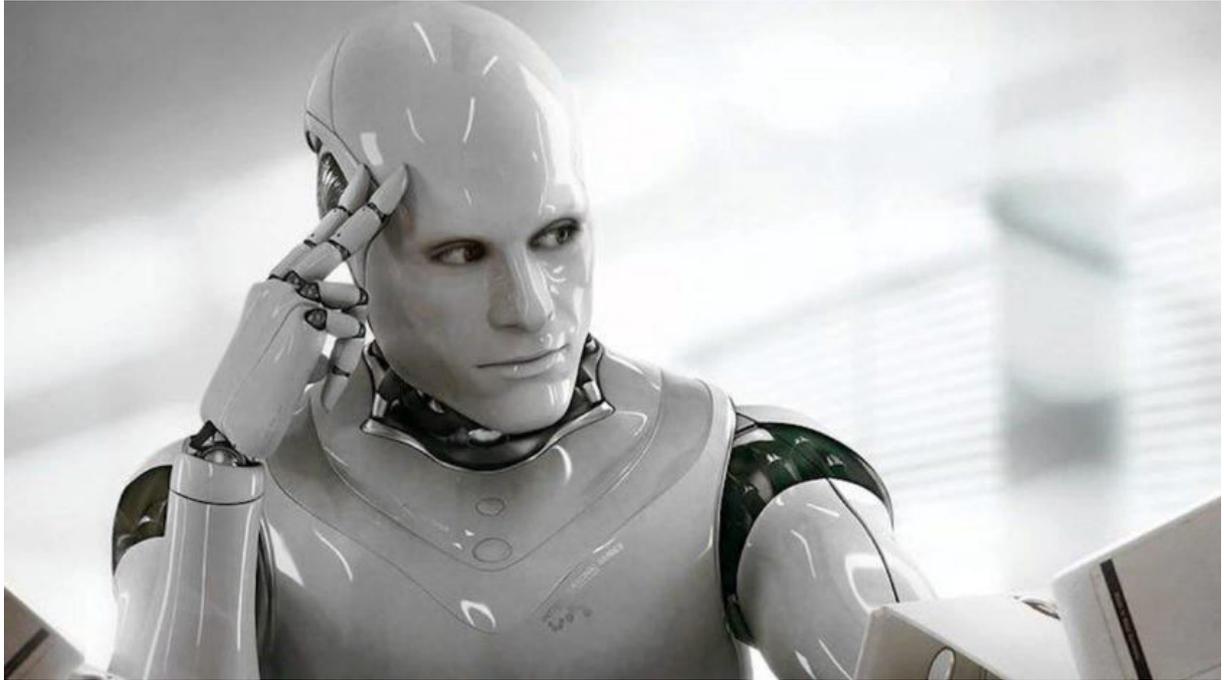
Our physical world has also changed. Artificial organs, engines, others. Who knows what is going to be the original and robot part of the brain in a few years? God forbids! Please don't misunderstand! I'm not aiming to go back to the cave, because everything was original and good! I'm talking about something else. Just how long am I Homo Sapiens, and when will I be transformed into a species of Humanoid sapiens varietas perpetuum mobile who only thinks that his mind is free, but he actually lives, judges and forms opinions according to particular programs?

It's good to retire to a secluded corner where I can call God. While He answers, inspires me, maybe I can be sure that I'm still me. Perhaps He wouldn't even give attention to a zombie or robot because it wasn't created by Him (SWT), but by a race He created, who imagines himself to be the creator. Behold! It is not He who needs us, but we need Him. We can be human as long as we keep Him inside us. If we don't do this, we shall be extinct of ourselves and we shall not be us anymore but become something else.

وَقَالَ رَبُّكُمْ ادْعُونِي أَسْتَجِبْ لَكُمْ إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَسْتَكْبِرُونَ عَنْ عِبَادَتِي سَيَدْخُلُونَ جَهَنَّمَ
دَاخِرِينَ ﴿٦٠﴾

And your Lord says: "Call on Me; I will answer your (Prayer): but those who are too arrogant to serve Me will surely find themselves in Hell - in humiliation!" (Quran 40:60)

As this life is not the end of all things, and we are to have its fulfilment in the Hereafter: we have only to pray to the Lord of the Present and the Hereafter, and He will hear us, forgive us, guide us, and make our Path smooth. But Pride will have its fall, -and its humiliating Punishment: Cf. 37:18



AND PROTECT US FROM THE SAVIORS, AMEN

There has been a lot of talk about keeping people in poverty, but what is it?

An African citizen, if he has ten dollars, he is in a positive range. If those ten dollars run out and fall to zero, then he will have nothing left and dies of starvation. Of course, instead of ten dollars, we can imagine food that keeps him alive. The bottom line is that his whole life is in the positive range. A Hungarian citizen is constantly bombarded with checks. There is no week, but at least two weeks, when no payment is due. We're never in the positive range because we'd just come up to zero then something would throw us back to minus hundred thousand. If you have a bank account, it will be deducted from you, if you do not have it, you will pay in cash and you will not be able to leave your residence because the bailiff will take away your apartment. You live in a constant negative range and are subject to a perpetual bond to your location just by modern methods. Perpetual bond to location was criticized about feudalism originally. You are a prisoner with a constant payment obligation. It's a constant pressure on you. Do you wonder if you are depressed? And one bad thing attracts the other. Family problems, job, payment and the potty falls on you. This is a situation that you do not create, you are just the object. Do you understand why an African man can play drumming and dancing, even when he has nothing at all? And you are becoming more and more sour and nothing to enjoy, even if there is bread on the table. Because that bread is already a negative bread under your consciousness that does not nourish but consumes you. The system is gradually crashing you down, while banks are offering even more "lucrative" loans, soap operas, movie series display an artificial welfare, advertises promote consumer products in every five minutes while everything is convincing that you live beautifully. Meanwhile, you lose wealth and it becomes an unspoken fact: you live in poverty. You are not alone; you are getting into this fate in masse. Come on, where did I go wrong, you ask yourself? Why did your family leave you and why your human relationship has changed? Because you're trapped.

If you look at it historically, the greatest sin we have committed, the priesthood, or whatever you call us. We have taught you to believe not in God, but in us. That's why we get to hell, that's for sure. From here it is only a step that the belief in man has been taken over from priests by politicians who are the servants of the financial hyenas. Behold, the circle closes and you believe them, you vote, and in every four years you allow a predator to catch and devour you. No matter who you vote for. One plunders you from the right and the other one from the left. Where did you go wrong? With your gullibility! With your mass gullibility! The gullibility, what was a mean in order to give your life for a cross, a crescent, even though God wasn't in the cross and the crescent. The cross and crescent were created to cover God and teach you to hate.

Even today, this hatred is still alive. Your manipulators are forced to do this because if there was no hatred that distracts your attention, you would find out what the causes of your destiny come from and you turn against the responsible. That's why they find for you anything to be hated in every moment.

You need to get to the point where gullibility is not to be confused with faith. In faith there is no other man out of you. If you recognize this, you'll also know where you've been deceived so far. Virtually everywhere, you can sense. If you are also aware that not your neighbor, or another similarly looted fellow man of whatever identity is responsible for your situation, you are on the right way to change that situation. Hurry up, because when your consciousness disappears and you become an animal, you cannot escape out of the situation without confrontation. Because the state of misery will turn humans into animal fate. Just look around, there are examples. Animal fate is even

more manipulative than keeping you in misery. First step: learn to smile for anyone who comes across. If you have the time, talk and notice that you have a lot of companions suffering in the same destiny. Do not draw a line between identities.

You have no practice in freedom. Since you can't imagine what freedom is like, it's hard to explain. If the hatred what is being generated by the latent nationalism within you, I use that too, maybe we get closer. If we came here as native Hungarians on galloping horses, you might as well get on such a galloping horse and don't worry about anything. With modern word-image I can only express that you should learn to shit on the outside world, which leaves you shit. Even though you smile, it's a science! Until you don't do this, you will worry a lot. And one more thing:

In Africa, in an epidemic-stricken area, I have experienced that the population has caught the disease and many have died. Those arriving to rescue them never got infected. It is only possible that they knew exactly what the disease was and knew its counter code, its serum. Then I realized that modern saviors can only save you if they know exactly what they have to save from. So, they are the creators of the trouble. Consequently, you discover evil by hearing the call of your savior.

ذ يا اودين متذع كاذت سواء صاد بها عن ال ذعمة زوال تمني هو ال حدسد

Envy is the desire for someone who has a blessing to be deprived of it whether it is a religious or worldly blessing. (Imam Malik)

Don't let anyone take away your blessing.



ANYONE WHO BELIEVES TO BE CHOSEN BY GOD, HE SHOULD SEEK TO MEET HIM!

People live a life full of contradictions. They gather together in narrow rooms to learn about the infinite world. But if someone comes from the infinite world and explains to them, they consider him a liar. They are only capable to perceive according to the limits of their brain. But their brains are not allowed to pass through the walls of the narrow room, for their consciousness operates only in that space. This narrow room can be a village, a political, a religious community, an ethnicity, or whatever. Such communities sooner or later will have their emblematic leaders who explain them that this community is the world itself. Whoever remains outside is the enemy of this world. Ideologies are formed and the fundamental principles are transformed. The doctrines are oriented in a particular direction. This is the case with everything that comes into human hands. Because man cannot tolerate if he/she is a subordinate being. He/she doesn't even tolerate to be on the same level with others. Somehow, he/she always wants to outdo and subjugate the other. He/she wants to control fellow humans, environment, nature. But since his brain was trained only within the walls of a room, as soon as he transcends the boundaries of his brain, the world outside the walls will avenge his actions. Not just the world outside the walls is turning against him. If his thinking is incapable of renewal, he will only find companions within his own group, which will genetically cause inbreeding in his population and his views become outdated, too. Individual like that in the long run, are not able to adapt to the changes and will extinct.

We are like the spider weaving a web into which it will be trapped and finally destroyed. But there is no such spider. However, man is like that. By the sense of superiority, he/she becomes victim of his/her own accord. Even religion is submitted to this superiority. I consider temples, mosques, and holy places as houses of Satan because a pure-hearted mortal human enters them with love in his heart and comes out with hatred. He hates everyone who is different from him. If one day it will be the other way around, my opinion will change as well. Let's see what the Quran says about this:

وَقَالُوا لَنْ تَمَسَّنَا النَّارُ إِلَّا أَيَّاماً مَّعْدُودَةً قُلْ أَتَّخَذْتُمْ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ عَهْدًا فَلَنْ يُخْلِفَ اللَّهُ عَهْدَهُ
أَمْ تَقُولُونَ عَلَى اللَّهِ مَا لَا تَعْلَمُونَ ﴿٨٠﴾

And they say: "The Fire shall not touch us but for a few numbered days:" Say: "Have ye taken a promise from Allah, for He never breaks His promise? or is it that ye say of Allah what ye do not know?" (Quran 2:80)

قُلْ إِنْ كَانَتْ لَكُمْ الدَّارُ الْآخِرَةُ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ خَالِصَةً مِّنْ دُونِ النَّاسِ فَتَمَنَّوْا الْمَوْتَ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ
صَادِقِينَ ﴿٩٤﴾

Say: "If the last Home, with Allah, be for you specially, and not for anyone else, then seek ye for death, if ye are sincere." (Quran 2:94)

So, if the Lord has chosen you, come on! Hurry up to die in order to meet Him as soon as possible. This aya was about Jews in Medina, but it is valid in every time. It's about us today, too.

Unfortunately, there are some Islamic orators who take this seriously, and send believers to death, but they forget themselves. But before anyone thinks that I am specifically criticizing Muslims, he/she is wrong. What I am writing about is a general human attitude that Muslims are not free from. Regarding Muslims, my only problem is using Islam as a mean for exercising their supremacy, whereas Quran teaches the opposite. Not only Muslims are like this, but everyone who work with principles or theories.

I recall an Indian story of a wise man who was sitting under a tree in a ragged robe with a small pot in his hands and lived as a beggar. When he was asked about the things of the world, he had always a good answer, guidance. His fame was spread far until the Maharaja became aware of him. He visited the wise man with an ornate entourage and spoke to him. The Maharaja was convinced that this wise man was not an ordinary man so he gave him an offer. He invited him to his palace to be his counselor minister. The wise man accepted it, but he had one condition. He asked for a room in the palace that no one else can enter except him. However, if anyone enters the room, he will leave the palace and the service of the Maharaja. They agreed and the wise man received the room and the Maharaja got the good advices. The wise man spent an hour alone in the room each day, but people could only see him going in and out. Nobody knew what was going on in the room. It went on like this for a while, until a rumor had started what could be in the room. Is the wise man hiding something there? Is there an enemy there? People of the palace couldn't wait long like that and one day they opened the room. Finally, they found the room empty. Only the wise man former ragged robe hung in one corner and the beggar's pot. After a while, the wise man appeared. He saw the multitude and the Maharaja among them. The wise man then knew he had to say something to the ignorant crowd so he started. In order to give you good advices, I need to liberate myself of your artificial world and return with my meditations under the tree where I was a beggar. I put on the beggar's robe and take the pot in my hand then the narrow world of your palace expands in front of me and I enter the space where the beggar can enter but you never. In that dimension, I can get answers to many questions that you won't. Because you have broken your word, I will leave you.

Among the decision-makers of today many would have to go back under the tree begging in order to make changes in this world. I know this is impossible. But the number of beggars is increasing. My goal is not to change decision makers, but to make beggars to see more clearly.



ARE WE SO BAD? NUMBERS SWOW DIFFERENT FACTS

Before I start the article, let's be clear: killing a man is a huge sin. Whether it's the Torah, the Gospel, the Quran or whatever, who kills a man as if he was killing the entire world:

مِنْ أَجْلِ ذَلِكَ كَتَبْنَا عَلَىٰ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ أَنَّهُ مَن قَتَلَ نَفْسًا بِغَيْرِ نَفْسٍ أَوْ فَسَادٍ فِي
الْأَرْضِ فَكَأَنَّمَا قَتَلَ النَّاسَ جَمِيعًا وَمَنْ أَحْيَاهَا فَكَأَنَّمَا أَحْيَا النَّاسَ جَمِيعًا وَلَقَدْ جَاءَ تَهُمُ
رُسُلُنَا بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ ثُمَّ إِنَّ كَثِيرًا مِّنْهُمْ بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ فِي الْأَرْضِ لَمُسْرِفُونَ ﴿٣٢﴾

On that account: We ordained for the Children of Israel that if any one slew a person - unless it be for murder or for spreading mischief in the land - it would be as if he slew the whole people: and if any one saved a life, it would be as if he saved the life of the whole people. Then although there came to them Our apostles with clear signs, yet, even after that, many of them continued to commit excesses in the land. (Quran 5:32)

Therefore, it is completely superfluous to enter into wars of numbers to define which side is more sinful. It is time we all need to take responsibility. Even the blood of one single victim sticks to us. We are not innocent, we have to do a lot to change because really, things are not going right. But sometimes people are exaggerating and blame us with things that is not true. They are stigmatizing us, forming from us an enemy image in order to build a policy on it.

I know that I often bite into my own Muslims, vehemently criticizing the "brainwashed" emblematic leaders who give causes for attacks against us. This will continue to be the case. I do this not because I like to be a bit provocative, but in order to avoid the accusations of not recognizing the negative tendencies between us and not acting. But yes, we notice and act. But we also take action against disproportionate blames from outside. However, such accusations can be experienced both at troll attack and political declaration level.

We are not sinless as I wrote, but there should not be built a hate policy on this. Just as we expect the "brainwashed" leaders on our side to fix themselves. If they murder people, this should be explained by their Satanic doctrines and not by Islam. They have to stop the horrors! At the same time, the Hungarian Prime Minister should not create divisions or hatred using the terminology of protection Christian values against Islam. What are the values that are considered to be Christians only and are not among the universal values of the whole civilization? Anyone who sees the daily political issues a little bit beyond the level of pubs and opinion dictators, is well aware that Islam is just a sentimental stuffing to the migrant issue which is artificially overcharged with disproportionate presentation of the crimes committed on our side. The real goal is to dismantle the EU, for which Trump and Putin are using our government as a device. Of course, this also requires the impotence of the EU, too. We Muslims and Islam are just a small point on the palette of the arsenal of communication assets that they use. Therefore, every violent reaction we give or terrorist act, whether it is committed directly by our "brainwashed ones" or indirectly by being instigated by the beneficiaries of the interests, serves a much greater purpose. This is further complemented by statements by all sorts of security experts and foreign policy advisers, who by referring to "credible" sources (Bill Warner, Robert B. Spencer, etc.), confirm the legitimacy of fear from us. Our government is thus protecting the walls in glory, while the EU is a last-ditch, unpredictable gang (except when money is distributed).

At the same time, I consider our prime minister a political genius. I see no better than him in the second or third lines after him. My only concern is his profession and not his skills. Politician and politics are like that. No matter if a safe-breaker is a genius, when his genius can only be exploited in safe-breaker profession. I do not know him as a human being, so I would be far removed from his judgment in this regard. However, Putin is greater genius and behind Trump (whom I also don't classify) there is an enormous organization which we cannot compete with. Our leaders are jammed up between these two, and we Muslims are sucking up the harmful consequences of that. We're just a little argument, between many others, but we are there. We are good enough to generate with us some excitements and sentiments. We have to shrug ourselves off these trends and continue to deliver our right hand for peace, because the great masses of people are fed-up with the hatred and tension. In the long run, history will judge those who shape the present. But we're not stupid so we understand and see.

I don't want to enter to etymological reasoning, but whoever invented the Islamic terrorism phrase, was out of his mind. It is a self-denying word structure. The word Islam, which is derived from the word Salam in this impossible combination, expresses the terror of reconciliation. Can it exist? Combining Islam with a negative adjective means peace with a negative adjective.

Let's talk rather about radicals or criminals when we speak about terror. If we agreed, keeping the 1-2 million Uyghur Muslims in China violently in transformation camps, as well as the persecution and exile of 712,000 Rohingya Muslims in Myanmar, is terror without adjective. Myanmar President Aun

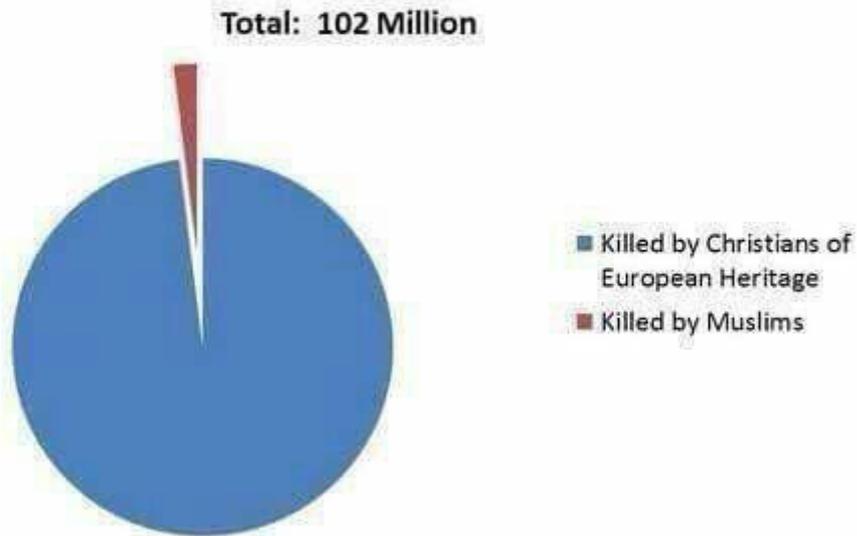
San Suu Kyi was hosted by Viktor Orban in Budapest. But if we insist to use the adjectives, let's put the word Christian before the Lord's Resistance Army, who are committing crimes against humanity in Uganda, the Congo, the Central African Republic and South Sudan, and the International Criminal Court (ICC) Hague, have issued an arrest warrant against their leaders. But we could mention Charles Taylor in Liberia, or those responsible for the Hutu-Tutsi conflict in Rwanda, and we never get to the end.

I'd like to express my thanks for the community of my readers the movement in which Muslims and non-Muslims have stood up against a troll attack defending my side these days. Here I have found a unit that reinforces my devotion to continue this page. I saw calm, thoughtful, and respectful responses given to provocative comments that stigmatized us, which were difficult to react without emotions. But we succeeded and I consider this a victory. The subject was as usual. We are terrorists, jihadist killers and so on. This is where the story started and escalated with the negative involvement of Allah. This was obviously a test. It will be more like that. In response, I received a lot of arguments (many thanks and blessing from Allah), and let me publish here some diagrams that worth to know:

- Twentieth Century Deaths in War and Political Violence by Religions committed by Christians of European Heritage and Muslims
<https://hu.pinterest.com/pin/367043438360757248/?autologin=true>
- Islamists were responsible for only 0.7% of terror attacks in Europe between 2006 and 2013, according to Europol statistics
- <https://www.counterfire.org/news/17599-graphic-islamist-terror-accounts-for-only-0-7-of-attacks-in-europe>
- People killed by terrorism per year in Western Europe 1970-2015
<https://www.datagraver.com/case/people-killed-by-terrorism-per-year-in-western-europe-1970-2015>

These are only data quoted for the indicated period regarding Europe. If you need worldwide data, you might check out the Wikipedia pages about the annual data concerning terrorist acts. These will show the extent of terrorist acts committed by extremist organizations against Muslim population. But I'm not starting a competition! The way I began, I close my bottom-line: a single victim is considered too much and it doesn't matter who it is. Let there be peace between us. Ameen.

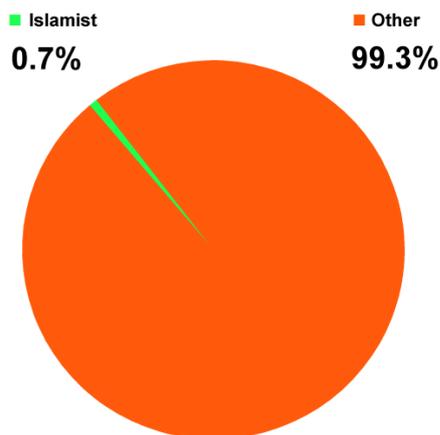
Twentieth Century Deaths in War and Political Violence by Religion



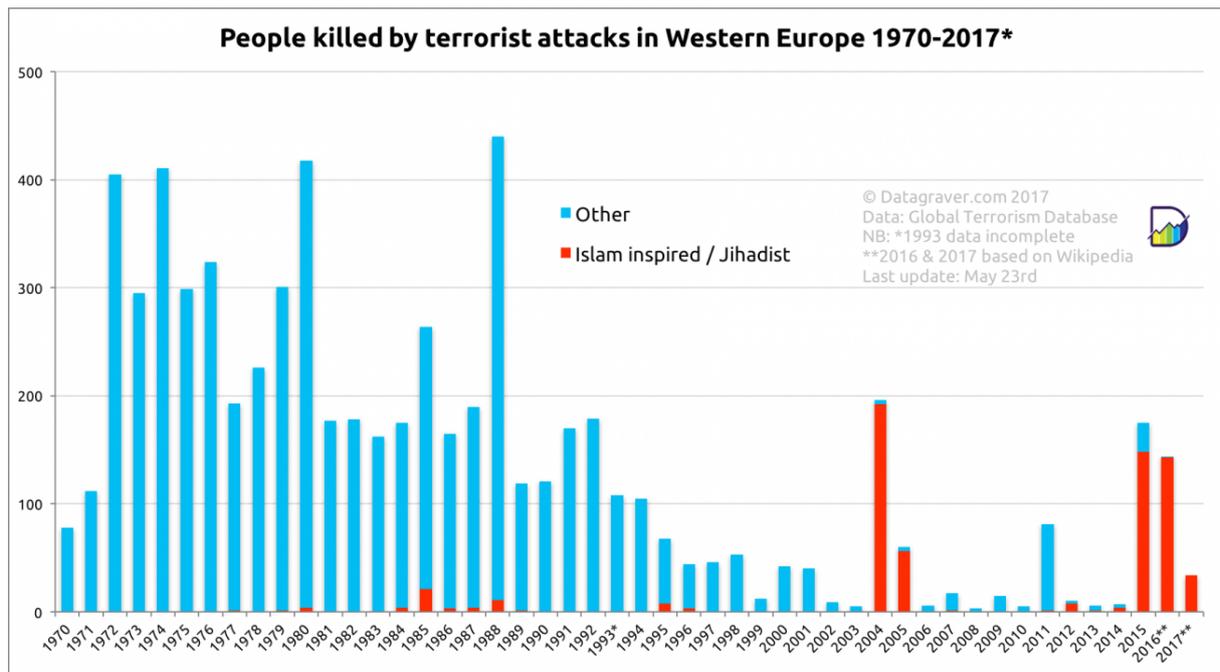
COUNTERFIRE

Only 0.7% of terror attacks in Europe are by Islamists

Islamist terrorism as a percentage of all failed, foiled and completed attacks in Europe 2006 - 2013



Source: Europol. Note: figures from 2011 onward include all religiously motivated terror



AS IF A KINDERGARTENER WAS SITTING ON A JOHN DEER TRACTOR

Could anyone give bribes to Stalin or Saddam Hussein? It would have been difficult to recommend something that was not available to them. The country was theirs! Now I was aiming the attempt of a small man who wants to approach, and I did not want bring forth the blackmail potential of another great power. Obviously, the US could create a situation for them that they were forced into. But a little man cannot offer from the material world something what they would have not laughed at or angered at. We can imagine how the Creator of the Worlds is facing the similar experiments! Then what can a little man offer? His service (Ibadaat). Even Stalin and Saddam wanted nothing more than a foolish, unrestrained and crazy service. Anyone who deviated from this was condemned to death. The opportunity they offered was only survival or death.

Allah doesn't want a service like that. He created the Universe and the order what operates it that we call Sharia, but the meaning of this word is filled with pejorative content due to human sins and misinterpretations. The logic of a Creator is not to divide His creatures to control them more easily. That is the logic of man. The Creator wants harmony between his creatures, and in order the fallible realize it, he has set the examples in the Universe. He should study, he should notice the contexts how the Great Sharia works, but not! The fallible runs his own little "sharia", what he changes daily according to his interest. What's more, the Creator is not forcing anyone to choose between life and death, but between prosperity in life and reward in Hereafter. Here the word of "choose" is emphasized! Because we can freely choose this or another way what is causing us self-punishment! So, it is not a tyrant who punishes us but it is our own free will!

اللَّهُ الَّذِي خَلَقَكُمْ ثُمَّ رَزَقَكُمْ ثُمَّ يُمِيتُكُمْ ثُمَّ يُحْيِيكُمْ هَلْ مِنْ شُرَكَائِكُمْ مَن يَفْعَلُ مِنْ ذَلِكَ
مِن شَيْءٍ سُبْحَانَهُ وَتَعَالَى عَمَّا يُشْرِكُونَ ﴿٤٠﴾

It is Allah Who has created you: further, He has provided for your sustenance; then He will cause you to die; and again He will give you life. Are there any of your (false) "Partners" who can do any single one of these things? Glory to Him! and high is He above the partners they attribute (to him)! (Quran 30:40)

The persons or things or ideas to which we give part-worship, while our whole and exclusive worship is due to Allah, are the "Partners" we set up. Do we owe our existence to them? Do they sustain our being? Can they take our life or give it back to us? Certainly not. Then how foolish of us to give them part-worship!

ظَهَرَ الْفَسَادُ فِي الْبَرِّ وَالْبَحْرِ بِمَا كَسَبَتْ أَيْدِي النَّاسِ لِيُذِيقَهُمْ بَعْضَ الَّذِي عَمِلُوا لَعَلَّهُمْ
يَرْجِعُونَ ﴿٤١﴾

Mischief has appeared on land and sea because of (the meed) that the hands of men have earned, that ((Allah)) may give them a taste of some of their deeds: in order that they may turn back (from Evil). (Quran 30:41)

Allah's Creation was pure and good in itself. All the mischief or corruption was introduced by Evil, viz., arrogance, selfishness, etc. As soon as the mischief has come in, Allah's mercy and goodness step in to stop it. The consequences of Evil must be evil, and this should be shown in such partial punishment as "the hands of men have earned," so that it may be a warning for the future and an invitation to enter the door of repentance.

I know, twisted criticisms are coming, why am I comparing God to Stalin and Saddam? Do I consider Allah a dictator? These are those incomprehensible brains who, by such a shifty reasoning also prove that God is an atheist, because He no longer has to believe in God. Then what could He be other than atheist? Understanding people also read me, not just ones who want quarrels, thanks God and thanks to them!

The human dictator lowers the level of thinking and interpretation in order people to follow him blindly. He wants a silly mass. God wants it to be the other way around. He wants conscious and understood tracking, with an emphasis on the intellect. Stop! Don't come up with examples of atrocities which were committed in the name of religions! Churches (let those be any organizations based on any religion) do not differ from the perceptions of the dictators what I mentioned. No matter they refer to Heavenly Power, they want to gain the Earthly Power! God does not want silly followers, He does not desire to be served by zombies, but wants people who recognize their place in the world and once they reach the age of majority, can be trusted by the system. But we are far from here. Mankind is still in an infantile age and unaware of its own scale. It's like a kindergartener driving a John Deer tractor.



AS SMALL POINTS WE TELL BIG STORIES

A story has a spoken and unspoken part. Usually the unspoken part is the point. It is a matter of intelligence to break up the story and after detaching the spoken part, to decipher the background, the motivation, then to arrive to a content that approaches reality.

The same applies for what we see. It also has a part what an eye can catch and another part what eye can't catch. Even the eye perceives only the surface, never what is below the surface. In the cross section of the globe, we are just tiny little particles of the earth's crust, while huge energies are released beneath the surface and what we think as a solid surface is indeed an eggshell floating on molten rocks.

Then we may get to what a person invents, perceives, describes, explains, and what is a reality that exists independently of us. We have to accept the fact that our perception embraces a very small part of reality. Where we live in is nothing more than a fairytale world that we invent for ourselves. This is because we can only imagine phenomena at the level of tales. Therefore, we also distort the Bible to the level of fairy tales and the Quran also gets interpretation at this level, despite the fact that the text has remained in its original form. Even if it is read by an Arabic person who was born into the language, he/she does not understand the inner content either, no matter if he/she spends a lifetime analyzing it. That is why with the changes of ages, people discover another part of the universe and thus another part becomes understandable from the Quran as well. We are wrong

when we say this is the miracle of the Quran. Yet this is not a miracle, but the word of God, the reality. It is not a miracle how it has to be considered, but the permanent Truth. What the Quran shows is not a miracle, but our human incomprehension, our little capacity. It shows how small what we are up to. In comparison, the explanatory ability that declares unquestionable statements increases in direct proportion with ignorance and mischief. Christians solved that issue more easily. They transformed the word of God into a storybook. They say something, Matthew 4:23 (it's just a number from the air) and they throw an unquestionable thought. Meanwhile, we are floating on the eggshell, which we believe is a safe shelter.

Don't you notice how our small children put the concepts together? I once grew my beard. My little daughter who just started talking at that time, expressed this case that the other dad who was before, didn't have a beard. In her eyes there was a bearded dad and another one without beard. At her level, this was completely normal. Similarly, God can hear the communication we are currently engaged in, as if we were children.

The same works with time shifting. If someone had said two hundred years ago that my voice will be heard in the room and on the other side of the earth at the same time, it would have sounded incredible. If someone had claimed about a piece of metal that it takes off and flies around the globe, he/she would have been locked in a madhouse. And today, millions use this "piece of metal" every day.

How much can our Almighty God laugh or be horrified when hearing the many bullshit, we put in His mouth! But even those who will be born a few generations later will laugh at us! They will not understand our struggles for plots of land if life is going to take place in a different space. They will not understand our conflicts over subordination and supremacy when this issue will be determined by implanting a chip at birth. They will not understand our debates over events of thousands of years, because the past will then be a museum enclosed in digital space, evaluated by robots based on algorithms, and only the present and future will represent significance.

God will still be there. In His eyes, this play we're performing was/is/will be a brawl between children of a kindergarten. Conflict is transferred later from kindergartens to schools then to universities, so the means, levels, and effectiveness of self-destruction are changing.

So, what is the told and untold part of the story? If a human is speaking, the part that is told is about the complex on greatness: "listen to me, people," "now I'll tell you the truth". While the unspoken part is "I will get it, it will be mine, I will rule over it". Put these two together and evaluate what has been told. Whenever a human tells a story, he/she always expresses it in the reality of that age.

How would the story sound if a creature other than a human being is uttering it? „Who is this dick here with us who is unable to adapt in this world and transforms, reshapes everything? He/she is ruining the place that belongs to all of us! The sight of the eagle is better than his/her, the hearing of the mole is better than his/her, the sense of smell of a dog is better than his/her, the bear is stronger than he/she and the bat perceives something what he/she has even no senses for. Compared to them, man is blind, deaf and powerless. Yet, putting together his/her weaknesses, how he/she dares to imagine a world that does not exist? But not only does he/she imagine it, but he/she transforms it according to his/her imagination and puts us all at risk!"

Whenever the creatures other than men tell the story, it always expresses the reality of that age.

And what could be the same story in God's eyes?

الَّذِي خَلَقَ الْمَوْتَ وَالْحَيَاةَ لِيَبْلُوَكُمْ أَيُّكُمْ أَحْسَنُ عَمَلًا وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْغَفُورُ ﴿٢﴾

He Who created Death and Life, that He may try which of you is best in deed: and He is the Exalted in Might, Oft-Forgiving;- (Quran 67:2)

"Created Death and Life." Death is here put before Life, and it is created. Death is therefore not merely a negative state. In 2:28 we read: "Seeing that ye were without life (literally, dead), and He gave you life: then will He cause you to die, and will again bring you to life; and again to Him will ye return." In 53:44, again, Death is put before Life. Death, then, is • the state before life began, which may be nonexistence or existence in some other form: • the state in which Life as we know it ceases, but existence does not cease; a state of Barzakh (23:100), or Barrier or Partition, after our visible Death and before Judgment; after that will be the new Life, which we conceive of under the term Eternity.

This is the real story that can be revealed at any age without time and spatial limits.





**WHAT
HUMANS SEE**



**WHAT
BIRDS SEE**



AUTOTHERAPY WITH ALLAH

In 1993, my left side was paralyzed. Hospital, treatment for 3 months, serious condition, etc. Diagnosis: Sclerosis Multiplex. Pipes in, pipes out, worried faces. Doctors came and went, telling my visitors and my relatives something that made them sit on the edge of my bed even more anxiously. One of the nurses had only the courage to tell the truth: I have about 6 months, at most 1 year left. If the situation is like that, I must get out of here, I said. I left. I was wobbling with a stick, a walking frame, but by then I had no one.

The one who had lied that she loved me had left by then. Family, child left far from me. Friends watched what else could be reallocated from my stuff to theirs, since I wouldn't need anything anymore. It is not the drama that matters, but the way out. The Sclerosis, which have been diagnosed, has launched a different way of thinking. When you know you have a short time left, you suddenly can't care about your career, office work, compliance for petty bosses. You become conscious that human being can no longer drag you back to something that you previously believed is life. Then let's open a new chapter! I took only what was good for me from everything and I was shitting to the rest. I treated my relationships with women like that, too. So, it became as much and as bad. I might not have been in deep relation at all. But I fell back to life, adventures, and came out of a state of stress, which I see retrospectively as a self-reinforcing process that I would have died in. Yes, I am convinced that a disease is only 20% an unavoidable physical reality, but 80% depends on our state of consciousness. When we reach a state of consciousness where we can wrap up and throw out the trouble out of ourselves, it will cease to exist. I didn't realize that process consciously. I have offered my destiny into the hands of Allah and I joined the Bosnian war as a volunteer and lame! Everybody laughed at me, but it was good a joke to put a gun in the hand of a lame man. I did not go to be a hero and I confess in retrospect that I was not interested in the cause of Allah. I was interested in what Allah decides about my life.

Well, that was the case until the first grenade flied away noisily beside my ear and blasted close to me. Then Sclerosis here, Allah there, I was shitting in my underpants. You must understand it literally! From then on, an instinct came into function that made me run even if I had no legs. Behold! By the time the war was over, I was walking, running, living. Where is the 6 months, that one year? Then I consciously produced these circumstances. I mean the conditions that kept me alive. I don't mean the excitement, grenades, etc. but the life and its problem-solving. Because, problems don't exist. We produce them ourselves! We can get rid of them. I learned how to wrap up the troubles and throw them out of myself. Yes, it works! You can throw all the shit out of yourself and you can get rid of trouble, tension, anxiety.

I wrote an article entitled "Prayer in a subjective approach". This writing is related to that article. There I explained how I have come to the point when prayer became a value, gave a deep meaning and it was not just a stereotype text anymore. Through prayer, I have reached the depth that has also amplified my self-healing, problem-solving processes. Let's not go astray! It's not about that my prayer has become a method to deal with my problems! The other way around! Prayer is the occasion when you deal only with Allah and you regroup all your strengths, abilities, and miracles in His service. And see the miracle! By the time you get back to life, you are looking at your own troubles from afar or those are so dwarfed that you don't even see them. That's why the five prayer a day is a very good time schedule. You need to get yourself out of the shit you're in. If you stay in them longer, the troubles and not the recovery will prevail. I am convinced that Allah's proximity is the medicine for that all-troubled phenomenon that no one has survived so far and its name is life.

I don't believe in miracles. Correction! I do not believe in the miracles that most people expect from Allah. I don't believe that by tomorrow, abracadabra and Allah will send a packet of money, or my cancer will pass away. In this form I can't believe them. But I believe in the miracle of creation, because it is truly a miracle that I can open doors and gates in myself, in the creation with which I heal myself, forge my own fortune, organize my own destiny. In this form, yes, I believe I can cure the cancer and yes, I believe I can change my destiny. I was selfish in my wording so far. I can help not only for myself but also for others. Not by giving money because I haven't it. Also, I'm not offering massage of bodies and asking huge payments for a healing massage, but explain here for free that you too can establish in yourself the conditions that lift you out of the swamp of human shit, diseases, self-reinforcing harmful processes. This state is the nearness of Allah!

The miracle of creation is nothing but the reality to be discovered. Behind the so far unopened doors, there are plenty of miracles waiting for us. As we discover and put these into action, faith also becomes a reality and ceases to be a mere assumption. Don't strive yourself unnecessarily. You don't have to read university books, there are no messages for you anyway. Those are written by knowledgeable professors for the few who keep the professors in big respect, for these readers alone understand what is in them. The knowledge of Allah is above all! Get connected, it's that simple!

Those who treated me in the hospital in 1993 and thought that my life will last for 6 months-one year, are already dead. They were also knowledgeable professors. Those who left me mostly are still alive, but thanks to Allah, the veil fell from their true face. What a disaster it would have been to continue with them! Hamdulillah!

I went for a medical checkup a couple of years ago. The Sclerosis is there. All its symptoms are present in the brain. No one understands how, and in spite of... I know. Allah Akbar!





AVOID THE POPULISM

A famous orator once saw a dream. In his dream he died and reckoned with his deeds before Allah when he was in Barzakh (the state between physical death and the Doomsday). However, his worldly actions were not accepted. Not a single sermon, not his fast, not his services were accepted what he did before the public. But he was the most famous speaker, the wisest scholar! From the many deeds what he made throughout his life, the Lord accepted only one act. This was when on one occasion, a poor woman invited him to her house to read the Quran for her dead relatives. The famous orator responded the request and took part in her mourning with devotion. There weren't many. Only 3-4 elderly women were present, all poor seized by vicissitudes of life. When the sheik finished reading, she turned to him and offered money for the service. The orator was ashamed and rejected it. She begged him to accept the donation. She had been collecting this money for a year to meet the demand of her conscience in order to realize the grief ceremony. It was a couple of dirhams, but for the woman it was all she could give. Finally, the orator reluctantly accepted the donation. Not because he was in need, but because he didn't want to hurt the woman. In the Barzakh this was the only act the Lord had accepted from him.

Why did I mention this parable? Look who are around you? There are people who want popularity by any mean whose populism overwhelms. Most of their actions and speeches disappear and they have no real content at all. They don't serve anyone except themselves. You are a simple tool for them in order to realize their own goals.

In the parable it became clear to the orator that what sort of service has real value. We expect the similar enlightenment from the actual orators as well.

وَقُلِ اعْمَلُوا فَسَيَرَى اللَّهُ عَمَلَكُمْ وَرَسُولُهُ وَالْمُؤْمِنُونَ وَسَتُرَدُّونَ إِلَىٰ عَالَمِ الْغَيْبِ
وَالشَّهَادَةِ فَيُنَبِّئُكُم بِمَا كُنتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ ﴿١٠٥﴾

And say: "Work (righteousness): Soon will Allah observe your work, and His Messenger, and the Believers: Soon will ye be brought back to the knower of what is hidden and what is open: then will He show you the truth of all that ye did." (Quran 9:105)



BLAME YOURSELF IF YOU GET SOMETHING ELSE THAN WHAT YOU EXPECT

Some people can bind themselves only to money if they think of their prosperity. Understandably, since everything costs money. Even life costs money. This is the problem. Here is a list of available data on the outcomes that the US reached "only" on the Middle East and "only" since 2001.

The war on terror has been ongoing since 2001 demanding so far 1.2 million deaths. Iraq 2003-2011, 500,000 victims. Iraq 2014- ongoing, 300,000 victims. Syria 2011- ongoing, 600,000 victims. Afghanistan 2001- ongoing, 70,000 victims. Libya 2011- ongoing, 25,000 victims.

So again. I didn't put on my list, for example, the Russo-Afghan War 1979-89, which alone resulted one million victims. I publish only US wars and only in the Middle East since 2001. Why? Because there is data on that! There are lots of wars, no data coming from! The above expenditures have cost for US taxpayers \$ 11 trillion (\$ 1 trillion = a billion thousand times) so far. This huge amount went to the military industry. Even much more, since the attacked countries also cost money for defense. They also had to buy weapons, took bank credits, etc. And I don't mention "allies", who also need to increase spending.

What was the promise? We enter Afghanistan and destroy the Taliban terrorist nests. Completion: US troops withdraw and negotiate with the Taliban to hand over the country.

We enter Iraq, overthrow Saddam Hussein's system, destroy weapons of mass destruction. Later, we will eliminate the ISIS. The reason for the invasion was fake, and ISIS were mostly destroyed by Iran backed by Russians. Trump promises to withdraw US troops. Due to the ongoing case of Qassem Suleimani everything is pending. With the occupation and military weakening of Iraq, Iran's position in the region was strengthened.

We enter Syria and overthrow the tyrannical regime of Bashar Assad. Completion: The Assad system is in place; the US troops being replaced by troops of Russian interests.

We enter Libya, remove Gaddafi, and introduce a democratic system. Completion: total chaos, the outgoing US force is replaced by the Turks.

To sum it up, nothing has come true from the promises, but so far it has cost \$ 11 trillion. That's what "principles" and "alliances" are worth. If you comprehend Islam as a principle above, it is worth the same, too. If you become an offended believer on any side, you will reinforce the above earnings on the banking and military lines. This is the price of your devotion and temperament so far. And that is the result of analysis by "experts", terrorism, chaos, communication so far. All this can be expressed in a single figure: \$ 11 trillion.

How long can this go on? As long as everything has a monetary price. What's more, money is just a piece of paper covered by lies. So, millions of people die because of a blank piece of paper built on lies. Finally, all victims are forgotten. We don't even talk about them!

If time comes when you realize that no man can establish truthful law above you, there is no monetary price for life, and there are real laws that make the world work, then there will be hope for change. Notice that there are no regulations for the creation of life, however there are others on forcing existing lives within frames and also for taking away lives. Because man can do just that. Does it matter what religion you follow and what color your skin is? If only that matters, you are in the que for raising the fund.

Mankind is living in thousands of years old scam. I am convinced that we only consider authentic what is a lie. The church is considered authentic, though it has been deceiving for thousands of years. The bank account is considered authentic, but the underlying deposit can pop out at any time, as it occasionally pops up and causes economic crisis. The politics is considered authentic, as it declares what is good and bad, even if it was motivated by short-term interests.

Why isn't the creation of the world authentic? Why is not authentic a simple leaf, an ant, a soaring bird? Yeah, I found it out! Because they do not take credit, they cannot use our money, and their operating program cannot fit to human law. There is only one exception how we can affect them: their destruction.

You can go straight on the road by keeping your eyes on the distance. If you just look at your feet you will be dizzy and go off the road. If you want to be well-oriented, you position yourself with the help of an external, stable point. Isn't that enough?

The above arguments try to prove that you should not expect change from an external human power. The change is within you because the program for change is within you. You can amplify and weaken this program depending on what or whom you are relying. On man or on God? Watch out! The ones wearing turban or cassock are all human!

وَقَالَ رَبُّكُمْ ادْعُونِي أَسْتَجِبْ لَكُمْ إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَسْتَكْبِرُونَ عَنْ عِبَادَتِي سَيَدْخُلُونَ جَهَنَّمَ
دَاخِرِينَ ﴿٦٠﴾

And your Lord says: "Call on Me; I will answer your (Prayer): but those who are too arrogant to serve Me will surely find themselves in Hell - in humiliation!" (Quran 40:60)

As this life is not the end of all things, and we are to have its fulfilment in the Hereafter: we have only to pray to the Lord of the Present and the Hereafter, and He will hear us, forgive us, guide us, and make our Path smooth. But Pride will have its fall,-and its humiliating Punishment: Cf. 37:18.

حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ بَهْرَامِ الدَّارِمِيُّ، حَدَّثَنَا مَرْوَانُ، - يَغْنِي ابْنَ مُحَمَّدِ الدِّمَشْقِيِّ -
حَدَّثَنَا سَعِيدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ، عَنْ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ يَزِيدَ، عَنْ أَبِي إِدْرِيسَ الْخَوْلَانِيِّ، عَنْ أَبِي ذَرٍّ، عَنْ
" يَا عِبَادِي إِنِّي حَرَمْتُ النَّبِيَّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ فِيمَا رَوَى عَنِ اللَّهِ، تَبَارَكَ وَتَعَالَى أَنَّهُ قَالَ
الظُّلْمَ عَلَى نَفْسِي وَجَعَلْتُهُ بَيْنَكُمْ مُحَرَّمًا فَلَا تَطْلُمُوا يَا عِبَادِي كُلُّكُمْ ضَالٌّ إِلَّا مَنْ هَدَيْتُهُ
فَاسْتَهْدُونِي أَهْدِكُمْ يَا عِبَادِي كُلُّكُمْ جَائِعٌ إِلَّا مَنْ أَطْعَمْتُهُ فَاسْتَطْعَمُونِي أَطْعَمَكُمْ يَا عِبَادِي كُلُّكُمْ
عَارٍ إِلَّا مَنْ كَسَوْتُهُ فَاسْتَكْسُونِي أَكْسَكُمْ يَا عِبَادِي إِنَّكُمْ تُخْطِئُونَ بِاللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ وَأَنَا أَغْفِرُ
الدُّنُوبَ جَمِيعًا فَاسْتَغْفِرُونِي أَغْفِرْ لَكُمْ يَا عِبَادِي إِنَّكُمْ لَنْ تَبْلُغُوا ضَرْبِي فَتَضْرُبُونِي وَلَنْ تَبْلُغُوا
نَفْعِي فَتَنْفَعُونِي يَا عِبَادِي لَوْ أَنَّ أَوْلَكُمْ وَأَخْرَكُمْ وَإِنْسَكُمْ وَجَنَّتْكُمْ كَانُوا عَلَى أَنْفَى قَلْبِ رَجُلٍ وَاحِدٍ
مِنْكُمْ مَا زَادَ ذَلِكَ فِي مُلْكِي شَيْئًا يَا عِبَادِي لَوْ أَنَّ أَوْلَكُمْ وَأَخْرَكُمْ وَإِنْسَكُمْ وَجَنَّتْكُمْ كَانُوا عَلَى أَفْجَرِ
قَلْبِ رَجُلٍ وَاحِدٍ مَا نَقَصَ ذَلِكَ مِنْ مُلْكِي شَيْئًا يَا عِبَادِي لَوْ أَنَّ أَوْلَكُمْ وَأَخْرَكُمْ وَإِنْسَكُمْ وَجَنَّتْكُمْ

قَامُوا فِي صَعِيدٍ وَاحِدٍ فَسَأَلُونِي فَأَعْطَيْتُ كُلَّ إِنْسَانٍ مَسْأَلَتَهُ مَا نَقَصَ ذَلِكَ مِمَّا عِنْدِي إِلَّا كَمَا يَنْقُصُ الْمَخِيطُ إِذَا أُدْخِلَ الْبَحْرَ يَا عِبَادِي إِنَّمَا هِيَ أَعْمَالُكُمْ أَحْصِيهَا لَكُمْ ثُمَّ أَوْفِيكُمْ بِهَا فَمَنْ وَجَدَ خَيْرًا فَلْيَحْمَدِ اللَّهَ وَمَنْ وَجَدَ غَيْرَ ذَلِكَ فَلَا يَلُومَنَّ إِلَّا نَفْسَهُ " . قَالَ سَعِيدٌ كَانَ أَبُو إِدْرِيسَ الْخَوْلَانِيُّ إِذَا حَدَّثَ بِهَذَا الْحَدِيثِ جَنَّا عَلَى رُكْبَتَيْهِ .

Abu Dharr reported Allah's Messenger (peace be upon him) as saying that Allah, the Exalted and Glorious, said:

My servants, I have made oppression unlawful for Me and unlawful for you, so do not commit oppression against one another. My servants, all of you are liable to err except one whom I guide on the right path, so seek right guidance from Me so that I should direct you to the right path. O My servants, all of you are hungry (needy) except one whom I feed, so beg food from Me, so that I may give that to you. O My servants, all of you are naked (need clothes) except one whom I provide garments, so beg clothes from Me, so that I should clothe you. O My servants, you commit error night and day and I am there to pardon your sins, so beg pardon from Me so that I should grant you pardon. O My servants, you can neither do Me any harm nor can you do Me any good. O My servants, even if the first amongst you and the last amongst you and even the whole of human race of yours, and that of jinns even, become (equal in) God-conscious like the heart of a single person amongst you, nothing would add to My Power. O My servants, even if the first amongst you and the last amongst you and the whole human race of yours and that of the Jinns too in unison become the most wicked (all beating) like the heart of a single person, it would cause no loss to My Power. O My servants, even if the first amongst you and the last amongst you and the whole human race of yours and that of jinns also all stand in one plain ground and you ask Me and I confer upon every person what he asks for, it would not in any way, cause any loss to Me (even less) than that which is caused to the ocean by dipping the needle in it. My servants, these for you I shall reward you for there, so he who deeds of yours which I am recording finds good should praise Allah and he who does not find that should not blame anyone but his ownself. Sa'id said that when Abu Idris Khaulani narrated this hadith he knelt upon his knees.

Reference: Sahih Muslim 2577



BLESSING, i.e. BARAKA

Grace, clemency, blessing... our existing words, but we no longer use them. There is no concept that those can cover.

And what a simple word: blessing. It has been slowly worn out of the language. The word lives in letters, but the point behind it is just dying.

Do you remember the days? Our money wasn't worth that much, but we were able to sit for a coffee with a buddy and we talked for hours without a "deal" bringing us together. We inquired about each other full heartedly, but in need we helped and if it was needed others helped us. In those days, in addition to going through a lot of difficulties, there was something else, something more, that gave us a charge that we can't put in words because the word, blessing, in terms of content, disappeared from the language. No matter today we have more, but in vain we have many devices for our convenience, in vain there is no need to cut the wood, no need to carry water from the well, no need to go to the store, just a push on a button in the net and the goods come to the house, but there is missing something that would charge us with contentment. The blessing is lost.

Perhaps we can recall our historical readings that included a picture of people kneeling down just to be blessed by someone. It may mean nothing today, but then it gave those people contentment, reassurance. It filled their hearts. In that age if someone was killed, their body was killed. Today it is a crime. It is not a sin, but a crime, because we do not use the word sin either, as it is not a legal category. Today, the body must be kept safely, but the soul can be killed with impunity. This is not a crime. Are we still using the word soul? I don't even know, since that doesn't cover anything anymore either.

We know from our teachings, when we are formed in the womb of our mothers, Allah (SWT) breathes a soul into us and we come to the world with that spirit. Well, the trace of His hand, His spirit, is not only in us, but everywhere in the creation. There is a blessing in what He has created. Call it charge, vibration, energy, radiation, anything. The point is that in a place where no one has yet set a foot, you can feel a soul-warming reassurance. When people start settling in, that feeling sticks to them. Elusive, inexplicable, but it works! Why? For Allah has the blessing on everything and it passes on to man if they use this blessing according to the will of Allah.

وَنَجَّيْنَاهُ وَلُوطًا إِلَى الْأَرْضِ الَّتِي بَارَكْنَا فِيهَا لِلْعَالَمِينَ ﴿٧١﴾

But We delivered him and (his nephew) Lut (and directed them) to the land which We have blessed for the nations. (Quran 21:71)

Then time comes when man becomes dishonest. As they exhaust the blessings of creation, their blessing automatically departs from them together with the soul breathed into them. They become unblessed. They make themselves that.

وَلَوْ أَنَّ أَهْلَ الْقُرَىٰ آمَنُوا وَاتَّقَوْا لَفَتَحْنَا عَلَيْهِم بَرَكَاتٍ مِّنَ السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَلَٰكِن كَذَّبُوا فَأَخَذْنَاهُم بِمَا كَانُوا يَكْسِبُونَ ﴿٩٦﴾

If the people of the towns had but believed and feared Allah, We should indeed have opened out to them (All kinds of) blessings from heaven and earth; but they rejected (the truth), and We brought them to book for their misdeeds. (Quran 7:96)

Sour faces walk around everywhere and everyone's hands there are mobile phones. Impossible to talk to anyone because that shit is ringing, a messenger message is coming and everything needs to be answered immediately. But what is the answer? Abbreviated word fragments, English words incorrectly, stuff like that. If he/she ends the phone call, we no longer know where we stopped, but there are no more questions, as it is unnecessary to get an answer. That shit is going to ring again anyway. But we had a good chat! Meanwhile, we don't notice the sky, the trees, the rivers, it's true, their shores are covered with empty plastic bottles.

I understand the old people in my childhood, how they were annoyed at the loss of their own past. They could live in an even more blessed world than mine in their youth, even though their physical existence was much more difficult. And if I look at the generations that follow us, I can't even comprehend what does the word happiness mean to them? I don't even raise the word blessing. What gives them satisfaction, fulfillment? Maybe there is something, I just don't understand what is that?

Why was my grandmother's cook tasty so much at that time? Flavors, spices, harmony and suddenly everything came together. She never cooked by recipe. There was something in her hand that made everything so special! Her memory led me to understand: Allah, too, with this loving pleasure could bring together a creation that contains something that is elusive! I take this as a blessing that we can enjoy if we have still a sense organ that has not yet dried up, is not numbed.

Lost things cannot be made up. I'm getting into myself. I offer a supplication and ask the blessing of Allah on my children, beloved ones and on all of you. It's a small blessing, it can't make up for the many wasted and lost blessings that could make our land livable, but maybe it will give you a few seconds of something I can't articulate, since it's lost, but maybe you feel it because it's good. Baraka!



CAN I HANDLE MY SOUL?

Many deny the reality of the soul. Yet, when something wrong happens, the pathological changes in the body are traced back to the illness of the soul. Then it has to be realized that without healing the soul, the body is unable to come out of its crisis.

For not to be mistaken by entering the realm of faith and in order to remain the follower of "science" which is the achievement of human mind, the disease of the soul is associated with the contexts of the material world around us, and seeking of heal is going on there. However, the motive of illness may be that the soul is forced into the material world! As it got sick in this world! It might be that directing it into the spiritual world would break the barriers and results the heal of soul, then the body! Yes, but it's not scientific!

I agree, this is not scientific, if we interpret science as if the world consists of only causal relationships that can be grasped and explained by the human mind and this kind of interpretation and application is called science. But, is this really what the world is all about?

We have already explained earlier that every cell in the body is a memory. There is a program that results our today's form which is based on our ontogenesis. This program contains not only material elements! Notice! Our brains are also memory. It is a database that can only make decisions, comprehend phenomenon based on the data we store. Those who don't load their brains have little info, they have an easy job. They are the spiritual poor whom the Bible writes about. They are massively present with us and they spread. They have a simple thing to do: they put together the red

with red, the blue with blue and the decision is made. They are not mentally ill, not depressed and have a definite answer to everything. They don't even understand how others can see the world differently! Those who have more in their minds have a terrible life if they live in such an environment. Now it's their turn. Let's talk about those who are thinking. This is very complicated issue from here.

Think of your brain as a wardrobe with shelves and hangers. When this structure comes together, all the clothes are in place. The wardrobe embodies the culture, religion, etc. Where this skeleton is stable, thoughts get their specific explanations. Where there are no shelves, hangers in the wardrobe, the clothes are all in one heap. Clutter and untransparent situation reigns in the wardrobe. Every new dress only adds to the clutter. This is also the case with the thought. If we don't have the system where we can insert our thoughts, we're confused. And we cannot accommodate the new ideas. The world is pouring mass of new info on us! If we do not have a definite lead, a guideline, we shall put the shoes on the hanger and the evening dress we toss crumpled in the drawer. Thoughts will face against reality! At this point, a scientist, psychologist, priest or sheik can help so far. Because, they are nothing more than guides who, if they do their job well, will not put their own shoes in your wardrobe, but put yours in the right place.

Yes, but there is not only one wardrobe, but many! Many cultures, attitudes and fashions coexist. And the wardrobes have loads of clothes! Going out into the street, it is not uncommon for us to face them. It used to be in the past the same dress looked unusual, but not today! Clothes move from one wardrobe to another while we are in a hurry, we want to keep accuracy, order and it does not always succeed. So far, I've only talked about clothes that can be touched by hand. But there are abstract, imagined costumes, dreams, and things that may not be worn as we humans do and are still considered as dresses. These are the outfits of the soul, without which we may feel nudity more than without an objectified outfit.

In this cavalcade, we have come to the nourishment and clothes of the soul, which if it does not exist, the order in the secular wardrobe will be upset.

Where are we in this vast space-time system? How can one survive, get out of depression and psychological crisis?

Only the person who has devotion and passion can suffer of depression and a spiritual crisis. The one who is passionate about something. Whoever does not have that, whatever life throws at him, passively bears it, without consequences. The remedy of passion is to break down and process the stimuli and information flowing from the world into us. This requires three things. First is, what to see in the world at all. So, just focus on what's worth. Do not try to solve the situation in the Middle East. Isn't enough your own and your family's problem? The second is the way how you see it. See everything with your own eyes and always perfect your vision. The third is that you should find the right place for your life in your wardrobe. To do this, you have to throw away a lot of old clothes, because without it, the new clothes will only be junk on top of the old ones. Get rid of the retracting experiences of the past. Select! Dare to filter out old info from your brain's database and to get rid of them. Dare to open towards the direction your soul is aiming for! Dare not to consider your wardrobe as a benchmark, but as a store of clothes which contains only the fashion of the age! Dare to break out of the world where you still follow the advice of tailors of the time and have to adjust your soul to their sizes! Dare to believe that you can exist even without clothing, because it covers only your body while your soul puts on something else! It takes the outfit from the infinite! From here you handle this issue, not a psychologist, a sheik, a priest or anybody else! You alone, and you can only rely on God in that, nobody else.

عَبْدُكَ إِنِّي اللَّهُمَّ فَقَالَ حَزَنٌ وَلَا هَمٌّ قَطُّ أَحَدًا أَصَابَ مَا وَسَلَّمْ عَلَيْهِ اللَّهُ صَلَّى اللَّهُ رَسُولُ قَالَ قَالَ اللَّهُ عَبْدٌ عَنِ
 بِهِ سَمَّيْتَ لَكَ هُوَ اسْمٌ بِكُلِّ أَسْأَلُكَ قَضَاؤُكَ فِي عَدْلٍ حُكْمِكَ فِي مَاضٍ بِيَدِكَ نَاصِيَتِي أَمْتِكَ وَإِبْنُ عَبْدِكَ وَإِبْنُ
 رَبِيعِ الْقُرْآنِ تَجْعَلْ أَنْ عِنْدَكَ الْغَيْبِ عِلْمٌ فِي بِهِ اسْتَأْثَرْتُ أَوْ كِتَابِكَ فِي أَنْزَلْتَهُ أَوْ خَلْقِكَ مِنْ أَحَدًا عَلَّمْتَهُ أَوْ نَفْسَكَ
 يَا فَقِيلَ قَالَ فَرَجًا مَكَانَهُ وَأَبْدَلَهُ وَحَزَنُهُ هَمُّهُ اللَّهُ أَذْهَبَ إِلَّا هَمِّي وَدَهَابَ حُزْنِي وَجِلَاءَ صَدْرِي وَثُورَ قَلْبِي
 يَنْعَلَمَهَا أَنْ سَمِعَهَا لِمَنْ يَنْبَغِي بَلَى فَقَالَ نَنْعَلَمَهَا أَلَا اللَّهُ رَسُولُ

الله ضير مسعود بن الله عبد مسند الصحابة من الامك ثرين مسند احمد مسند 3704
 عنه تعالى

Ibn Mas'ud reported: The Messenger of Allah, peace and blessings be upon him, said, "If any Muslim is afflicted with distress and makes this supplication, then his supplication will be answered: O Allah, I am your servant, the son of your servant, the son of your maidservant. My forelock is in your hand, your command concerning me prevails, and your decision concerning me is just. I call upon you by every one of the beautiful names with which you have described yourself, or which you have revealed in your Book, or you have taught to any of your creatures, or which you have chosen to keep in the knowledge of the unseen with you, to make the Quran the delight of my soul, the light of my heart, and to remove my sadness and dispel my anxiety." The Prophet said, "If he says this, Allah will remove his affliction and replace it with joy and happiness." They said, "O Messenger of Allah, should we not learn it?" The Prophet said, "Yes, whoever hears it should know it."

Source: Musnad Ahmad 3704

Grade: *Sahih* (authentic) according to Ahmad Shakir



CAN INSPIRATION HAPPEN AFTER MOHAMMED (PBUH)?

Yes, it can happen, but revelation cannot come. After verse 5:3 has been revealed no further revelation can come from God. However, Allah is there in every single life of those who want Him. In every person works Fitra, the internal program what we carry in ourselves from our birth. Fitra gives us orientation even in childhood what is good or bad no matter anybody tells it or not. This program later is strengthened or changed due to our upbringing. Besides Fitra, Allah (SWT) can give us Signs, senses of recognition, conducts of imaginations, sudden guidance what disappear as quickly as they have come. However, even lasting inspiration can exist. As a matter of fact, I should like to share my experience what I had during translation of Quran. There were several parts where I was lingering, hesitating some time as the former explanations of our ulemas didn't help me. Several times happened that I got into a state when I felt as if I exist together with the Prophet (PBUH) and am present in his life events, circumstances of his sermons, in his wars and in his relations with his companions. As if I flew back in space and time to the middle of a theater play. I stayed in that way for months when I could cause this stage to come or it came on its own. Even the expected response came. Any question what I concentrated to was solved and satisfactory explanations came. Since I finished the work these kinds of stages what I consider as inspirations have disappeared. May Allah accepts my work and opens a way what He likes. Let's see what Quran writes regarding inspiration:

وَمَا كَانَ لِبَشَرٍ أَنْ يُكَلِّمَهُ اللَّهُ إِلَّا وَحْيًا أَوْ مِنْ وَرَاءِ حِجَابٍ أَوْ يُرْسِلَ رَسُولًا فَيُوحِيَ
بِإِذْنِهِ مَا يَشَاءُ إِنَّهُ عَلِيُّ حَكِيمٌ ﴿٥١﴾

It is not fitting for a man that Allah should speak to him except by inspiration, or from behind a veil, or by the sending of a messenger to reveal, with Allah's permission, what Allah wills: for He is Most High, Most Wise. (Quran 42:51)

How can man be fit to speak to Allah? He is not fit. But there are three ways in which Allah, in His infinite Mercy, communicates with man. Three ways are mentioned: - Wahyun, Inspiration; - from behind a veil; and - by the sending of a Messenger.

See the notes following, Wahyun. Inspiration, is interpreted to be of two kinds: 1. a suggestion thrown by Allah into the heart or mind of man, by which man understands the substance of the Message, whether it is a command or prohibition, or an explanation of a great truth; and 2. verbal or literal inspiration, by which the actual words of Allah are conveyed in human language.

Behind a veil: not of course a material veil, but the veil of Light.

Messenger: Rasul: the angel Gabriel, through whom the revelations were given to the Holy Prophet. These spiritual visions, conveying the message of Revelation, are the basis of the Quran

I wrote above: "...Allah is there in every single life of those who want Him". Sportsmen do heavy training in order to develop the required muscles and skills. Spiritual life is similar. Relation will be active between man and God only if there is a skill what has been developed. Worship, meditation and staying in permanent dialog with Allah makes this ability work.

Let me give you another example what happened with me. In my African life I went through in desperate situations several times. Specially, when I was blamed innocently and I was detained. In my cell I could not know whether the truth will ever be revealed. In these circumstances the Lord has sent me automatically the next verse:

وَإِذَا سَأَلَكَ عِبَادِي عَنِّي فَإِنِّي قَرِيبٌ أُجِيبُ دَعْوَةَ الدَّاعِ إِذَا دَعَانِ فَلْيَسْتَجِيبُوا لِي
وَلْيُؤْمِنُوا بِي لَعَلَّهُمْ يَرْشُدُونَ ﴿١٨٦﴾

When My servants ask thee concerning Me, I am indeed close (to them): I listen to the prayer of every suppliant when he calleth on Me: Let them also, with a will, Listen to My call, and believe in Me: That they may walk in the right way. (Quran 2:186)

“When my servants ask Me, I am indeed close”. The word “Say” is not here. Not like this: “When my servants ask me, say (o Mohammed), I am indeed close”. This is a unique place in Quran where Allah turns directly to the believers. And He continues: “I listen to the prayer of every servant when he calleth Me.” Also, it is a direct call for every human who believe.

So, I asked Him and He was close to me and listened. Now I am free and teach what He left for us by His Prophets and His last Prophet Mohammed (PBUH). My work in this life would never have come together without inspiration what I got from Him. Alhamdulillah.



CHAOS IS CREATED TILL IT BECOMES AN ESCAPE ROUTE

Be careful when you hear the call for unity, because they call you usually for uniformity and not for unity. The goal is not the compromise. However, there is only one thought in the mind of the caller: let everyone be as I am! The trouble is, if one sees him/herself in thousands or millions of copies, one gets an alarming picture. This is the Mao or Hitler complex. Because, I may discover some good qualities in myself, but when I magnify myself, the negative qualities will dominate spectacularly. Therefore, modesty, the creative modesty, is better.

It is true that if you create something in an upside-down world, your creativity will also get an opposite judgement. If you build a construction, many around you are looking how to sanction you. If you create a unique work, people don't care, but if you occupy a bridge causing people miserable hours, you can gather masses, can cause a riot, and become an emblematic politician. If you look at what is happening today, you can enter the public consciousness by scandal and not by development. If God had formed the order of the created world in this way, He would not have made harmony, adaptation as the basis of evolution, but the splurge, dissonance and the unwisdom. Almost there is nothing else in the news than bombings and crimes. And if that's the trend, then all crazy people want to use that kind of mean to draw the attention of the public. Because drawing attention, a sensation is basis for starting communication. Used to be a drum, or a signal was enough but today a building must collapse. I don't mean to condemn the protests or marches. Those are legitimate expressions of opinion. However, I do not understand the rise of meaningless people and criminals who appeared from nothing by their boastful character. They bring with them the emptiness, the violence that we pay attention to, and over time, only the emptiness and violence become the content. It has such an effect that in a companionship rarely can one say an opinion calmly. They don't let you to say it all over, interrupt you thousand times, loose the context with empty jokes then the loudest one of them takes over the domination by saying something stupid thing without content. Thought? There's no buyer for that. There are buyers for tabloid themes, however the tabloid is no longer a refreshing element of relaxation, but it has become the waste mainstream.

One can scold the "cursed regime of the past" with its thousands of negative aspects, but let's not forget its lost society, which could not be fooled so easily. People read everything from classic literature to tabloids, because it was a gate to the outside world. In the news beyond the relationship between the Soviet Union and the Hungarian party, we also received information from the Pacific archipelago, the South American events and on other countries around the world in a much more colorful way than today. Now let's not consider the political approaches. Sure, we were living in a kind of "dictatorship" that my generation didn't realize because we were socializing in it. Alongside the external dictatorship, there was a much stronger directing power: the literacy and the inner conviction. It suppressed the identity that overwrites everything today. That time the internal content brought different people together as an organizing principle.

The consequence of the shallowness is that the organizing principles are worn out because those are "not in demand" or using update terminology: "those cannot be sold". And a shallow mass, without any sort of organizing principle, becomes an amoeba-like mass that can be diverted by means that affect instincts and not the awareness. That is to say, for a while true, later the inertia and disorder will turn into chaos and chaos will be the only directing principle. This is the escape route of the impoverished, deprived people who don't even plan any conspiracy but finally it just comes true unconsciously. It cannot be held back because the masses are no longer able to pay for water,

electricity, health services, the child's school, clothes, not to mention the food. And if the non-payment exists on mass level, then people realize that chaos is the way out, so chaos is the rule. It permeates commitments, justice and people will not give ears to hear requests, calls and warnings. And teachings that would bring back classical directing principles will not be heard at all. A rapper singer has already more success than an orator. Recognizing this, more and more politicians are bringing celebs to their campaign teams, and there is a demand for scholars to convey their simplified messages by musical dramaturg and dance. Nothing but the content is lost. This is the age of the loud, boastful, populist speakers who call for uniformity because in their consciousness, uniformity is unity.

Perhaps the only positive element of the trend is that chaos will devour its creators in the long run. And if it was not consciously produced, it devours its causers. Man only talks about the system of checks and balances, but God makes this in practice. In the dark Middle Ages, two pestilent rats rewrote the power relations in Europe. The pollutions of seas are carried by the waves to the shore, and vegetation gets vitalized in the place of deserted cities, even if we humans upset the balance of creation. The chaos caused in the order of creation does not harm nature ultimately, but it harms the causer, the man.

وَقُلْ رَبِّ اَدْخِلْنِيْ مُدْخَلَ صِدْقٍ وَّاَخْرِجْنِيْ مُخْرَجَ صِدْقٍ وَّاجْعَلْ لِّيْ مِنْ لَّدُنْكَ سُلْطٰنًا
نَّصِيْرًا ﴿٨٠﴾

Say: "O my Lord! Let my entry be by the Gate of Truth and Honour, and likewise my exit by the Gate of Truth and Honour; and grant me from Thy Presence an authority to aid (me)." (Quran 17:80)

The entry and exit here referred to may be interpreted in three senses: 1. Entry into death and exit at the resurrection. 2. Entry for the holy Prophet into the new life at Madinah, which was still in the womb of futurity, and exit from the life of persecution and the milieu of falsehood, which surrounded him in his native city of Makkah still given up to idolatry. 3. Generally, entry and exit at every stage of life.

وَقُلْ جَاءَ الْحَقُّ وَرَهَقَ الْبٰطِلُ اِنَّ الْبٰطِلَ كَانَ زَهُوْقًا ﴿٨١﴾

And say: "Truth has (now) arrived, and Falsehood perished: for Falsehood is (by its nature) bound to perish." (Quran 17:81)



CHOOSE: ARE YOU GOING TO FLY OR YOU PUT CHAINS ON YOURSELF?

A businessman or someone who is active in public life focuses all his attention on the world he lives in. This is his space. It may be economic, political, cultural space, but in any case, earthly space, so rational one. I've written about rational and irrational spaces before, but now I'm going to step

further. Such a man is careful not to slip into a space he cannot explain to himself, where he does not see logic in it. The thing what he calls it logic at least.

However, there may be times can come when we fall out of the rational space. Like hospital, prison, old age etc. Even so, our brain wants to work, it wants to comprehend the reality with its own means of logic, but that reality no longer has the material benefits as the one had before. But another space opens up. This is the irrational space where interests and calculations are replaced by imagination and calmness. We call this faith, where God, Allah, gives us the feeling that makes us understand the importance of thinking in more than one world instead of thinking in one world. Obviously, we cannot acquire this space in order to be only ours because it exists in other cultures too. They get there by other methods, but the point is the same. Our method is prayer, meditation, remembering and imagination. These are approximately similar methods what made our great explorers, including Einstein, able to advance further in the discovery of universe.

Not everyone benefits out of the rational world. Some will be rich, but most will be not. But I have good news. In the irrational world, however, it is up to the individual to determine what his fate will be. Does he accept this world or not, does he find a place in it or not, does he feel comfort in it or not? If he finds comfort in it, the rational world will lose its significance. Loneliness will no longer be loneliness; material poverty will no longer be poverty. We find wealth somewhere else.

There are also "states" in this irrational world. When does a state exist in the earthly dimension? It will exist if it sets up its institutional systems, it has well-known boundaries and is recognized by other states. Let us call the other states UN for the sake of simplicity.

The situation is similar in the spiritual world. We have to create an inner order, a rule, and it is not enough to declare ourselves to be independent of the rational world, but the point is, do we get acceptance by God? If we find a home in this space, it will be not a half-room hut, but an infinite dimension in which we become soaring souls and not prisoners or servants anymore.

This soaring is not often tolerated by the beings of the rational world. Because if you are free to fly, they cannot force you under the control of their regulations. That's why they change the system. The point where they can change it is the rules for creating your inner order and its external recognition. This is where they pull you down to the human space and give you regulations how to organize yourself inside. This gives them tremendous opportunity for manipulation. The other issue is your recognition. They take away the right from God to recognize you and your belief. They are replacing God, playing the role of the United Nations and they give you a diploma or plaque indicating your affiliation. Instead of flying freely, a leash is attached to you to control the length of your flight path. So far and no further. In the rational world, the only thing what is important: can you eat potato with some meat tomorrow or not. This is what your attention is distracted from continuously. The rest is only abracadabra, deception, garnishing.

وَاصْبِرْ نَفْسَكَ مَعَ الَّذِينَ يَدْعُونَ رَبَّهُمْ بِالْغَدَاةِ وَالْعَشِيِّ يُرِيدُونَ وَجْهَهُ وَلَا تَعْدُ عَيْنَاكَ
عَنْهُمْ تَرْيَدُ زِينَةَ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَلَا تُطِعْ مَنْ أَغْفَلْنَا قَلْبَهُ عَن ذِكْرِنَا وَاتَّبَعَ هَوَاهُ وَكَانَ
أَمْرُهُ فُرُطًا (٢٨)

And keep thy soul content with those who call on their Lord morning and evening, seeking His Face; and let not thine eyes pass beyond them, seeking the pomp and glitter of this Life; no obey any whose heart We have permitted to neglect the remembrance of Us, one who follows his own desires, whose case has gone beyond all bounds. Quran 18:28)

The true servants of Allah are those whose hearts are turned to Him morning, noon, and night, and who seek not worldly gain, but Allah's Grace, Allah's own Self, His Presence and nearness. Even if

they are poor in this world's goods, their society gives far more inward and spiritual satisfaction than worldly grandeur or worldly attractions.

Prison, hospital, old age, loneliness. Think it over what you need? Do you need someone in those situations to whisper nonsense in your ears? Or you choose the silence and start a dialogue with Someone Who gives peace for your soul. This Someone will be with you even the time when the others are gone and you will be lost in the obscurity of oblivion.



CHURCH OF MARIAREMETE AND THE PRIESTS OF MY CHILDHOOD

Let's shorten it. The difference between us and Christians are:

- they consider Jesus son of God while we consider him man and prophet
- they believe in the death of Jesus on the Cross and his resurrection and we do not
- they believe in Jesus as redeemer from our sins and we believe that everyone is responsible for their own intentions and deeds, so there is no external redemption
- they believe in the Trinity, we consider it as Shirk, associating partners to God
- they consider today's Bibles to be the word of God and we do not

- We also believe in the Bible, not what is available today, but the one what used to be. However, it does not exist actually.

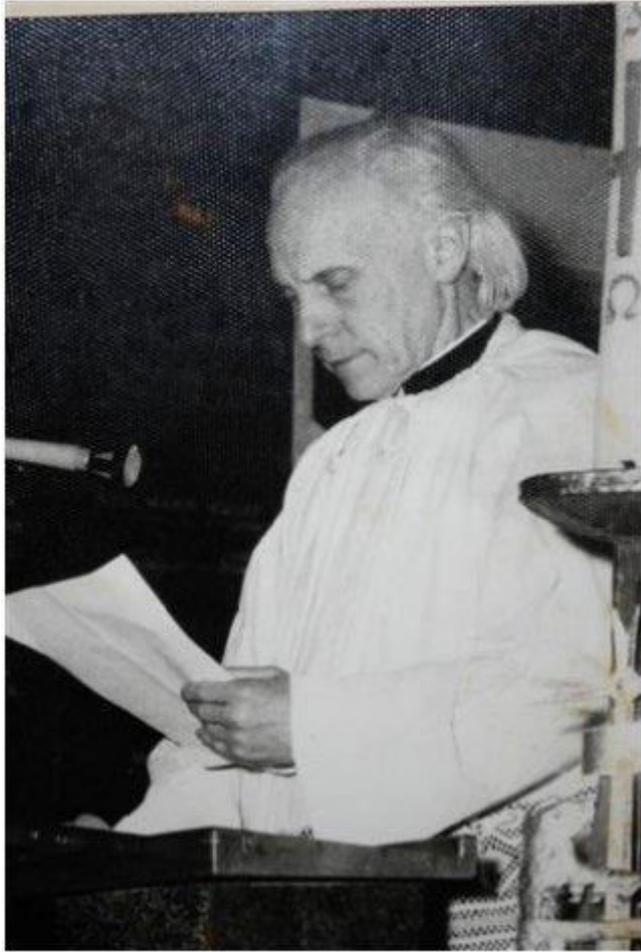
What is separating us from Christianity and Judaism? Simply they closed their stories in times of their own prophets and they don't recognize Mohammed (peace be upon him) who came later. Yet we believe that the original Scriptures mention the advent of Mohammed (Ahmed). At the same time, we consider Jesus to be the messiah who will come on the day of doom.

And, so what? Let me make it clear: why do we have to make such a big deal about these differences? Why should our life be wasted for these subjects when our being takes place in a completely different space?

Now, come back to realities. I was raised by priests. On Sundays I went to the Mariaremete Church where sometimes I was ministering. During summer holidays Father Miklós took us to camp. Those were legendarily good summers. Father Alajos Werner often appeared in the huge park of the temple but he could not participate publicly in the church services due to the political charges against him. He was a church composer, and the Werner Mise is a well-known composition even today. This musical genius slept sometimes on the benches of the temple park, maybe that's how he got used to be on the berth of the prison. These priests provided me and my companions a wonderful childhood. Why would I turn against them? Issues concerning Jesus, the theological principles listed above did not arise when I was child. One thing was decisive for them: they trained us on values that have accompanied us throughout our lives. The hell didn't care about Jesus or anything else. But we knew what sin and virtue were. We knew how to behave with old people and we knew how to respect knowledge. The life patterns of these priests, their endless suffering what they tolerated soundlessly, gave us values. That's how they opened us the world!

I have been dealing with this Jesus-Mohammed case only since I have been a Muslim. I understand this issue as a Muslim and argue for Islam, but I would never turn against those who have raised me up and laid down the foundations of my conscience and spiritual spaces.

And let me go further. There are many positive examples of atheists, Jews of the same age. I don't enter to details now. I just want to get to the point that in many cases our judgment is distorted by the doctrines that are brought to us after a certain level of theological knowledge. Who the shit is interested in Jesus and Mohammed if their names and principles come to light only when we need to be divided? If their name serves only disunity, I will be the first to reject them. But they didn't want that. Just in contrary. They came to give an example like the priests of my childhood in the garden of the church in Máriaremete. I wish I could see the same patterns in sheikhs, imams, or even in today's priests.



CODE OF THE SOUL

Don't look at others! The solution is inside you and not in others!

أَفَلَا يَنْظُرُونَ إِلَى الْإِبِلِ كَيْفَ خُلِقَتْ ﴿١٧﴾

Do they not look at the Camels, how they are made? - (Quran 88:17)

In case men neglect the Hereafter as of no account, they are asked to contemplate four things, which they can see in every-day life, and which are full of meaning, high design, and the goodness of Allah to man. The first mentioned is the domesticated animal, which for Arab countries is par excellence the Camel. What a wonderful structure has this Ship of the Desert? He can store water in his stomach for days. He can live on dry and thorny desert shrubs. His limbs are adapted to his life. He can carry men and goods. His flesh can be eaten. Camel's hair can be used in weaving. And withal, he is so gentle! Who can sing his praises enough?

وَالِى السَّمَاءِ كَيْفَ رُفِعَتْ (١٨)

And at the Sky, how it is raised high?- (Quran 88:18)

The second thing they should consider is the noble blue vault high above them, -with the sun and moon, the stars and planets, and other heavenly bodies. This scene is full of beauty and magnificence, design and order, plainness and mystery. And yet we receive our light and warmth from the sun, and what would our physical lives be without these influences that come from such enormous distances?

وَالِى الْجِبَالِ كَيْفَ نُصِبَتْ (١٩)

And at the Mountains, how they are fixed firm? - (Quran 88:19)

In the third instance, in the Mountains we come to the utility to human kind generally in the services the Mountains perform in storing water, in moderating climate, and in various other ways which it is the business of Physical Geography to investigate and describe.

وَالِى الْأَرْضِ كَيْفَ سُطِحَتْ (٢٠)

And at the Earth, how it is spread out? (Quran 88:20)

The fourth and last instance given is that of the Earth as a whole, the habitation of mankind in our present phase of life. The Earth is a globe, and yet how marvelously it seems to be spread out before us in plains, valleys, hills, deserts, seas, etc! Can man, seeing these things, fail to see a Plan and Purpose in his life?

فَذَكِّرْ إِنَّمَا أَنْتَ مُذَكِّرٌ (٢١)

Therefore, do thou give admonition, for thou art one to admonish. (Quran 88:21)

لَسْتَ عَلَيْهِمْ بِمُصَيِّرٍ (٢٢)

Thou art not one to manage (men's) affairs. (Quran 88:22)

The Prophet of Allah is sent to teach and direct people on the way. He is not sent to force their will, or to punish them, except in so far as he may receive authority to do so. Punishment belongs to Allah alone.

إِلَّا مَنْ تَوَلَّى وَكَفَرَ (٢٣)

But if any turn away and reject Allah, - (Quran 88:23)

فَيُعَذِّبُهُ اللَّهُ الْعَذَابَ الْأَكْبَرَ (٢٤)

Allah will punish him with a mighty Punishment, (Quran 88:24)

إِنَّ إِلَيْنَا إِيَابَهُمْ (٢٥)

For to Us will be their return; (Quran 88:25)

ثُمَّ إِنَّ عَلَيْنَا حِسَابَهُمْ (٢٦)

Then it will be for Us to call them to account. (Quran 88:26)

Let's stop here for a while. People wage wars after they create hostilities between themselves. One wants to be superior over the other and one makes the other his servant, this is the main motivation. How can we put others under our influence, how can we rule on others or on the whole creature? Some people who passed the level of self-maintenance are not grateful for the surplus what they get from blessings as Allah wishes. If Allah (SWT) had had the same egoist manner as they behave, nobody would have emerged from the amoeba status and we all should have remained unicellular beings. In fact, Allah (SWT) formed us humans who have mind and at the end of the day our mind works power-oriented.

Men have established an organization based on violence and called it state. It is there in order to rule others. They make it look as they are there for people, for environment and for the whole creature however they have different objectives. These aspects are missing from their strategy plan. Other issues like keeping power, influence, accumulation money are their real objectives what they get from pocket of those who launched them to power. They make people believe that they are for the civilians however the civilians are for them.

Then in the history turn of those came who gave warnings however their prophecies survived as idolatries. The content disappeared and the surface has remained. Churches, religious communities have been established using their names but they were more sinful than a simple person whose intention is merely to dominate over others. For they were/are using divine principles in a conspiracy structure in order to push those in spiritual slavery who are thirsty for faith. Instead of being a moral exclamation mark in front of secular states they make states their allies in order to achieve their goal effectively. Then they ignore humans and creation together with states and that is the biggest sin what those can commit.

So, the soul has remained alone. I speak about the soul of an ordinary person what is still innocent of being member of any conspiracy. The purity of a single soul comes from the creation until it is spoiled by false teachings and principles. A single soul is still capable to perceive the millions of miracles coming from creation. It can comprehend the strength of nature, the phenomenon of hills and the eternal divine power. These are the genuine proofs of creation what a simple soul can see. However, states or interest-oriented groups can only understand the superiority of the omnipotent powers only if it turns against them due to their acts. But they have no chance.

Only the simple soul has chance to survive in a new world if man listens to the enormous potential what is coded by Allah in his soul. Therefore, don't believe to incitement to hatred, don't follow their demagogy! Only listen the code inside you!



COME ON BLINDNESS!

Let's say, you own 99% of the world's money and the other 7.5 billion share the remaining 1%. This is not far from reality. Capital is divided in this proportion between a few dynasties, groups and the rest of population. 1% has 99% of the money and 99% has 1%. What would you do if you had this huge sum? Obviously, you'd be afraid. Because 7.5 billion people, once get angry and find out how much you have, no matter how you got it, they will still say you looted them. In addition, this is partly true. What would you do? Obviously, you would do anything to keep them blind or make confusion between them. The point is, that they should look for the error in one another and not in you.

قَدْ جَاءَكُمْ بَصَائِرٌ مِنْ رَبِّكُمْ فَمَنْ أَبْصَرَ فَلِنَفْسِهِ وَمَنْ عَمِيَ فَعَلَيْهَا وَمَا أَنَا عَلَيْكُمْ

بِحَفِيفٍ (١٠٤)

"Now have come to you, from your Lord, proofs (to open your eyes): if any will see, it will be for (the good of) his own soul; if any will be blind, it will be to his own (harm): I am not (here) to watch over your doings." (Quran 6:104)

Now this verse turns to the material world where men comprehends material arguments. The Creation is material, the Prophets are of material and the Books are material so these are all "Basa'ir" proofs for your eyes.

I hate concepts like conspiracy theory, invisible power behind states, a big eye that sees everything, big brother, and other similar words. I don't believe in these. Because everything happens before our eyes, why can't we see then? Nothing is secret here. There is no invisible power behind the states. Everyone has a name, an identifiable company, an organization, you just have to look up and name it. There is no conspiracy as well. There are only simple interests driven by the law of money. And the money is hungry, it always wants more and more. In this case, the owners of the money are not fastidious to choose any mean to get it. And they are not so choosy. The logic is not complicated either. There is a sophisticated rich class who want to keep their prosperity and are afraid of losing the position of control what they hold. They do what you'd do in the same position. You would put the 7.5 billion in a position where they could not get out of their defenses and vulnerabilities, so you would always have control over them and they should increase your wealth further. You would not view them as man, but as an asset. Come on! You say that you're not like that? Sure, you are! If you are human, you are spoiled! To be spoiled is the character of the human race! Are you offering your seat on the bus to others? Do you give money to the beggar? Yeah! You are the same, you don't differ at all! Only the scale is different.

Now you say, that Jews are responsible. Because everything about money is Jewish! Opps! For me the concept of Jew in general, does not exist. You mean Stein? Name him/her! And what about prince Walid bin Talal bin Abdel-Aziz al-Saud, Ma Huateng, the Chinese company owner, Azim Hashim Premji, an Indian magnate or Li Ka-shing, a Hong Kong investor? Are they all Jews? No matter who they are, the principles described above are true for them as well!

Turning to our Muslim community, yes, there are extremely rich dynasties where no matter Islam exists or not, the laws of money override everything. They override Islam, too! You are on the other side.

For the sake of example, say, that you represent the Muslim average who has 8 children. You can read and write, your wife can just a little bit. You have no money to educate your children, so they learn what they can and the way they can. Your livelihood overnight, just something sneaking on. You are spiritually broken and go to a mosque where your prayer and promising word of your sheikh fill you with hope. Maybe you wish this more than bread. And your sheikh knows what the source of your trouble is and points his finger to the enemy. He verifies his statements by holy quotes and you believe him, for the sheikh knows everything! He has recovered you! You protest, you are agitating, your children are taking samples of you, two of them are being sent by the sheik to Afghanistan or Iraq. If they die there is no sorrow in your heart because they are with Allah since they have given their lives for His cause. You still have no bread, just what you get in the day labor or after your skill in the bazaar. You do not know the cause of the great wars, nor to whom the oil goes from your country, you only know one thing: it is so as the sheikh says. And the sheikh always says something. He speaks at your level so you understand. You do not understand the Quran, but the sheikh explains it, too. And never comes to your mind that sheik explains what the king or prince was asking him to

do: hide the reality. Either by radicalizing you, so you don't see, don't hear, just go for what is said in the cause of Allah, or by proclaiming striking things. It doesn't matter that these actions do not fit into the mind of any normal person, but in the meantime, people are concerned with these striking issues and not with real events. Driving attention to other direction! Behold! We have come to the point where Islam has become a tool of deception. And you have become a tool either.

Ah, no! After all, fatwa came from Saudi Arabia, so it must be right! And I lie and distort the truth. I'm just asking: Why is fatwa coming from Saudi Arabia? Why not from the Quran? And now I have to make distinctions because Saudi Arabia in general doesn't exist! People of Saudi Arabia are working, decent, nice and sometimes are misguided too, as anywhere else. So, I name them: Why do you have to take it as non-questionable axiom what Abdul Aziz ibn Baz (rahimuhu Allah) or mufti Abdul-Aziz ibn Abdullah Al-ash-Sheikh said or says? They say what they say because the king asks them to do so. That's their job. Although things are changing in Saudi Arabia now. We ask Allah to help our brothers and sisters to get things going to the right direction.

Ah, no! Cannot happen like this, many people say. Respecting their views, on the contrary, I argue that it not only does happen, but it must happen like that as the learned sheikhs are there in order to serve the ruler. This has been the essence of the deal what agreed upon Abdel Aziz Al-Saudi, the founding king of Al-Saud dynasty and the scholar Mohammed ibn Abdel Wahhab in 1744. Saudi Arabia is just one example. If we were to analyze other "Islamic Transmitting" locations, we would find similar reasons for their "Transmission"! These are our Holy Places today! Not just with us, but anywhere else. Or not Vatican has the most pedophiles per kid-ass in the world? Poor Pope Francis! He wants to make order, but he finds a lot of opponents because for the sake of God he is preaching the spirit of Gospel! However, Gospel is just as forbidden literature there as the Koran is in our side! The whole conglomerate is cracking, but it is a huge establishment therefore it is capable to hide many sins for centuries. And we have to confess, they are doing a good job! They've managed to keep their followers in blindness so successfully that 7.5 billion insists on staying like that because being in blindness for them is so good! Alleluia, Allah Akbar! Let's go on, kill each other, Steve is wrong, or not! Yusuf is wrong! Why? Because the father said this, the sheik said that.

Bottom line: the 1% is still safe. They are laughing vehemently on you because they see the guarantees to keep you fooled for many years and they have all the assets for that. Your blindness is this asset!



CRANIOGENESIS

(Excerpt from my book "Gospel of Africa")

In the beginning the earth was dark. God said, "Let there be light," and there was light, however in brains darkness remained. Light prevailed on the world except the brain what has been created with free will. After free will started to work as product of brain, the lights immediately extinguished! At this stage God could have put an end for the Holy Revelations but He didn't do it trusting that the brain will change!

Everything went well till the sixth day when Lord created man. The darkness of man was so exhausting that on the seventh day poor Creator had to rest. The relaxation of Lord was interpreted by man that every seven days from now on, he could have a rest as well, but beyond that he takes a free Sabbath, too. So, remained five days for ruling over the world as Lord subordinated it for man anyway. These dunderhead ones didn't want to rule the world but they wanted to rule each other. This took from them seven and not five days in every week. The goods of world slipped out of their hands then they were enslaved by each other. The subjugation process what they kept in operation was called history and was taught proudly from one generation to another. Those ages were always highlighted when they were subjugators and even in other ages when they were enslaved, they wished to be back here. When these ungodly creatures were enslaved, they sang the songs and quoted the poems what they composed at the time when they were subjugators and they didn't understand why these songs bother the actual subjugators? The event that erupted from this tension were called revolution, struggle of classes, liberation movement, even democratic transition, and different sort of sciences were dedicated to them. No other creature did the same. The lions continued to hunt as many gazelles as before, gazelles could not graze more than they could afford and no class struggle could raise between them. However, it is true that gazelles never sang such songs what could have bothered lions.

Subjugators found out that the best will be if they press the enslaved ones to fulfill the commandments of Lord. Ruling over the world meant for them that enslaved ones had to carry the water, worked in coal mines, brought for them food. After they fixed this situation, the fixation was called law. Law had nothing to do with the words of God, however they always were referring to the rights what have been revealed for them by the Creator. In order to force law on people they established armed institutes. No creation in the evolution reached that stage. Instead of being ashamed, these fools are even proud of that! The issue what they considered as strength with time has turned out as their weakness. They have become proud of their power while power is the first thing what people want to destroy. They neglected the only issue what could have made them strong. It would have been the light! However, when a small gleam of light was seen they felt creasy about it and run to make new laws. They never wanted reconciliation, rather confrontation because they were only able to place their imbalance in a dissonance.

Men also formed their own relationships in accordance with their unnatural thinking. The one who helped in enslaving a third person has become friend and the other one who was reliable in trouble counted nothing. This principle later became part of the standard what had a great impact on the new laws which were executed by new institutes. Thus, only that citizen could survive who followed the codified system of nastiness, short-term scam and deception. The Lord was just watching his

work, and he didn't even know why He didn't devote only five days to the creation of world and had rest on the sixth without man.



DEAF, DUMB AND BLIND

Angels are good because they are created as good, devils are bad because they are created as evil, and between the two is the man who picks up qualities from both sides because he doesn't fit to the creation. But in these cases, the situation is clear. We know who we're talking about. But there is a category who are supposed to have consciousness, i.e. free will, yet they do not belong here or there. The Quran writes about them as deaf, dumb, and blind:

صُمُّ بُكْمٌ عُمِيٌّ فَهُمْ لَا يَرْجِعُونَ (١٨)

Deaf, dumb, and blind, they will not return (to the path). (Quran 2:18)

I hope that all of us can realize that we're not talking about physical illnesses right now, can't we? Who are they, the deaf, dumb, and blind in a figurative sense? They are drifting with the flow and have no opinion of their own. They don't pick up the news of the outside world with any of their senses, so those don't get into the brain, which withers away due to the absence of work. There is no room for debate with them not because they categorically reject it or they represent a radically different opinion, but because they have no opinion. Nothing can convince them because their brains are not functioning. Animals at least have excuses because they have instincts and no consciousness.

However, these people are created as humans and exactly the function is not used that makes them human. The worst news is that they make up the crowd! They are listed by the polling surveys as a hesitating majority who don't belong neither here nor there that the parties have to convince. And parties deploy the most primitive means in their arsenal affecting the instincts, because sacrificing more for that crowd in order to get their votes is unnecessary. After all, they will forget everything, they will not keep in mind the election promises, don't even know what country they live in. They are kept on their track by the genetically encoded tradition they faced in their childhood. As children, they have not yet been fallen out of thinking, while strict and old attitudes have been absorbed by their blood, which was outdated even five generations ago and they are unable to modify their careers in a changed world.

Their manipulation is the most efficient. Large crowd and cheap. So, it is worth producing them. This is what we experience. Unfortunately, this phenomenon is there not only at the level of politics, but also at the level of religions. Only there the crowd is cheaper, even a catharsis is enough for payment. The Quran, right in the first pages deals with this issue, deeply condemning it. There is no need for such crowds in Islam, even though they are produced massively by means affecting on instincts.

The point of my article is not only to draw attention to this phenomenon, but also to the fact that the institution of slavery was not abolished in 1833. I was asked why the Quran writes about improving the situation of slaves and liberating them, why it doesn't condemn the institution of slavery categorically? The answer: because this institution will never cease to exist. Even if Allah would prohibit it, people will restore it, so it is only reasonable to talk about the ways of liberation and relief. Are the tax offices and banks today not slave keeping institutions? Is it not slavery what is established by the imposed taxes and debt traps? In fact, those are much worse! We are part of a process that leaves the body alive but kills the soul. Islam draws attention to this phenomenon and recommends regulation here. And if regulations cannot be executed, it prescribes donation and helping people who have fallen into various traps in these fields. I then ask: which secular system will respect Saria? Of course, none of them. It will be put always in a negative approach until the end of the world.

And the thought now meets the deaf, dumb, and blind masses. This population provides the base for the current slave-keeping institutions and traders. The system is built on them. And in this respect doesn't exist Muslim and non-Muslim deaf, dumb and blind. Such masses are needed both inside and outside the Umma.



DO WE FIND OUR FAITH IN RUMORS?

Faith in something means that I believe in that particular something. So, it doesn't mean I see it proved, but I believe it! Amen at the end of the prayer means: I believe. Not that you have convinced me or I can see it proved. And yet, faith can be stronger than knowledge. Because the believer knows and the scientist believes. Therefore, it is easier to abuse faith as one does not have to prove its statements. Only here in material-thinking Europe has it become customary by popular demand to prove the thesis concerning faith which is ridiculous because the procedure of proof takes place in a rational space while faith exists in an irrational space. In the rational space everything is material, therefore everything depends on time and place, and so is the brain, too. And in the irrational space everything is independent of material, place, and time. It does not matter whether the brain is able to perceive it or not, it exists independently of brain.

So, the belief, which makes us fly in infinity, has been pulled down into the human dimension and has been made edible with fabulous stories. Because tales give their fair meaning what the author intended to express in a particular time and place, therefore another time comes later for the scientific analyses of the tales and their procedure of proof. Proof is a scientist's job and we do not know two scientists who could agree in one theory. And here is the point where the essence of faith fails.

Example. In a village John falls in love with Mary. John tells his friend confidently that he meets Mary more and more and that Mary also likes him. John asks his friend not to say this story to anyone. Of course, afterwards the news spreads like wildfire. The friend passes it on to his friend like this: John and Mary are beyond the first kiss. He goes on to convey the story that Mary is pregnant because of John. From here the village is divided into two parties. One of them claims that John raped her, the other says that Mary deliberately got pregnant with John because she expects money for child support. The two opinions create two groups, then a third one and so on. We are moving towards human fallibility, calculation and hatred. Yet what it all started from: an innocent love. From irrational, inexplicable love. This is how trends and sects are formed. There is something very human-based behind them all. We practically go to churches and mosques because of rumor-religions. The priests and sheikhs, however, prove not the belief but the essence of rumors by all human means in the rational space. The main motivation in this space: the interest!

يُرِيدُونَ أَنْ يُطْفِئُوا نُورَ اللَّهِ بِأَفْوَاهِهِمْ وَيَأْبَى اللَّهُ إِلَّا أَنْ يُتِمَّ نُورَهُ وَلَوْ كَرِهَ الْكَافِرُونَ
(٣٢)

Fain would they extinguish Allah's light with their mouths, but Allah will not allow but that His light should be perfected, even though the Unbelievers may detest (it). (Quran 9:32)

After this, here is our Quran which millions have tried to distort to the level of rumors but Allah did not allow it. Therefore, rumors have always been created at the level of interpretations which pull the message down to rationality. At the level of the basic text, all letters are protected in a miraculous way by Allah (SWT)!

Suppose that His Holiness the Pope is the source of faith in one person. Can we imagine that an average believer would consult the Pope every day to guide him? Well, here's our historical mistake. We Muslims have the Quran in our hands, which is the source of faith. We can turn to it anywhere, anytime. It guides us if we approach it with such intent. Yet we believe to man. To the man who can explain why Mary got pregnant. It is at this level how comprehension works today. Enormous energies and money are being spent by Satan's forces to keep it that way or to worsen it further, if possible.

وَإِنَّ مِنْهُمْ لَفَرِيقًا يَلُؤُونَ أَلْسِنَتَهُم بِالْكِتَابِ لِتَحْسَبُوهُ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ وَمَا هُوَ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ
وَيَقُولُونَ هُوَ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ وَمَا هُوَ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ وَيَقُولُونَ عَلَى اللَّهِ الْكَذِبَ وَهُمْ يَعْلَمُونَ
(٧٨)

There is among them a section who distort the Book with their tongues: (As they read) you would think it is a part of the Book, but it is no part of the Book; and they say, "That is from Allah," but it is not from Allah. It is they who tell a lie against Allah, and (well) they know it! (Quran 3:78)

There are many things can be explained, but many others can't be explained. Eating pork is prohibited. This is a categorical prohibition, so it is Haram. This is explained differently today than it was a few hundred years ago. That time we talked about the fishing village that did not keep the Shabbat and the Lord turned them into monkeys and pigs. Today we explain it with genetics,

parasites, uric acid content of the pork meat and much more. One hundred years from now, there may be completely different reasons will come. All of this is about accepting a ban in the rational space. We do not know whether those are the real reasons for the ban or something else. The real reason exists in the irrational space: forbidden, Haram, because Allah prohibited it. He is the Creator and he knows what is good for man. Using earthly parable: John is in love with Mary. In the rational space the reason may be that he feels a sexual attraction towards her or he likes her cooking. In irrational space the reason is: happened like that! Love is inexplicable. It comes and just exist! That's the power of faith! If it could be explained, it would not be faith but an earthly, flowing, nebulous thing that we cannot rely on. Don't let anyone take away this from you!

Watch out! If someone asks you to give him arguments why do you have a faith, you are trapped! He wants to pull you into a rational space where he has plenty of arguments to prove that you are stupid! Don't fall in his trap. He wouldn't understand your answer anyway because he is poorer than you not being able to be in a dimension where you are.



DOES THE FATE REVOLVE AND TO WHAT EXTENT

To illustrate that, here is the next a Sufi parable.

Nasrudin and a rich merchant were riding together through the desert. "Is it not so, that God rewards riches with riches?" said the merchant to the Mulla. "Look at my ravishing riding boots made with the best leather money can buy, and your hold and tattered sandals. Look at my jeweled turban and the

rag you wear wrapped around your head. Look at my silk coat with handcrafted buttons and gold thread and the patched cloak that hangs from your bony shoulders. Here we two are: you with a few measly possessions in your moth-eaten saddle-bags, I with spices that will make princes and kings weep with pleasure. And yet, we can ride together through this place, I on an Arab stallion, you scrabbling in the sand on a silly little donkey.”

At that moment the merchant's musings were interrupted by the arrival of a band of robbers, who yanked him from the saddle, kicked and beat him to the ground and rode off with his cargo and mount.

“How extraordinary it is,” mused Nasrudin, “that my circumstances have not seemed to change, but yours are dramatically altered in the space of a few minutes.”

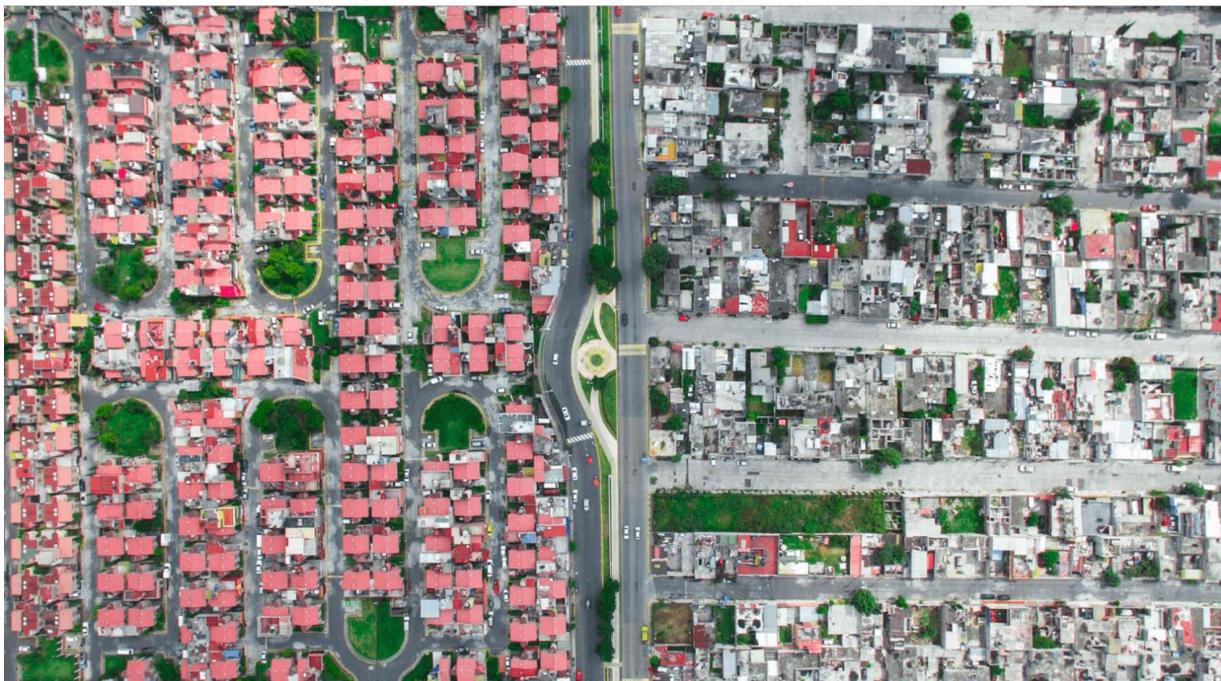
Whether who is rich and who is poor is a matter of point of view. Many attributes to their own knowledge, to their genius, if they manage to achieve prosperity. They will become stars being asked about the success. And in the limelight, they present what their plan, strategy was and whoever adheres to that point by point is inevitably doomed to success. In this view, the ego overwrites fate and we often hear: everyone is a blacksmith of his/her own destiny. According to Islam this is partly true and partly not. It is true that we need to use our abilities. We cannot sit in a prayer room all day waiting for a miracle. The miracle doesn't come that way. You have to work for it. However, the previous statement is partly not true, because our ability, our talent, the situations we are born into, the “lucky coincidences” that occur and pave our way to success are not always determined by us. These are not in our hands. We claim that this is in the hands of Allah (SWT). In a material approach, however, these are random, unpredictable events. We pray to Allah to arrange our destiny in order to realize His plan. That is why the Muslim always says “hamdulillah” no matter how his situation develops, because he attributes the development of his destiny to the will of Allah, and he gives thanks to Him for that! Khabib Nurmagomedov, the cage fighter has not yet found anyone who can defeat him and never considers his victories as his own success. He gives thanks to Allah every time, is grateful to Him for the abilities he has received from Him and offers his victory to Him every time. The one who does not believe in Allah, pleading to his/her destiny, goes to the fortune teller, or closes to him/herself the room, counts, puts strict calculations on paper, and waits. If success crowns his/her preparations, he/she is the genius, if not, curses God. Yet fate is revolving, as we see from the Sufi parable above.

How can the rotation of destiny be slowed down? How can the up-and-down situation be balanced anyway? This is exemplified by Nasrudin. By the comprehension. Fate only revolves if there is a strong attachment to the material world. Where this attachment is weak or even disappears, fate does not revolve anymore. A sort of state can be established that brings calmness and permanence. We cannot monopolize this state as an exclusively Islamic one because it is present in almost every culture, under a different name. At this state we feel the nearness of Allah in Whom our souls rest. We call this inner reconciliation **سَكِينَةٌ** sakina, when we feel dissolution in Allah and His contentment with us. Such contentment of Him is also there in our good wishes: **عنه الله رضي** may Allah be pleased with him; we say when mentioning the names of our late scholars and respected dead who lived and acted for the cause of Islam. This independence from the earthly life is present in Nasruddin's behavior. He's not worth robbing, the bandits don't even care him. With his poverty he avoided the vicissitudes of fate.

Now comes the argument that this is all nonsense! Here are the Rothschilds, whose destiny has been stable for hundreds of years, even if they are really bound in the material world. This is true. But they are only involved in a slice of the material world. This slice is also full of speculation how they could expropriate more, how they could fuck humanity even better? It's a kind of unrest. But they can also

be sick, feel physical pain, be cheated by their wives, be scolded by their children or trick each other with a few billions within the family. In the world of money, one cannot calm down, dissolve, and feel "sakina". Besides, they die. Their lives come to end! They believe in that. However, if Nasrudin, or a Muslim like him dies, he/she snaps one and says: the real one is just coming! After all, my soul does not die! On the other hand, I got rid of my physical ailments, my pains, my trials on earth. Hamdulillah! Hey, Putin, Trump and the other Big Brothers! Now show me what you are capable of! What is the value of your actions, arrogance, immodesty, loud announcements on saving the world? You won't be able to save a fucking ant when the time comes! At last, we will get rid of you! On the other hand, transience reaches also you, but you never count on it. Your laws are over, and ours is eternal. If we rely on it, our souls will also gain "sakina" in the eternity. There is only a small completion: we've already relied on our law even in our lives!

The above crystal-clear laboratory examples are rarely found in reality. Most of the time, the conditions are mixed and even flip from one extreme to the other. In our case, for example, there are Muslims praying five times a day, phrase of insha Allah, subhanallah, mashaallah are used in every sentence, regarding dress they follow the recommendations of Burda, published 1,400 years ago in Medina, while at the same time the desire for material prosperity and dominance is present in all their inner thoughts.





DON'T BE A WAR ANALYST, BUT BE AN ANALYST OF YOUR OWN SPIRITUAL WORLD

Before I start, I ask everyone again not to generalize. The situation in the Middle East has been tense. It was not America, but Trump, that made the decision. There is no Jewish opinion, but is Netanyahu's opinion. And Jews and Americans, as many people, so many opinions.

The number of experts has also multiplied around our own house. The following article is inspired by the fact that our brothers and sisters often attribute to Islam issues what is not embraced by Islam. Let us generally accept that what is good in creation is the work of Allah and what is bad is done by man. In the present situation, we can take a thousand directions and can go in one way. Who should we listen to?

The end of the world has come! Mehdi comes, then comes the Savior Jesus and the final reckoning! Our sheikhs strengthen this principle, and they increase their popularity. From TOP lists they become super TOP lists sheikhs, ayatollahs. The dollar collapses, then the Euro. The international monetary system is crumbling etc. Because people get scared, they devour these texts. And, oops! It comes true that how much are fooled between us. Those who eat mass communications are misled. Or do you think Allah is announcing the end of the world and the advent of Mehdi and Jesus by the preaching of some ayatollahs or by putting an article in the Wall Street Journal?

Allah is the Best Knower of all. The Signs are there, for sure. But haven't you thought about some of the Signs being manipulated? The enemies of Islam know the Signs better than Muslims! And within the Muslim camp, we cannot be proud of an Ummah, who serves Islam. On the contrary, many takes advantage out of Islam considering it as an instrument.

Before we get lost in the apocalyptic world of eschatology, let's sit down and count how many people earns hell of money in these destiny-changing times? Now, don't come with issues who's right and who's terrorist, because it's completely secondary. In general, no one is right and every side perfectly meets all the prescriptions of any standard applied for terrorists. No matter how the fronts are formed, who is attacking, who is defending, who is converted to be fanatic, who is horrified, the point is the fear. It was engineered accurately. In a situation filled with fear, the military industry is booming, peoples purchase weaponry, banks are lending, and the world, which is suffering from a financial recession, may somehow recover from its low point. Regarding fear, not everyone is afraid. Some people are destined for martyrdom and need a weapon too. So, as long as I see human profit in the background, the fulfillment of prophecy today is not probable. Besides, I believe in prophecy and see the trend. But that's just a trend.

I am a believer. My faith binds me only to Allah. I am certain that He will not inform us by the press about the coming of Mehdi who brings justice and the second advent of Jesus, but yet everyone will be aware that the time has come. Gog and Magog's time is here, I see it. This is a time when people can only think in terms of money and interests. Internal cohesions are annulled. I also consider the current state of war as the time of Gog and Magog. If analyzed, even if real or perceived opponents are fighting, the battles are for zones of influence and who knows the outcome? It may have long been agreed upon. Today, only the monetary system is the winner of such a "final clash," everyone else loses. The biggest losers are the Arabs, who are not spoken of while their countries are grinded up and are going to be amortized below zero. Their ability to represent their interest and communication is missing. Those who were thinkers were killed, and the rest joined to one side or the other, continuing the historical tradition of betrayal. Anyway, it pays off. So, for now, I see chaos and this chaos serves earthly interests.

I do not exclude that events also lead to a spiritual change of the world, and then we can declare the end of the world in real. For the time being, I see the coming of the age of the anti-Christ, where the holiest ideas are put on the flags on all sides in order to legitimize the most terrible sins.

In my humble opinion, the spiritual change of the world is not the result of political events, but of an internal need that is ignited in the souls of common people on mass level. So, I do not believe in politically driven changes. And at the level of common people, I do not believe that only Muslim, non-Muslim groups are need to be set up, because Allah does not classify humans accordingly. It doesn't matter who is who in this regard. When the time comes, everyone becomes one to comprehend that this world has been deteriorated and will unite to create a new world. It will be the time of Mehdi and then of Jesus. As long as I see tensions between sects, religions, and ethnicities, it's time for politics. At the time when it becomes conscious at the level of masses where the real enemy is hiding, we will be spiritually matured to deserve a new world. Unfortunately, today we see the Satan hiding in our neighbor, our spouse rather than the one who has established our misery. However, I do not exclude that today's events will lead to such a change in the long run.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اسْتَعِينُوا بِالصَّبْرِ وَالصَّلَاةِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَ الصَّابِرِينَ ﴿١٥٣﴾

O ye who believe! seek help with patient perseverance and prayer; for Allah is with those who

patiently persevere. (Quran 2:153)

It is estimated that 50-70 million people, mostly civilians, died in World War II. Most of them had their principles, so they were fooled. An essential element of any war that meets political needs is the deception on popular level. Today, this is called communication. It is a science to wash your mind in order you should not decide alone what is good and bad. Finally, if you look out the window and see the zombies lining up, don't think so much, rush in and join.

This is not what Allah asks in this verse above. He asks you to rely on Him and if so, those who rely on Him will hold the hands of each other. He doesn't ask Muslims! If He would ask them, it would be very difficult for Allah today to specify that are they Shiites? Sunnis? Within that? Wahabis? Zaidis? Ishmaelites? Jafaris? Malikis? Hanbalis? Hanafis? Shafa'is and thousands off others? Hands are finished, there are no more hands available to shake hands with each other!

Allah demands perseverance, without specification! So, retreat into your privacy and deepen. Allah will let you know what your business is. Your job is to find peace in Him! Don't misunderstand! Your duty is not to be opportunist or to enter endlessly in compromise! Because if you need to protect the cause of Allah, then stand up and defend it! Just don't be fooled and you die finally for the cause of man while referring to His cause.



DON'T WAIT FOR HELP FROM ABOVE OR OUTSIDE THE HELP IS INSIDE YOU

Violence, blood, murder, rape. Are you wondering why it's spreading?

Let's remember the 70's. We went to the cinema and watched all kinds of movies. If somebody was shot there, he fell and the game was over. Today it is different. Heads cut-off, flowing blood, sound effects, torture of women, etc. And if possible, they repeat it all in slow motion. A video game in the hands of a five-year-old child is also the same. He wins when he shoots everyone. Enjoying it, getting used to it and calling it a game. Why is this all? Because it can be sold. We should not speak about movies or games, but about goods, because interest is embodied in the revenue.

The kids grow up and the fun they experienced in their childhood will be tested with real weapons. Meanwhile the masterpieces of cinematic art that Hollywood floods the market, confirms the acceptance of violence. And Hollywood is copied. This is a pattern that will bring thousands of products made by Indian, Chinese and other film industries to the market because it can be sold and is a blockbuster. The more plastically and sensibly manifestoes the tortures, the torn out inner parts, and the bloodshed the bigger the blockbuster success is.

If this psychological preparation is accompanied by possession of weapon publicly, do not be surprised at today's events. If arm-possession were allowed in China, India and elsewhere, there would be similar cases, so it is unnecessary to ask why school massacres and street shootings occur in the US.

If blood is so spread in the public mood, manipulating it for further purposes is already very easy. I don't want to go through the reasoning process and get to ISIS, Al Qaeda, the Mexican drug wars and the industrial production and use of violence. I don't believe in conspiracy theories because I am convinced that not the plans of an invisible background power are being realized. I simply see that there are no brakes and pushing people towards their instinct-life brings a lot of revenue. Revenue overrides everything else. Then, once a situation is given, politics comes and sets its own revenue and interests. They pretend to save us, but in order to save us, they also produce the situation that they will save us from, if we pay. The control is ceased, brakes are not working. The case, what for a mouse is a life-and-death fight, for a cat is a game. They are the cat and we are the mice.

Are you expecting from me to tell what the solution is? I don't know the solution. It is only possible to recommend a solution for which man has the means. I have no such means. Should I call the attention of politicians? It is needless, because they are the winners of the process. Church leaders? Why? They are even worse than politicians. They are the ones who even set up fire in order to hate each other. There is no solution from outside. The solution could come from the masses of consumers if they had such a need. We are the consumers, the means. If we do not consume, interest disappears. The world will only change if we change ourselves. Allah offers us the solution:

... إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُغَيِّرُ مَا بِقَوْمٍ حَتَّىٰ يُغَيِّرُوا مَا بِأَنفُسِهِمْ... (١١)

...Verily never will Allah change the condition of a people until they change it themselves (with their own souls) ... (Quran 13:11)



DON'T BE PROUD FOR WHAT DIVIDES US BUT BE PROUD FOR WHAT LINKS US TOGETHER!

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَفُؤُوا قَوْلًا سَدِيدًا ﴿٧٠﴾

O ye who believe! Fear Allah, and (always) say a word directed to the Right: (Quran 33:70)

We must not only speak the truth as far as we know it, but we must always try to hit the right point; i.e. we must not speak unseasonably, and when we do speak, we must not beat about the bush, but go straight to that which is right, in deed as well as in word. Then Allah will make our conduct right and cure any defects that there may be in our knowledge and character. With our endeavour directed straight to the goal, we shall be forgiven our errors, shortcomings, faults, and sins of the past.

So, I will say now words directed to the Right.

First of all, this article was not inspired by the commentators in my posts so do not look for signs of personal targeting. In fact, I'd like to express my thank for the normal tones, discussions, comments so far, even if we have sometimes different opinions. But sometimes I get instructions from new believers who have converted Islam only a few weeks ago. After their sudden enlightenment they reveal principals and decide directions of paths as if they were professors or great sheikhs. This is not a new thing. The last few decades made me accustomed to this. But I'll write it anyway. I write the experience I have lived.

I am often amazed when I get smart-looking and indubitable guidelines to be followed. Sorry, but I'm a 65-year-old man and I know exactly how much I don't know. And you of course, know everything because Ali or Yusuf (don't try to identify names with people) explains for you the whole Truth. For many years I also believed to a lot of Ali and Yusuf, but I realized that these people have little to do with what happened 1400 years ago between Mohammed (peace be upon him) and Allah. And this is not the fault of the simple Ali and Yusuf! The soul of the people is pure just manipulated! Here you are two figures. One presents the Islamic schools of thought, the doctrines (Aqida), the other one the Sharia schools. Certainly, you know that we are talking about the two main elements of the Quran. These two figures embrace years of studies. Every Madzheb (school or trend) is supported by numerous scholars and libraries. Of course, this does not concern the modern trends where for cutting off heads there is no need for literature. The CIA's electro-shock workshop is enough there.

So, in history many combinations of Doctrine and Sharia schools have been set up however I'm just talking about the countless ways we can be proud of. Because there are some that we cannot be proud. You can see that Sufi schools form a separate group because they do not fit into the division of conventional Islamic Doctrine and Sharia trends. They created love-based communities where the goal is not the written order but the strengthening of inner vision of heart. Now I've simplified it a lot. The reality is more complicated than that. As the figures attached are more complex, too. There are many more branches and sub-schools. Some of them tolerate each other and others are hostile.

Well, all of them consider themselves to be the representative of pure Islamic teachings and they follow their own spiritual leaders, imams. If you ask them, for the same question one school says "no" and the other says "yes" and the outsider questioner does not understand anything. Ali and Yusuf come from places where one of these Madzhebs (trends) is followed. As old women in villages are delighted of their priest however they have no idea what the priest is speaking in the temple, even Ali and Yusuf are so with their sheikh. The theatrical and verbal skills of Ali and Yusuf should not persuade anyone! But Ali and Yusuf should not be blamed. They may act out of their pure intent. The accusation is against those who have done and are still doing division with Islam! Those who torn Islamic thinking to pieces and make it impenetrable by contradictory teachings. Those who interpret all bullshit that's not in it. But they never admit that Quran is their chief prosecutor, their main accuser! Do not strengthen the truth of a group, but the Truth of Quran!

With the help of the attached figures please define which heading you are in then you can see that you are in a gang of a few thousand or million members. Who then dares to pretend to be an expert in Islam no matter Muslim or non-Muslim? It's okay to say opinions or teach, but how dare one judge others for not being on his way? How dare one qualifies others, be pompous, boastful! Allah alone has the right to judge. A Muslim only has one right: to love, smile, show harmony and does his job. If he is asked about his good deeds and harmony, then he tells: Allah did it with me! But never reverse the order.

Either the whole team is one unit and we are all brothers and sisters under the umbrella of Quran, or the gang war continues and we lose our credit completely.

وَاعْتَصِمُوا بِحَبْلِ اللَّهِ جَمِيعًا وَلَا تَفَرَّقُوا... (١٠٣)

And hold fast, all together, by the rope which Allah (stretches out for you), and be not divided among yourselves; (Quran 3:103)

Do not refer to imams, but to the Quran! The Imams have torn us apart while Quran unites us. I'm sorry, but Muslims are not my brothers, don't call me like that but believers are my brothers. Faith is different than religion. For me Islam is not my religion, but my faith, which is a completely different concept. If Islam is your faith, then I am a brother for you.

في شديدة أبي وابن علي وأبو المسند، في أحمد الإمام أخرج في قد
وسلم عليه الله صلى الله رسول كان: قال أنس عن المصنف
صدره إلى بيده شير ثم القلب، في والإيمان عناية، الإسلام يقول
هناوي التقوي قول

Imam Ahmed said in Masned referring to Abu Ya'ali Ibn Abu Shaiba who mentioned it from Anas. The Prophet (peace be upon him) said:
"Al-Islam is the apparent (declaration) and al-Iman (faith) is hidden in the heart than he put his hands on his chest and said: the piety is here!"

How dare you call people into some sects so that the one who enters has to be segregated from other Muslims! Even other Monotheistic believers must be regarded as brothers because we are bound by the same faith! Again, I'm not talking about religions! Religions mostly started as positive phenomena because they formed and taught communities for pure services, but they crossed the border and competed with other similar religious communities. They formed an elite and treated everyone else as enemies. On the place of love hatred has come. Any location where this process went on, religion has become the sin of mankind, which breaks the faith into pieces and privatizes it for a group.

I don't follow Imams. I have read their thoughts enough. But, unfortunately, Imams do not give a cornerstone why such a dirty situation exists in Yemen, Syria, Iraq, Afghanistan. They give no guidance on what to do about the apocalyptic phenomena of the 21st century. However, there are prophecies that we can listen to everyone at this time, but not to our scholars:

يوشك أن يأتي على الناس زمان لا يبقى من الإسلام إلا اسمه ، ولا يبقى من القرآن إلا
رسمه ، مساجدهم عامرة وهي خراب من الهدى ، علمائهم شر من تحت أديم السماء ، من
عندهم تخرج الفتنة وفيهم تعود

There will come a time upon a people when nothing remains from Islam except its name, nothing from the Qur'an except the form of its letters, mosques will be built but are empty of guidance, their scholars will be the worst people beneath the sky, and chaos will emerge from them and return to them. (Bayhaqi)

For me, after learning in my lifetime and 30 years of wandering in the Islamic world and Africa, Quran remains the only authentic source to be followed. I do not put my feet in a mosque or in a temple, I get along well with my God in a little corner, why do I look for Satan? I want to vomit if I recall the much violence, bloodshed, the stiffness of psychopathic minds. But I happily recall simple Muslims in my memories, the poor ones, wherever they lived, who have given their hearts and souls in order to serve and save lives of others. They are made as subjects of Islamophobia by many of today's trends. But this is my way only. I take this one and you take your own way. May Allah accept it from us. Amen.

ETERNAL DILEMMA: WHAT TO DO AT CHRISTMAS?

There are many messages between us around Christmas. I listened to some Sheikhs in the Top 10 who caution against celebrating Christmas and greeting our Christian brothers, because that would be associating partner to Allah and recognition of idolatry from our part. They did not even get to the Hanukah's feast of Jews. So, with a handshake, a gesture our sheikhs assume that we change our view on the human origin of Jesus (peace upon him), and immediately consider him to be the Son of God and violate the words of Quran.

This position sounds like an Islamic Inquisition. Can we spit in their eyes?

I do not know how do you think, but at Christmas time it doesn't come to my mind the debate and confrontation between the religious positions. Just as I had no idea what to quote to my beloved wife from the Scriptures at the wedding night, or to discuss with her the history of Islam in the medieval Mecca or Medina. May God forgive, but I really had not.

Christmas is a Christian feast, it's a fact. No matter who profess what, people are giving each other their hands. The issue is in the process of giving and accepting the hand for peace, nothing else. I accept it if it is given.





EXTREMISM AS A RELIGION TO BE PERSECUTED ALONE

In the late '90s I was invited to Tirana to give a lecture on my Bosnian experiences. These experiences meant the years of war. This time coincided with the Kosovo crisis. Entering the room was all sorts of people, including bearded, Middle Eastern-looking Muslims. I answered questions. What did we eat? How to live in the snow in winter? How can one imagine a combat in the mountains? Something like that. Nobody cared how to stay human. I was about the end when a small, bearded guy asked: oh sheikh! Tell a miracle that happened to you during the fights! I saw, I had to find out something, because if there is no miracle, I become incredible. I lied. I said I had a little Quran that I put in my pocket above my heart and it saved me from a killer bullet. Subhanallah! It was sounded time to time from the bearded part of the room. I took a big breath while asking the forgiveness of Allah for the lie. This little man stood up again and asked me to tell another miracle! Well, fuck you, I thought in myself! These people are not fed with reality, but with romance, and this kind of bullshit gives them the experience of catharsis. Far from reality. They don't think how they've got so far; they don't even analyze it. They came from an environment where these tales, promises as crossing the threshold of heaven, are causing delight and relief.

We should only persecute one religion: the extremism. And that pops up everywhere. Obviously, it pops up because it has support. Normally, all of us would sit side by side peacefully following our traditions in Christmas, Easter, Hanukkah, Ramadan, Buddha Purnima, Kunbh Melai. Which one of us with normal brain would be embarrassed if one wears a hijab the next one has sideburns and the other is vegetarian? I said "normal brain", but I'm correcting that, because there are less and less normal brains.

The exterior features listed, make us distinctive, manifest our belongings, and the fight can begin. A fight that we don't want. There is a lot of tension between 7 billion people. Personal grievances, historical quarrels, local conflicts, poverty, famine, emigration, and all this cannot take place without frictions. This friction can be externally simply manipulated, amplified, and the game can start. There is a communication that reminds us of our historical disagreements, the incompatibilities of our habits and we become means to achieve political goals.

When war starts, we expect politics to bring about peace and dialogue between us. Quite a reckless proposal. Why do you expect action from our leaders, our politicians, when they create the situation? They create Al Qaeda, ISIS, militant Hindus, Jewish settlers and New Christian theories where Satan is not a concept but a group of people to be hated who live with us. Asking a politician for peace is like praying for a storm to calm the sea. The nature of the storm is the strong airflow. If it doesn't rage there would be no storm. A politician wouldn't be a politician if he didn't mix shit! And we stand behind them! Teachings on beyond-earthly interests come to support the earthly interests!

Wherever extremism pops up, this is always the case. In very rare cases it would catch fire by its own. These flames are ignited and kept alive by external gasoline bottles. As I mentioned, there is a lot of tension and there is a clear channeling and control of tensions. If I can't speak on behalf of my Muslims because we are divided, how can I talk on behalf of people, usually? It is impossible. I can only speak on behalf of myself, just like everyone. For me, peace exists when there is peace within me. I can't create this status anywhere else. I don't even want to. Nor did your teacher learn to read and write instead of you. Everyone has to create that status in him/herself.

يَا أَهْلَ الْكِتَابِ لَا تَغْلُوا فِي دِينِكُمْ...

O People of the Book! Commit no excesses in your religion... (Quran 4:171)

If you try to create the state of peacefulness within yourself, you will see how difficult it is. I know you won't do it anyway, because it's more convenient to go after your own head. Searching for reconciliation does not coincide with what we consider to be the easiest way. Hatred is easy, peace is harder. If you were to walk along on this path within yourself, you could see that war is easy to start, but harder to stop. If you are in it, even if you want put an end, you become captive by the inertia of things.

And where did it all begin? It started with an extreme thought within yourself that made you join to an extreme group out of yourself, what is fed by profit-seeking people out of the extreme group. From here, the control is not in your hand. If events get to this point, you are in vain creating peace within yourself, at most you can become a peaceful dead while serving the interests of others with your death.

Extreme directions are everywhere. In all religions, in all -ism, but mainly in yourself. It's manageable until you can overpower it within yourself.

If the little bearded man would ask me to tell a miracle today, I wouldn't lie about the Quran or anything else. I would say the miracle is the peace that can settle in our hearts if we open the door to it.





**FINALLY YOU WILL FIND OUT WHERE DO YOU BELONG TO
NOWHERE! YOU ARE ALONE WITH ALLAH!**

I was born and grew up in a region where the Swabians and the Gypsies lived alongside with the Hungarians. We sat on the benches side by side at school and we never knew who the other was. It was simply not an issue what had any importance. We didn't even know who followed which religion. We were glad to have a hole in our ass and we had no intention to deal with religion. Freedom came and people were suddenly were filled with a sense of identity. One little quiet boy became a liberal wiseacre Jew, some of the Christians became scout leaders or conservative phrase manufacturers in the media and the Swabians were fluttering to the left and right depending on the better payment here or there. The atheists, remained who they were just from the loud side went to the quiet side. They realized that they had gone out of fashion in the Christian era. Their voice came back later when the Christian era had transformed into a gospel-alien, migrant segregating something that was profitable.

Another world has opened for me. It was the Islam. It was not the people who led me to Islam, but the Quran which I translated for many years. It wasn't the people explaining how should I understand the words but I had to research and find out for myself. It was a wonderful discovery that changed my life. What a great system! Law and faith! It works both on individual and social level. Fantastic verses and logics! It unites those who believe in it! At least I thought so. I converted Islam in 1983. It happened after my first translation of the Quran! So not before or during translation, but after it when I saw how the system of belief is being set up!

And from 1983 something has changed in me. I worked and lived in Muslim societies and saw that reality is different than the teachings of the Book. Not a bit but a lot! Then the period of disappointment came gradually. I thought I became member in a mass of one and a half billion, but the first question came after adopting Islam immediately. What are you? Shiite or Sunni? Phuuuu, in Quran there was no question like that! Why, I asked back? Mohammed (peace be upon him) was what? Shiite or Sunni? The answer is always murmuring for that. Then, if after a while I answer that I'm a Sunni, what kind of Sunni, they ask? Shaf'ai, Maliki, Hanbali or Hanafi? Pfuuuu, I have no idea, I said then I started to learn these issues. But if you answer that, my friend, they will go on and take you to the smaller groups. Finally, time comes when you're already under control how to trim your mustache, how to look around the street and what to say after you sneeze. At the end, instead of being the member of one and a half billion Ummah you can be member of a group of 15-20 people where you will be treated as second-class believer just after you join. So, you can't be a member! They only promise that! Nowhere they need you to be a king!

We've taken such a lesson once in the past. Then the slogan was: "proletarians of the world unite". It all started with five Russians in a room figuring out that they were the majority (Bolshevik) and the millions outside the walls were the minority (Menshevik). Then the five persons expected that the millions should unite as they prescribe. Later, other nations copied the method and the revolution was exported to different places. The five persons later developed into groups in national level and these minorities looted the majorities. As it happened then, happens now either. I have always missed the good that was promised to the one who joins to the majority and I became a loser minority all along. So, I don't want to suck the same thing in Muslim version, boys.

No matter where do you go, either you stay in the EU, where you are a second-class citizen among snobbish beasts, or you imitate something what is all but not Islam in groups of objects that look like Muslims, the result is the same. No matter you are here or there you will not find one thing: faith. You can find it only with God. He does not require you to trim your mustache to a particular form or determine the length of your pants. If you die and He allows you to enter heaven, He will not ask you whether which soccer team were you supporting? Liverpool or real Madrid? He doesn't ask which political party you were a member of, He doesn't care about your gender, your skin color, your ethnicity, just one: what did you do? Because, what will come out of you when you die is a soul that has no identity!

وَمِنْ آيَاتِهِ خَلْقُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَاخْتِلَافُ أَلْسِنَتِكُمْ وَأَلْوَانِكُمْ إِنَّ فِي ذَلِكَ لَآيَاتٍ
لِّلْعَالَمِينَ ﴿٢٢﴾

And among His Signs is the creation of the heavens and the earth, and the variations in your languages and your colours: verily in that are Signs for those who know. (Quran 30:22)

The variations in languages and colors may be viewed from the geographical aspect or from the aspect of periods of time. All mankind were created of a single pair of parents; yet they have spread to different countries and climates and developed different languages and different shades of complexions. And yet their basic unity remains unaltered. They feel in the same way, and are all

equally under Allah's care.

The reason I converted Islam was because there is no order of identity prescribed in Quran that separates people! However, Muslims managed to introduce that sort of identity in practice.

My article does not impeach the fact that there are communities where everyone feels home. I'm not writing about them this time. I just wanted to draw attention to a phenomenon that exists in us what should be improved and the world could be a better place.

Allah bless everyone and ask Him to lead us to the right path. Not to the one what separates us, but to the one what connects us together. Amen.



FLASK, LABORATORY, CHEMICAL PLANT OR EVEN BEYOND?

If you don't respect the Creation, why the hell are you praying to the Creator? This statement is only for those who do so.

We judge everyone for their performance. What God has put on the table is not a small achievement. If you do not respect His work, neglect it, destroy it, why do you run to a temple, a mosque, why do you want a religious burial, why do you want anyone eventually to pray for your soul? In order to deserve prayers for your soul, sit down and think. Look around and see where do you live! You are part of this great system. You are a tiny gear wheel that is covered by the law of the system as a whole. Realize the Creation and prostrate yourself. I know you only believe what you see. You don't see God, but out of habit, or in order people not to speak about you, or just because you play a double-game assuming maybe He exists, you turn to Him sometimes. These are the main motives of prayers in these days. However, it's enough! Get out of the flask and look around.

What is that flask like? Hey, sheikh! Help me! What should I do? Thousands of requests break out of the flask. My husband left me with the three kids. My relative died and I have nothing for the burial. The roof of the house was taken by the storm. My kid is in the hospital and I'm in urgent need of money for surgery. I get to the street if I don't settle the due payments. We haven't eaten for two days! I hear that. These are the sounds that come out of the flask.

The flask is a world into which one has squeezed himself and created a state in which he is suffering. If I go to talk, give advice, people are pleased and grateful for a while, but I see that is not enough. That's not what they expect from me. When shall I take out my wallet and give them something? That's the point. Words no longer work. I have nothing to give. In the past, when I had something, I gave, but it was worse. All I got was, that they asked for help again after two weeks and then after a month. If I had nothing, I became the worst bastard.

Now turn it around. Hey Rose! Be my spouse! The response of Rose: what do you have, where do you live, what can you provide for me? It doesn't even come up in the mind of Rose what she would bring to the party. I could have said John and run the same thought from the other side. This is the flask. Only the laws of the chemical reactions exist that take place in the particular flask. Nothing more. What about soul? Bullshit! It's been gone for a long time. Then this flask is in a larger laboratory where all kinds of chemical reactions are taken place. And the lab is part of a chemical plant that involves more labs. However, the world exists out of the flask and the chemical plant. If you die, you'll not be buried in the lab, but somewhere out. And you'll be back in the order again.

The above story was not about me, but about life inside the flask. Forgive me, but I can't help you in the flask. My advice is simply to let your body in the flask, but occasionally release your soul and try to set it outside the flask. It is a matter of practicing how far you can move. Some can't break out of the flask, some get to the lab, some can walk on the corridors of the chemical plant, but some can go beyond the walls of the plant and their soul soar in the universe. In vain, if hydrochloric acid is poured upon these souls, it no longer affects them.

My problem is that I don't care about my body. Not in the physical sense, because I somehow maintain myself, but in a different way. I care only about my soul and I can't live in a flask, in a chemical plant. I fly up and down. The advantage is the unlimited freedom, the disadvantage is the loneliness. Because there is not another such a stupid yet. Others can't shit on the physical reality, and can't break themselves out of the flask so much. Maybe I messed up something and exaggerated the proportions. I should have to return back among the reactions of the flask somehow, so I could

understand what is going on there and could communicate at that level in order to establish relations. However, it is getting harder because the freedom of flying is a tremendous experience. Experience or self-deception? I don't know. All I know is good. But by being it good to me, I can't give an experience for you. I'm talking about what it's like, perhaps someone tries to take the same route.

But if we're here, let me tell you what's tossing me away from the flask. Principles, laws, ideologies, religions, if those are handled by people. I'm fed up with those. By the laws of the flask. For they have no other role than to keep a person in compunction. Just the simple being is a sin. You keep asking yourself, what did you do wrong? It doesn't even come up to your mind that what are you used for? What sort of gadget are you? This false compunction-generating is tossing me away. Your state, tax office, municipality, church, family, and closest relationships all keep you in this feeling. How can one live in this?

My recipe is, go out to the Creation, admire it, discover its contexts, and teach them. Practically this is what Quran prescribes for us. Perhaps the teaching will, after generations, trigger reactions that the chemical plant will once ponder and the world will change.

فَذَكِّرْ إِنَّمَا أَنْتَ مُذَكِّرٌ (٢١)

Therefore, do thou give admonition, for thou art one to admonish. (Quran 88:21)

أَنْتَ عَلَيْهِمْ بِمُصَيِّرٍ (٢٢)

Thou art not one to manage (men's) affairs. (Quran 88:22)

The Prophet of Allah is sent to teach and direct people on the way. He is not sent to force their will, or to punish them, except in so far as he may receive authority to do so. Punishment belongs to Allah alone.



FORWARDING MESSAGE...NOTHING MORE

Some people ask me why do I write so much about Islam if my articles don't draw the attention of masses? So far 50 thousand was the maximum number of my readers however the average doesn't exceed several hundreds. At least this is what I can control on my laptop. But I don't see to where my thoughts reach after people share them. Sometimes it is a very pleasant surprise if I meet people in the Delta of Danube river in Romania while I am fishing there who are my regular readers. Also, I have got feedback from Stockholm, Dublin, Brussels and many other places. Frankly speaking I don't follow how many readers I have. I don't follow it because it is not my business. I am not running for popularity, I don't want to win elections, however, I want to forward a message. This was the task of Prophet Mohammed (PBUH), too. If Allah (SWT) didn't put in his shoulder more burden why should I have more task then he had? Let's see what Quran is saying:

مَا عَلَى الرَّسُولِ إِلَّا الْبَلَاغُ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ مَا تُبْدُونَ وَمَا تَكْتُمُونَ ﴿٩٩﴾

The Messenger's duty is but to proclaim (the message). But Allah knoweth all that ye reveal and ye conceal. (Quran 5:99)

وَإِنْ مَا نُرِيَنَّكَ بَعْضَ الَّذِي نَعِدُهُمْ أَوْ نَتَوَفَّيَنَّكَ فَإِنَّمَا عَلَيْكَ الْبَلَاغُ وَعَلَيْنَا الْحِسَابُ
(٤٠)

Whether We shall show thee (within thy life-time) part of what we promised them or take to ourselves thy soul (before it is all accomplished),- thy duty is to make (the Message) reach them: it is our part to call them to account. (Quran 13:40)

هَذَا بَلَاغٌ لِلنَّاسِ وَلِيُنذِرُوا بِهِ وَلِيَعْلَمُوا أَنَّمَا هُوَ إِلَهٌ وَاحِدٌ وَلِيَذَّكَّرَ أُولُو الْأَلْبَابِ ﴿٥٢﴾

Here is a Message for mankind: Let them take warning therefrom, and let them know that He is (no other than) One Allah. let men of understanding take heed. (Quran 14:52)

Here is another aspect of the Truth of Unity. Allah being One, all justice is of one standard, for Truth is one, and we see it as one as soon as the scales of phenomenal diversity fall from our eyes. The one true Reality then emerges. Blessed are those who treasured this Truth in their souls already in their life of probation.

So, I remain with respect a simple servant who does his best to make His message reach, no matter how many readers do I have. This is my obligation. Allah however, will launch in the thoughts of readers anything what He wants.

And this is how every human being has to follow, too. We all have to do our best in our own places. Physician has to heal his clients according to his best knowledge; teacher has to teach fairly the students and street-cleaner has to sweep accurately the streets. Nobody of us has the duty to settle the crisis in the Middle East or in North Korea. Let's entrust this all to Allah. We are the elements of a huge mosaic picture. The elements alone don't visualize the whole picture. It is Allah's job to unload the image.



FROM THE MEMOIRS OF AN ACACIA TREE

What would an acacia tree describe if it could remember and write? Maybe the fact that I was a seedling next to a meadow, which was later plowed, sown, and fertilized year after year, then sprayed with chemicals. When got some fertilizer coincidentally, I enjoyed it, but the chemicals burned my leaves one year. In the spring of the following year I recovered, blossomed, waited for the bees, but they did not come. A couple of tiny insects did come, but they didn't do the job like the bees did. I drove shoots, but most of them became shoddy and didn't feel themselves good where I grew up. True, my roots have penetrated deep, where the soil is not poisoned and water is available. Theirs are struggling with the top, withered layers and not all are capable to get where my root is. I got older, my trunk is hollowed, fungi settled on it. I don't even know what kind they are. The old acacias had no fungi like that. One cold winter night, people came and cut me out while they were in a hurry. Not down there as it should be, but at half of my trunk. I added and took away nothing from what creation ordained for me. My life has described the same cycle what other acacias follow. Every change I have experienced has been caused by a being named man.

Do you remember the days when there was no Facebook yet, the family was together and we had big talks in the evenings? We knew who our mother was, who our father was, we knew their opinions. We knew who our neighbors were near and far. We had board games, gatherings with friends, and had topics that we discussed.

Today, Facebook is our mother, father, brother, friend and lover. We reveal ourselves to Facebook, we pass on our secrets, the intimate phase of our lives takes place there. We dive into the manipulated pictures and scams, while some invisible thread winds up on our brains and drags us

into spaces that are not of interest to us. We release our most feared secrets, our feelings to a machine that we don't know who is sitting on the other end and we don't know what algorithms are handling our data, and finally we become addicted to a space what is unknown to us.

In the meantime, we have transformed. Our mother, father, siblings have all become strangers, they've become boring in life, we can keep in touch with them online, too. We touch our pockets to check if we forgot to bring our cell phone and if we don't have it with us, wander as strangers around, feeling defenseless in the real world. We are going to be nervous, lose our ability to chat, because what if someone is looking for us in the meantime, or we can't check an info while we're not online?

Don't be mistaken, I'm not scolding the net, because this is a huge leap in human history that has caused/causing a scientific-technical explosion. We need the net, but we also need our lost, neglected, forgotten reality, too. It would not be good to lose it.

It was not the world that changed, it was us. Our transformation has pushed the world to another direction. All this is not a flow of complaint, as it is a fact that God's creation is continuous, in which there are cycles. We can cause constructive changes that advance, build, and destructive changes that are devastating. So, we are changing and make the external world change, while our soul and attitude are also changing. The one who is alienated from creation and from him/herself is only man.

The world is made up of acacia trees that don't give honey and not because they have rebelled. They would love to give. We enjoy the fruits of the flood of information. But don't we feel like we've lost something in the meantime? Wouldn't it be good to know our parents, our children, who they really are?

What I am describing is not the crisis of the age. This is the crisis of the soul. The soul became different, which made man different, who reshaped the world and the age.

لِيُعَذِّبَ اللَّهُ الْمُنَافِقِينَ وَالْمُنَافِقَاتِ وَالْمُشْرِكِينَ وَالْمُشْرِكَاتِ وَيَتُوبَ اللَّهُ عَلَى الْمُؤْمِنِينَ
وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا (٧٣)

(With the result) that Allah has to punish the Hypocrites, men and women, and the Unbelievers, men and women, and Allah turns in Mercy to the Believers, men and women: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful. (Quran 33:73)

Man's generic Covenant, which flowed from his exercising the option given him, choosing Will, Forbearance, Love, and Mercy, made it necessary that breach of it should carry its own punishment. Breach of it is here classed under two heads: those who betray their Trust act either as Hypocrites or as Unbelievers. - Hypocrites are those who profess Faith but bring not forth the fruits of Faith. - Unbelievers are those who openly defy Faith, and from whom therefore no fruits of Faith are to be expected.

So ends a Surah which deals with the greatest complications and misunderstandings in our throbbing life here below, and points upwards to the Great Achievement, the highest Salvation.



HAMDULILLAH

How much of ourselves are we and how much of what comes from elsewhere? It's a strange question, isn't it? You'll find out soon why am I asking. Because all your organs are just warehouses. They store what came from somewhere else.

All your cells are storehouses that remember back to millions of years, bringing the images and characters of the past that manifests in a special combination within you. Your cells are virtually genetic museums, stores of the past. But every station of your digestive system is also a warehouse. The food is stored, decomposed and utilized there. Using a little sarcasm, you consist of the bread and butter, scrambled eggs in a particular day that you put into your body from outside. This is the situation from a physiological point of view. But situation doesn't differ in regard of the brain, too. Your brain is the repository of your knowledge. It can only work from the information-base that you have already entered. There are lots of limits here. The amount of information available at a given place and age, your intelligence that selects and decides what to incorporate, what to use, which information to couple with others, filter out, and so on. And the question of capacity also arises: how much can you accommodate?

Are you amazed, aren't you? At the first sentence you thought you are the one who dominates, at the last it turned out that you practically disappeared. You are a warehouse that displays some combination of genetic, chemical, biological and conscious building blocks.

Your role is to manipulate, organize and show the building blocks to the outside world. Of course, you do not have access to all building blocks. The consciousness is the easiest to reach - in case one has it - and you can manipulate it.

I may have been able to demonstrate how much is not you who are sitting and reading here. Of course, I wouldn't degrade you to a piece of bread and butter because that wouldn't be true. You're just a storekeeper who is responsible for how much you give out from what's inside you! And this is you! The person who passes on the accumulated building blocks. There's one more thing you can do: upgrade the building you've inherited or built it up from information. You can expand its boundaries, adapt it to age, place and pass it on. If you do just that, you will do more above the average.

If you think over all the elements of your warehouse, you will discover that you are the owner of a sensitive system that can fail at thousands of locations. Disease can either attack your genetic, physiological repositories, or your consciousness simply is unable to absorb new information. You may have grown old, manipulated by the environment, the media, or you may simply not be adapting, living in the bondage of frozen thoughts. May be that one-day Allah sends you an adversity finally to notice yourself! You should give thanks for things work properly or at least within the margin! Can you see how complicated you are? It is enough if just a small mistake appears somewhere and from then your whole life turns into a flood of complaints. And if the system works, you forget everything and don't give thanks to the One, Who created this all inside you. That's all you have to do: Hamdulillah! Thanks for God!

وَإِذَا مَسَّكُمُ الضُّرُّ فِي الْبَحْرِ ضَلَّ مَنْ تَدْعُونَ إِلَّا إِلَيْهِ فَلَمَّا نَجَّكُمْ إِلَى الْبَرِّ أَعْرَضْتُمْ
وَكَانَ الْإِنْسَانُ كَفُورًا (٦٧)

When distress seizes you at sea, those that ye call upon - besides Himself - leave you in the lurch! but when He brings you back safe to land, ye turn away (from Him). Most ungrateful is man! (Quran 17:67)

Man is safe neither on land nor at sea except by the grace and mercy of Allah. How forcibly this is brought home to us by Indian Ocean earthquake and tsunami in 2004, when tens of thousands of men, women, and children, perished in a few moments! The stories of violent destructive tornadoes in such areas as the southern United States are equally impressive. The destruction is so sudden that the victims have no time to arrange anything. They are simply wiped out.

أَقَامِنْتُمْ أَنْ يَخْسِفَ بِكُمْ جَانِبَ الْبَرِّ أَوْ يُرْسِلَ عَلَيْكُمْ حَاصِبًا ثُمَّ لَا تَجِدُوا لَكُمْ وَكِيلاً
(٦٨)

Do ye then feel secure that He will not cause you to be swallowed up beneath the earth when ye are on land, or that He will not send against you a violent tornado (with showers of stones) so that ye shall find no one to carry out your affairs for you? (Quran 17:68)

أَمْ أَمِنْتُمْ أَنْ يُعِيدَكُمْ فِيهِ تَارَةً أُخْرَى فَيُرْسِلَ عَلَيْكُمْ قَاصِفاً مِنَ الرِّيحِ فَيُغْرِقَكُم بِمَا كَفَرْتُمْ ثُمَّ لَا تَجِدُوا لَكُمْ عَلِيئًا بِهِ تَبِيعًا (٦٩)

Or do ye feel secure that He will not send you back a second time to sea and send against you a heavy gale to drown you because of your ingratitude, so that ye find no helper. Therein against Us? (Quran 17:69)

If a man flees from the Wrath of Allah, there is no place secure for him. He may flee from sea to land, and back again from land to sea. But his life depends on the Disposer of all affairs.

You have one more thing to do. Don't get frozen! Do not be terrified if you do not understand the younger generation, for it is possible that the error is within you! Your role comes here! It is also a nice achievement simply to transfer your stock, but keep in mind the message of the past. If your cells, the program encoded in you, would have passed everything unchanged, you would have remained an amoeba and you wouldn't have gone any further. Make your warehouse more spacious, implement a modern inventory system, modernize it. This way you have to pass it on. This is your task with the message, too! If you do so, at this point you finally put your share in the process and your life gets a meaning. Hamdulillah!





HAVE YOU ALREADY FOUND IT OUT WHY DO YOU LIVE?

Existence and life. Existence is about occupying a location in the space. Now I have to stop for a while in order to avoid any misunderstanding. I am not going to explain here the Nazi Lebensraum (living space) philosophy. This is completely different here. Let me continue.

We were born here on the earth and expropriated a space, we take oxygen out of it, we acquire other spaces for nutrition, work, we extend ourselves to intellectual and virtual spaces where our thoughts appear, our plans come true, our music is heard, our favorite TV programs are played, etc. The point is that our ego occupies spaces. This can go without trouble for a while, but after crossing a border our existence will clash with the space of another human being. He also has an ego, a space, and if our spaces collide, confrontation will occur. The more people are, the more chance can take place for collision. Many have realized this phenomenon, and in order to prevent it, laws, regulations or traditions have been formed in written form or in thousand other ways. So far, this is just the existence which is selfish because it is about expanding the desires of ego.

Life is another issue. I don't speak about the life of this world! This is different life now. Here I speak about the essence of life why we can live for. For life, the goal is the success of the soul and not the ego. The soul and the ego are opposites. The soul knows what quality the ego has, knows its selfishness. The soul dampens this. It doesn't look at how I acquire my space, oxygen, work, financial success, but how can I help others to enjoy these. The soul cuts off pieces from the needs of the ego and offers them to others. The soul wants to please others because it brings satisfaction to the one who is causing happiness. The joy of music, the joy of discovery, the joy of sharing knowledge, is not about expanding the space what we occupy, but about giving for people knowledge, pleasant moments and experiences. Of course, doing it for money, for profit, and not for the sake of our own

soul, is completely different. Obviously, one has to live and think of the material life, but that cannot dominate over the soul.

The message is coming now. Because if you understand the difference between existence and life, you see that your existence can be controlled only by external means therefore all secular and other rulers are going to control you this way. The control of life is in your hands uniquely. This is where you can rely on the support of God. If you do not give joy and happiness for others your life will not be satisfied. If you live only for the spaces of your existence, you always will clash the rules of the external world. When you are dealing with life, you follow only your own rules. If your existence represents the priority of what you are on earth for, you will leave as if you were not here, and on your departure, you will insist to stay. If you pay more attention to life, your memories will remain, your departure is easy, you will have the feeling that you have told out everything, neither word nor act stuck inside you.

Some churches manipulate their believers for political or for their own purposes. I consider their mistake is that they take away or transform the space from their followers in which they were seeking happiness and satisfaction on their own individual basis. This ambition is not left with the individual but it is kept under their influence. If it succeeds, spiritual slavery is created. I guess that's not the goal.

Do not waste your own life until you realize in the last hour that you have missed to live. But you should live now. I have already told you!

وَتَعَاوَنُوا عَلَى الْبِرِّ وَالتَّقْوَىٰ وَلَا تَعَاوَنُوا عَلَى الْإِثْمِ وَالْعُدْوَانِ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ شَدِيدُ
الْعِقَابِ (٢)

...Help ye one another in righteousness and piety, but help ye not one another in sin and rancour: fear Allah. for Allah is strict in punishment. (Quran 5:2)

حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَىٰ بْنُ بُكَيْرٍ، حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ، عَنْ عُقَيْلٍ، عَنِ ابْنِ شِهَابٍ، أَنَّ سَالِمًا، أَخْبَرَهُ أَنَّ عَبْدَ اللَّهِ بْنَ عُمَرَ -
رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا - أَخْبَرَهُ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ
" الْمُسْلِمُ أَخُو الْمُسْلِمِ، لَا يَظْلِمُهُ وَلَا يُسْلِمُهُ، وَمَنْ كَانَ فِي حَاجَةِ أَخِيهِ كَانَ اللَّهُ فِي حَاجَتِهِ، وَمَنْ فَرَّجَ
عَنْ مُسْلِمٍ كُرْبَةً فَرَّجَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ كُرْبَةً مِنْ كُرْبَاتٍ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ... "

Narrated `Abdullah bin `Umar:

Allah's Messenger (peace be upon him) said, "A Muslim is a brother of another Muslim, so he should not oppress him, nor should he hand him over to an oppressor. Whoever fulfilled the needs of his brother, Allah will fulfill his needs; whoever brought his brother out of a discomfort, Allah will bring him out of the discomforts of the Day of Resurrection..."

This is equally true for Muslims and other good people who live together. We have to seek each other's joy and we will be all satisfied.



HOPE OR SOMETHING ELSE?

The story below is real. It happened in Pakistan, years ago.

There was a famous neurologist and it took months to get to him. He was a recognized professional not only in the country but also in the region. Once he boarded a plane. As they were in the air, a huge storm started. Clouds were towering all over, the plane entered into turbulence, was shaking and one of the engines was damaged. Eventually, they emergency-landed in a remote place somewhere. The doctor was under the pressure of time as he was waited at the destination. He asked when the machine will be repaired? He got the answer that it would take days. It would be better to arrange a car and the destination is just a few hours drive from here.

The car came, but the road was soaked by the abundant rain and the vehicle stuck in the mud. The doctor got out and saw a hut not far from the road, away from everything. He thought he goes there and asks permission to do his prayer inside. An old woman opened the door. She welcomed the doctor and showed him the place for prayer in one corner of the hut. After the prayer, the doctor looked around and saw a small child who looked sick. The doctor asked the woman who this child was? He's an orphan, I'm his grandmother, she said. Very sick, Allah is the only hope of his healing. I prayed a lot for the child and asked for the help of Allah. Only one doctor could help him, but it's impossible to get him. Anyway, if we'd get there, we would have to wait for six months. What's the name of that physician, the doctor asked? Dr. Ishan, she replied. Tears appeared in the eyes of the doctor and he said on trembling voice: "I'm Dr. Ishan." Subhanallah! Allah has responded your prayer. My plane took off, but it was hit by a storm. The engine malfunctioned, we made a forced landing, then I took a car and it got stuck. Finally, I've found myself at your house. I'm here without a waiting list.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِن تَنصُرُوا اللَّهَ يَنصُرْكُمْ وَيُثَبِّتْ أَقْدَامَكُمْ ﴿٧﴾

O ye who believe! If ye will aid (the cause of) Allah, He will aid you, and plant your feet firmly. (Quran 47:7)

Many times we lose faith. Even though the example above shows that it is not worth to give up hope. We live according to human calculations, but the world does not work according to human calculations. Thanks God to be so! We plan and think in a space that is calculated by human consciousness, but things are not settled in that space. One who knows this and does not lose faith in God, will not place his trust in this space, even if ultimately man helps man. We need to know that this help comes because Allah has ordered this way. He gave the doctor the skill, He opened the door to him to reach professional achievements, and He guided his steps to where he would never have gone. In order the system to work properly, Allah alone is not enough. In vain the system is perfect if it has no gear-wheels that make it work. The three of them, the woman, the doctor, and the sick child, found each other by His grace and understood what had happened. The doctor didn't react that way: fuck it! What the hell am I looking for in this jungle, far from everything while I should be at a conference long time ago! He realized that there and then he was not the famous professor whom people had to wait for six months, but a gear-wheel in the system by the order of Allah. If we get rid of our superiority and subject ourselves to the operating principles of the system, the gear-wheels suddenly come together and the machinery works. Everyone has a role to play.

وَلَا تَنسُوا الْفَضْلَ بَيْنَكُمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ بَصِيرٌ ﴿٢٣٧﴾

.... And do not forget Liberality between yourselves. For Allah sees well all that ye do. (Quran 2:237)

If the woman had given up hope or the doctor had behaved differently, the fate of child would not have turned that way. If any of our organs, kidney, heart, lung, etc., "give up hope" in our body, it would be fatal. Fortunately, the heart has no awareness and does not calculate how many times in a lifetime it has to beat without stopping. If it had, it would consider at the beginning as hopeless attempt and it wouldn't start to beat at all.

In vain is a musical composition is registered in a sheet music by the author if it is never performed. The way in which it is performed does matter, too. And enough, if a violin sounds false or the pianist stands up and leaves the performance, the piece won't work.

The fate has two sides. There is a side what is ordered by Allah and cannot be changed and there is the other side that we, the conscious ones can form. Our lives are complete if we can fit together these two sides in harmony.



HOW MANY MUSLIMS KNOW QURAN?

From the 7 billion of the global population 1.5 billion are Muslims.

From here, please don't give importance to the absolute value of the numbers because it is sure that I am wrong. However, pay attention only for the rates and context. If we look at the deep knowledge of Quran, about 5 million knows it. 4.5 of them are Jews, Christians or non-religious researchers, or others who are interested. The rest 500 thousand are Muslims who have no effect on communication.

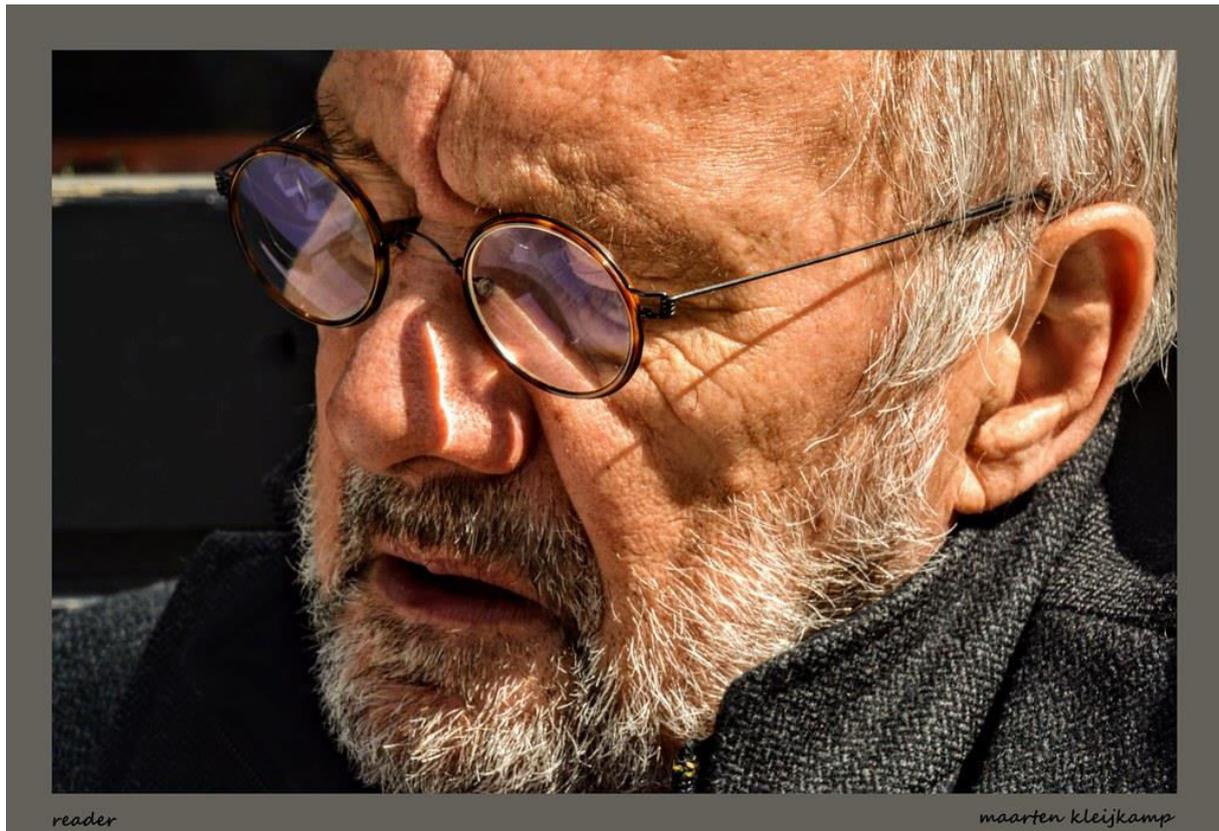
The millions of Hafiz among Muslims who memorized Quran without comprehending its meaning, I exclude them from my statistics as Quran knowers. I also exclude those millions who understand Arabic however, they cannot place the Quranic verses in the right contexts. Therefore, they quote them up and down even if they make interpretations wrongly. I exclude the millions of followers of different Islamic organizations as well. They keep alive a movement and ignore Quran. The most

radicals of them like ISIS have executed massively scholars and thinkers because radicalism and Islamic thinking are incompatible.

So, we can see that the deep meaning of Quran doesn't reach to masses of Muslims.

However, the majority of those who understand Quran are not followers of Islam. Among them are those who feel sympathy with Islam but they keep distance from the chaos what exists between Muslims. And among them are those, too, who create, maintain and increase the chaos using the ignorance of Muslims.

Our job: we have to comprehend Quran!



I WISH YOU MANY SUCCESS HOUDINI

Everything has a geometry. And geometry has rules. Those rules are not shaped by man, but if he has intelligence, he recognizes and adapts himself to them. If he creates his own geometry that does not fit into the system of creation, he will be destroyed. We call this regularity Islam. Other cultures call it different.

I have said this or similar introduction many times. I do it because it fits into any topic. On the other hand, I do it to prevent anyone from thinking of Mohammed (peace be upon him) as a "founder of

religion". He merely returned to the path that had been preached by those before him who had taught the idea presented in the introduction.

So, back to the basic idea: the outside world is under total control. Under the control of universal fitting, geometry, Islam or call it whatever name to be. Within this, man is the being who by his own power, and free will creates his own points in order to fit himself to them. Man is a being who loves to be imprisoned in one or even more jails. Instead of getting rid of them, he is looking for his prisons in order to live in them and follow the rules of the prisons. Is he/she normal?

Everything is a jail. Whether we confess it or not, jail is our marriage, work, our relationship with others, our time limits, our physical presence in one space, the administration that controls us, our narrow boundaries in our thinking, and thousands of others. Even one is too much of these, if it doesn't fit in harmony with the external geometry. And usually many doesn't fit.

If we throw ourselves into these prisons as instinctive creatures, and we expect security, we will be disappointed. The only way out of these prisons is the awareness. The walls of a prison can only be demolished consciously. Our liberation is successful only when we are conscious that the place, we reach outside is real freedom, and not another prison.

Allah freed the people of Moses from the prison of Pharaoh. It was not only a physical prison but also a spiritual one. Similar than the one that many people want to push you today.

وَإِذْ نَجَّيْنَاكُمْ مِنَ آلِ فِرْعَوْنَ يَسُومُونَكُمْ سُوءَ الْعَذَابِ يُدَبِّحُونَ أَبْنَاءَكُمْ وَيَسْتَحْيُونَ نِسَاءَكُمْ وَفِي ذَلِكَ بَلَاءٌ مِّن رَّبِّكُمْ عَظِيمٌ ﴿٤٩﴾

And remember, We delivered you from the people of Pharaoh: They set you hard tasks and punishments, slaughtered your sons and let your women-folk live; therein was a tremendous trial from your Lord. Quran 2:49)

This is the period of miseries for Jews under the tyranny of Pharaoh. Here Jews are the symbols of steadfast and Pharaoh represents the oppression as it occurs later in every age and place. It is important to identify the roles and meaning of symbols in order to comprehend the message today. Even today there is tyranny and oppression but whoever follows Guidance and tolerates affliction with steadfast, Lord will come for him!

However, there is another consequence of the oppression what is very interesting. The Pharaoh kills the males and use women as slaves. What will be the outcome?

- For Jews the maternal Jewish origin proves their Jewish lineage.
- For Pharaoh Jewish blood enters to the Egyptian genetic composition. Scientifically speaking this aya shows the baseless arguments of discussions about different races in the Middle East while the violent or volunteer cross breeding has washed away the wall between them. Cultural and religious affiliation depends on the person where he wants to belong to and it has nothing to do with principal of "pure blood". The more people improve their knowledge and immerse in science the more their personal conviction will decide their affiliation while local traditions will lose their influence. And this is what Quran wants, too: Not traditions of fathers and tribes but conviction of heart!

Allah gives you freedom, but every freedom has a rule. It is necessary that we get the explanations of the universal geometry in a non-manipulated way, because if we try to integrate ourselves into the system by the laws and rules of fitting provided by most of our priests and sheikhs, we lose ourselves.

Houdini was a famous escape artist. True, he could escape of clamps, underwater sealed containers, but maybe he failed when he had never been able to separate himself from the man-made world.

Life is a discovery. Although Columbus has discovered America, but there is no part in the continent that you could not learn more at the expense of your own discovery. Life is like that. Our wise predecessor teachers were there in vain, if you do not develop their teachings and don't transform them into your own circumstances. If you remain on their level, you will not practice wisdom, but you go back to an age that is passed away.

A conscious decision will bear fruit when it comes closest to the celestial geometry, Islam, or whatever that teaches this theory.

And we've got to the biggest problem of our time. Making a conscious decision requires a working brain. A brain that accumulates a particular amount of information, receptive, allows little chance on external human influences, tries to be objective, is capable of filtering, classifying, and synthesizing data. Well, this brain is being destroyed by anyone who wants you to be locked up in their own prison. Even your spouse! The first step of your liberation is realizing that you are in prison. Because many do not recognize that either. The second is that you have a need for liberation at all. And third, build your awareness, because that is the key to the lock. I wish you many success Houdini!



IF TOO MUCH BLOOD IS NEEDED FOR THE MUSCLES, THE BRAIN WON'T GET SUPPLY

Wars are created because some people accumulate too much strength and power, which instead of dividing it with others, is forcing them to spread their influence. If God was creating man with such logic, eating would not serve to quench hunger, but would generate additional hunger. The stomach would not break down and pass on the nutrition to other organs, but would accumulate and drip it for the lungs to provide more air, for the kidneys for more urine, and for the intestine for more shit back to the stomach. It does not matter that this sort of order turns the system upside down and the stomach gets a lot of poison. It is how things become unbalanced if the stomach is selfish.

Man is like the stomach. After World War II, he swore there would be no more world burns. He created the UN in 1945 in order to prevent wars and settle disputes. Then the UN was fully authorized by the member states to fulfill this task. What's going on today? These rights get out of the UN gradually and are concentrated in the hands of the great powers. Their leaders, ignoring the 1945 agreement, the pledges of that time, take decisions alone on the crises of countries and regions, without involving other member-nations, or even those who live in the crisis zones. Well, that's how a lot of the toxins get back into the stomach, and the tension grows in the world.

Many lose their faith and blame God. Why are there so many wars? Why people have to suffer so much? If there was a God, He wouldn't let this all happen, and if He exists, this God should be very cruel! But where is God in the above deduction? Isn't man stand behind all the cataclysm? Is it not the case that man is not able to handle power as shown by the patterns of creation? Poor God! He is condemned for all the troubles what man has done. God can be "blamed" for just one thing: He created man. He created a being with free will and free decision. And that leads us here.

بَلِ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا فِي عِزَّةٍ وَشِقَاقٍ (٢)

But the Unbelievers (are steeped) in self-glory and Separatism. (Quran 38:2)

Let's try to play. Assume that there is a strategic planning table. The US President sits there, along with the leader of CIA and several security experts. When they discuss a situation, what aspects do they think over? Whether do they say: we should go to pray and ask God what His answers would be? What would God do in our place? How can more lives be saved? Or rather, what kind of expenditure generates the most specific revenue? If this is a war expenditure, what will be its result for investors, banks? How's the dollar going? To what extent the competing powers will be restrained? What new influences are emerging? How many votes will this bring in the election? These are the real questions! Nobody cares how many people are going to die, and who's right, what about justice? These nonsenses are not raised by the experts and not even by a cleaning lady. This is an aspect only in the Hungarian village-pubs, mental hospitals or possibly in the parliament.

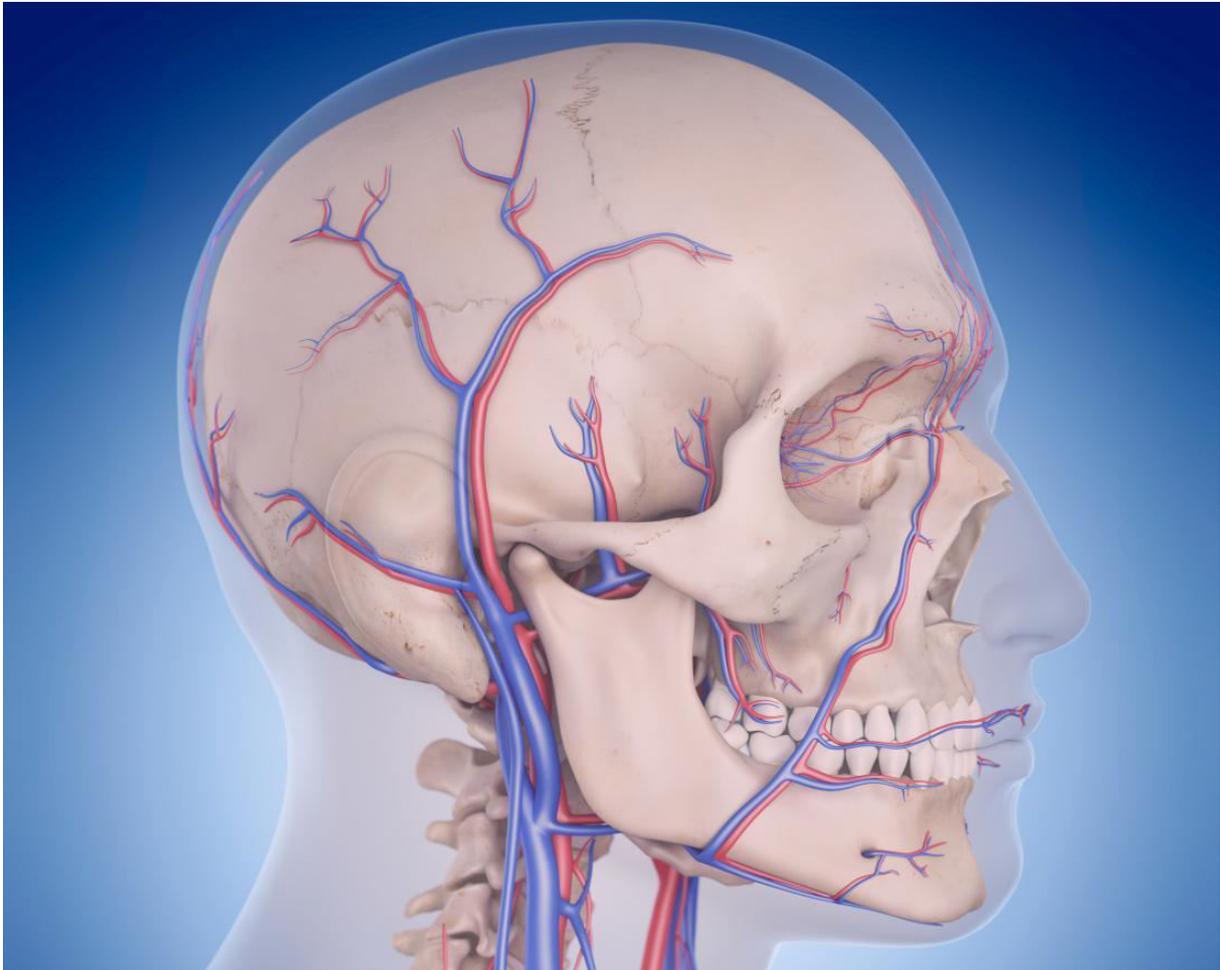
When man overestimates his strength, God steps in and always does something to restore the balance.

الَّذِينَ يَتَّخِذُونَ الْكَافِرِينَ أَوْلِيَاءَ مِنْ دُونِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ أَيْبَتَعُونَ عِنْدَهُمْ الْعِزَّةَ فَإِنَّ الْعِزَّةَ لِلَّهِ

جَمِيعًا (١٣٩)

Yea, to those who take for friends unbelievers rather than believers: is it honour they seek among them? Nay,- all honor is with Allah. (Quran 4:139)

This is the message of Allah to those who are seduced by earthly the power and strength. Pharaoh, the emperors of Rome, Stalin did not live forever. They reigned in a very small part of human history. They couldn't change the seasons of the year or the earth's orbit around the sun. None of them could create life, rather they caused death. The situation is not different today. In the shadow of death-demonstrating devices, we forget the love of life-giving power. And notice: the greater the earthly power is, the emptier is its head. This is biology: if too much blood is flowing into the muscles, the brain won't get supply!



IF YOU DEVELOP YOUR CONSCIOUSNESS, YOU WILL BECOME RESILIENT

The sense of truth in the world is falling apart. We're starting to realize that an "official" truth covers a lot of hidden injustice. Against the senior leadership which steps on the path of degradation, the individual consciousness can resist while justice is losing its role.

There are thousands of stories on Afghanistan and other crisis areas that have been widely cited in the news. Extreme Islam, Taliban, the cradle of terrorism, the hub of radical Islamic logistics to Tajikistan, Uzbekistan, China's Uyghur regions and other countries in the Middle East. To this end, anybody who has role in shaping world's politics sends troops and for decades are making ruins out of the country and are bombarding their population back to the level of prehistoric consciousness. Besides the many Islamic overtones, the undoubtedly strategic reasons and the geopolitical importance, is it not conspicuous to anyone that Afghanistan haven't been neglected the opium production? Indeed! Homes, infrastructure have been destroyed, but poppy plantations are flourishing, expanding, and the region remains one of the world's major drug superpowers. Russia, the US and now China are interested in keeping it that way. Beyond saving the world, the issue of control over drug trafficking is partly playing role also.

If we analyze the other hot spots anywhere on the earth, we shall also find similar hidden contents. In such a corrupt world, of course, the interest is that you don't notice anything. So, stay stupid. Thousands of means are used to destroy your awareness, which is successfully achieved by the communication factories, we must admit. Your attention is diverted from the real causes and you deal with hanky-panky issues where there is only emotion, but content is nothing. Because by whipping up emotions, the facts are lost. And in this emotional environment, it is possible to place false data that will further increase our blindness and hatred for one another, and we never pay attention to the real causes.

Violence against women is a major concern in India. Courts are slow in taking judgments, cases are dragging on for years. And the villagers do not tolerate that the one who raped their girls stays along without judgement for years. Rather, they lynch the sinner. The police are trapped between the two. Because they know the court is slow and the masses are demanding the lynching of rapist in front of the police station, so they handle the case themselves. The sinner is either shot while "escaping" or "found hanged" in his cell. With this, many secrets are not revealed. We don't really know what has happened. We do not know whether the suspect actually committed the act or how much the police themselves were involved. No investigation followed. But nobody deals with the truth anymore. The point is that the emotions received a satisfactory response. And this is the most important thing today.

If this is the macro world, why would be it different on our micro level? Not only with us! Anywhere else!

An old, well-proven method in Africa is to keep people in poverty. As you can see, it exists everywhere. In poverty, people are unable to become conscious and to analyze. They are occupied with their everyday survival. The world of instincts prevails over them, and these instincts can be satisfied with tiny pleasures, penny-worth vouchers. If hundreds of people get free lunch, they will not realize why they are in the position of needing a free lunch. With the price of a lunch, a cheap voucher, a humanitarian donation for the day, the problem will be solved and only this very day exists. We do not rethink the yesterday, nor do we plan the tomorrow. Only today's bread and livelihood are important. God save us that new power will come, for the existing one solves the

present day. True, only this very day. What if a new administration comes in and by the time they occupy their offices and place their own robbery-specific nomenclature, there would be no one who solve our present day and we shall starve to death? At least this has already taken its prey, we know its system and it solves us the present day. Meanwhile, it protects us from all external threats that threaten us. Keeping in the misery dampens the consciousness. If this is accompanied by a low standard of education and health, you will become stupid and die quickly, so you will not cause more trouble.

What can one do who does not bear this fate? You can leave that place. Or you can choose the way of crime. Why to work a low-paid job when you can easily support your family from prostitution and drug trafficking? Remains the apathy, disinterest, and all the variants of living what aims the survival only of the present day as mentioned above.

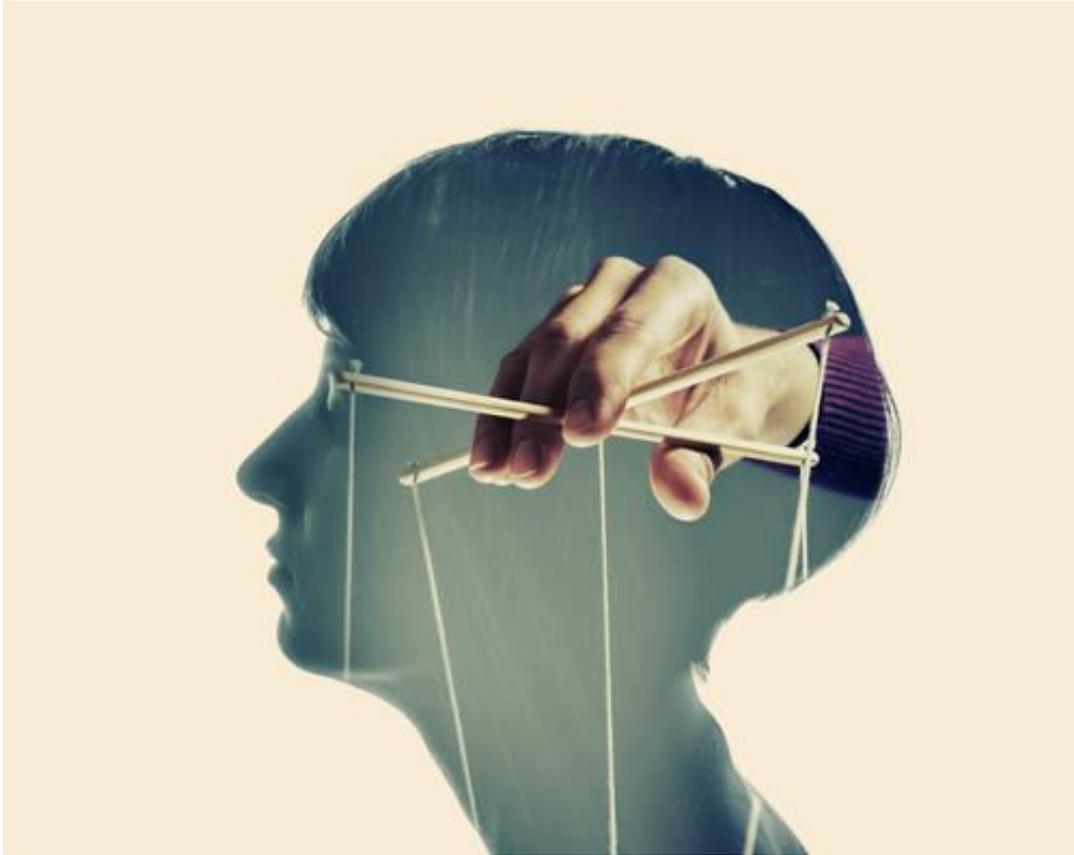
But there might be something else. And this is the consciousness. This is today's most dangerous resistance. Because your message with consciousness is: "you have no power over me". But if this is your message to the external environment, the question arises that who has power over you? Find this power yourself.

مَا تَعْبُدُونَ مِنْ دُونِهِ إِلَّا أَسْمَاءُ سَمَّيْتُمُوهَا أَنْتُمْ وَآبَاؤُكُمْ مِمَّا أَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ بِهَا مِنْ سُلْطَانٍ إِنَّ
الْحُكْمَ إِلَّا لِلَّهِ أَمَرَ أَلَّا تَعْبُدُوا إِلَّا إِيَّاهُ ذَلِكَ الدِّينُ الْقَيِّمُ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ

{٤٠}

"If not Him, ye worship nothing but names which ye have named,- ye and your fathers,- for which Allah hath sent down no authority: the command is for none but Allah. He hath commanded that ye worship none but Him: that is the right religion, but most men understand not... (Quran 12:40)

If you name other gods, they are nothing but your inventions, -names which you and your fathers put forward without any reality behind them. Who gave you authority to do any such thing? The only reality is Allah. Authority can come from Him alone. It is only for Him to command. And He has distinctly commanded you to worship none other than Him. That is the only religion that is right, - that has stood and will stand and endure forever. He has revealed it at all times by His Messengers and by His Signs. If men fail to understand, it is their own fault.



IN A REVERSE WORLD THE GOOD IS BAD

While in the city, Nasrudin collapsed in the street. Luckily, he was directly outside the house of a doctor. As the man examined him the Mulla gasped:

“Notable physician, I have suffered from this illness for quite a long time and do not expect a city man such as yourself to find the cure.”

“It is simple,” said the doctor, examining the weak man, “you are fainting away due to starvation. Food is the only medicine you need.”

With this, he ordered rice and meat to be brought to the traveler. Sure enough, Nasrudin found his strength returning.

“You are a genius. You have healed a dying man. My whole village is suffering from the same disease. As soon as I have the energy, I shall return home and tell my friends and neighbors to come to you for similar treatment.”

It would be so easy to handle things according to a value system where good is good and bad is bad. Let's continue Nasrudin's story today. This is fiction, all coincidence with reality is the work of chance! But to introduce the fiction, let's add real numbers:

The numbers are mind-boggling: \$70,000 per minute, \$4 million per hour, \$100 million per day. That's how quickly the fortune of the Waltons, the clan behind Walmart Inc., has been growing since last year's Bloomberg ranking of the world's richest families. (Bloomberg, 10th August 2019).

Other American dynasties are close behind in terms of the assets they've accrued. The Mars family, of candy fame, added \$37 billion, bringing its fortune to \$127 billion. The Kochs, the industrialists-cum-political-power-players, tacked on \$26 billion, to \$125 billion.

So, it goes around the globe. America's richest 0.1% today control more wealth than at any time since 1929, but their counterparts in Asia and Europe are gaining too. Worldwide, the 25 richest families now control almost \$1.4 trillion in wealth, up 24% from last year.

1. Walton \$190.5bn
2. Mars \$126.5bn
3. Koch \$124.5bn
4. Al Saud \$100bn
5. Wertheimer \$57.6bn
6. Hermes \$53.1bn
7. Van Damme, De Spoelberch, De Mevius \$52.9bn
8. Boehringer, Von Baumbach \$51.9bn
9. Ambani \$50.4bn
10. Cargill, MacMillan \$42.9bn

In all, the world's 25 richest families have \$250 billion more wealth, compared to last year.

And the fiction: Leaders of the Ferrero, Walton, Koch, Al Saud and Rothschild families have a meeting. They coordinate their strategies how to increase their revenues and rationalize their spending. Representing the banker families, Rothschild says they have fulfilled the plan. 99% of the world's wealth is owned by the dynasties and their corporations, only the rest 1% is the share of 7.5 billion people. Major part of that is money, which is essentially an unsecured currency, a worthless piece of paper where the value is guaranteed by speculation or lies. We have commissioned our politicians and parliaments around the world to produce the lies. Their job descriptions also include the outbreak of wars and their prolongation. I am thinking of the military industry and loans, my friends. There is nothing wrong with us, the owners of 99% of the capital. But what about the 7.5 billion who think their money is worth something, while it is nothing more than a mean to cover debt. So, we managed to make the money entirely empty, in fact, it is traded as debt at the moment when it is printed or transferred to the account.

With our lending and debt policies, we continued to concentrate our capital, so our families continued to grow. The problem is again the 7.5 billion, which continues to multiply and increasing! Yes, interrupted Ferrero! We are bothered by this number for two reasons! On the one hand, because part of them have become impoverished, we have pulled the capital out of them, so they are unable to buy anything, in vain we dump goods on the market. On the other hand, this miserable crowd is unable to recover, we have to keep them alive!

No way, says Koch! The part what is just a burden should be removed, because their livelihood represents only a cost. Let's entrust Cargill to manufacture the right foods.

In addition, this 7.5 billion is needless because robots work in our factories, our IT system does not require to maintain huge administration, and in the near future it will be enough to implant a module

to transport knowledge in the brain of those who are good enough for us. And the rest of them? Do we need a crowd of inquirers? If they are already a crowd, we need people who are under control and able to pay. Because of the robots we need a minimal number of super-capable elites to develop further our techniques while the rest should be a mass of good zombies whom are worth to be maintained at a level that they keep their solvency. And the rest of them?

Let's force the rest into local conflicts. Al Saud, can you help? Yes, but it doesn't make a significant difference either. Maybe a virus? We can make enterprises down that are on rise at the moment, we can put our corporations in their vacuums and we can even produce a good number! I mean a negative headcount! Well! Let's make a test, measure the effects and the reactions. If we succeed, we can deploy bigger operations in the future as well.

That's how the calamity started and went according to the plan. Although it did not bring the plan in terms of numbers, but was promising in regard of capital investments and zombie production. The behavior of the autocratic leaders of smaller countries, who use the present calamity to consolidate their own positions of power and strengthen their clans economically, can be reassuring, said Walton. They will be worth to pay attention. If they line up and help to implement the plan, they can be our satellites and we can consolidate their power. If not, they will disappear and others will replace them. Plan accepted.

Today, Nasruddin's doctor would be dragged through the mire for two reasons. On the one hand, because he was good, rescued a man, and had no authority to do so. Plus, he saved a poor! It is a blatant sin! The concept of good, goodness can only be linked to specific circles. On the other hand, because the trend of today is not staff expansion, but downsizing. And whoever goes against the trend... we know.

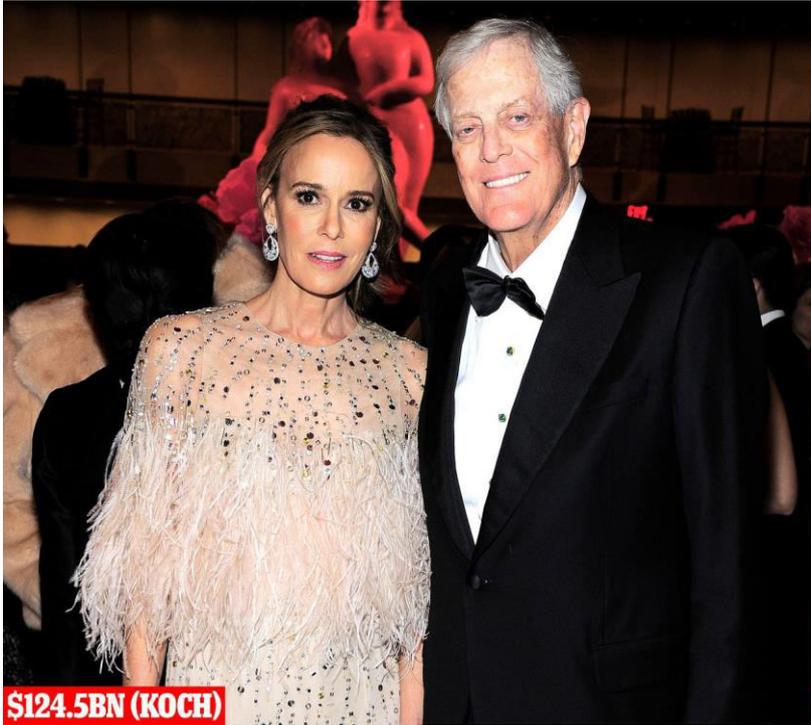
But, Bloomberg! Can you help to make them imagine everything in an infantile way, but understand nothing?

So far, the fiction. Although every element of the story shows the existence of a vivid imagination, however perhaps a few of them are realistic. Or maybe the reality is even more daunting? It may be, but the most frightening to me is that we are still arguing about turban, hijab and barking up to the moon in vain. And there is a recipe for everything in the Book!

وَمَا آتَيْتُمْ مِّن رَّبًّا لِّيَرْبُو فِي أَمْوَالِ النَّاسِ فَلَا يَرْبُو عِنْدَ اللَّهِ وَمَا آتَيْتُمْ مِّن زَكَاةٍ
تُرِيدُونَ وَجْهَ اللَّهِ فَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْمُضْعِفُونَ ﴿٣٩﴾

That which ye lay out for increase through the property of (other) people, will have no increase with Allah. but that which ye lay out for charity, seeking the Countenance of Allah, (will increase): it is these who will get a recompense multiplied. (Quran 30:39)

Riba (literally 'usury' or 'interest') is prohibited, for the principle is that any profit which we should seek should be through our own exertions and at our own expense, not through exploiting other people or at their expense, however we may wrap up the process in the spacious phraseology of high finance or City jargon. But we are asked to go beyond this negative precept of avoiding what is wrong. We should show our active love for our neighbor by spending of our own substance or resources or the utilization of our own talents and opportunities in the service of those who need them. Then our reward or recompense will not be merely what we deserve. It will be multiplied to many times more than our strict account.



\$124.5BN (KOCH)



\$126 BN (MARS)



\$230 BN (WALTON)


**BAD
IS
THE
NEW
GOOD**

IN THE PLACE OF SANCTITY THERE IS SOMETHING ELSE

Sanctity is not the appropriate word in Islam, but in the culture in which we grew up, that word expresses what I want to say. We often believe in the sanctity of something, in its unquestionable goodness. Sometime we do it rightly, but sometime we are wrong.

It happened in Mali, in Bamako, the capital. I was the caretaker of an orphanage. I was full of faith and desire for purification. I.e. I believed in the sanctity of providence in regard of the institute and the orphans. Because, the believer is blind, but at least can see selectively, I threw myself blindly into the work. There was nothing before my eyes but the fate of poor, orphaned children who were innocent and begin their lives here, without family, maternal caresses and love. Consider this the first phase of my work, that is, the phase of immeasurable humility and devotion towards the sanctity of the orphanage. The second phase, when the sanctity subsides, the work continues in daily habit, but the belief in doing good, lives further in the heart. Meanwhile, I see the leaders of the orphanage calling guests in order to introduce them the daily lives of the orphans and the struggle we are doing. The third phase is the realization that orphans are just means to make money for a few people. I have been instructed not to give the medicine to children infected with malaria and not to treat the purulent wounds of those infected with Streptococcus. Let them remain so, feverishly, fallen, because Oumou Sangaré, the rich singer and people of an embassy are coming. Let them see the orphans this way, so their heart will be more touched and their willingness to donate will be better. Then I was also confronted, that occasionally strange Italian and French guys coming who were practically bargaining for the kids. Once I opened the door at a Frenchman who was just playing with the private part of a kid. I realized why all these sick figures had to come to West Africa to adopt a child. I think I don't have to tell that the sanctity of the institute was fallen to the ground by this time. In fact, I fought against the institute, published articles, wrote about them. But there was also a worse institution than that. They sold the children to Indian organ traffickers.

It was just a snatched example on the desecration of many sanctities. I think the Catholic Church also suffers from the acts of many father Lucifer who abuse children. In vain the act becomes gradually apparent, the blind faith in the church and its sanctity, curbs the recognition. Oh, no! Father Lucifer? Impossible! By the time the sin of father Lucifer becomes proven fact, who knows how many children's life have been ruined.

To establish a solid basement for a sanctity takes a long time. Maybe for millennia. Therefore, people tend not to question the acts of those who serve sanctities, even when the deeds become apparent. There is a period of inertia while the blinding strength of faith keeps the vision dull.

Why am I telling you all this? Because there is a similar phenomenon in Islam. When I unveil some corruption with the experience of a life behind me and write ruthless words, it is not my intention to insult bona fide people. Moreover, my goal is the opposite: their protection from blind faith. I appreciate the devotion of millions of my fellow believers and their faith in "sanctity". But I blame the fact when this devotion is manipulated and an additional obscurity is put on the eyes. The story about the orphanage convinced me that it is not blindness that needs to be increased, but the recognition.

I still believe in the “sanctity” of Islam. If I didn't believe it, I wouldn't serve it. But I want to dispel the view that things are going well. Also, that we are good. Because there are shit figures among us who make evil out of those who are good, while they believe blindly.

I will change my mind if we do not exterminate each other or outsiders in the name of Islam, if there are no more poor and hungry in the world, if one and a half billion people are able to eliminate the interest and debt traps, and we don't trace our own weakness back to external causes. Satan is not to be blamed! He works well and does his business properly. We are the weak. We do not have the capacity to assert our interests and by the time we have it, we will gradually stand on the side of Satan.

Most of the time, the converts and reverts blame me. Yet, I do it for you, dear converts. I see that you are in the first phase, where the blindness of faith serves a sanctity that is not there. An acting performance stands in the place of sanctity and you, unfortunate ones, will realize that only after decades.

For the one who was born into this is not a tragedy. Although many of them fled from their homeland for just such a reason. However, the ones who are deceived among the converters, will have a painful recognition. Until then, you will serve under untruthful rules prescribed by some family members of a small village under the title of Islam, then you will give birth to children, bind yourself with a thousand threads to fool, inexplicable traditions, and with a grayed head you will realize that something was wrong.

The Prophet (peace be upon him) also realized that something was wrong. It is precisely the things are not in order which are slipping back under Islamic heading and he (the Prophet) put an end to them forever.

Instead of sanctity, Islam uses the word dignity كرامة . Let's see, what issues have dignity? Human life, marriage, rights of ownership, contracts, vows, etc. In addition, all has dignity what Allah has placed under the disposal of man. Are things going well then?

وَلَقَدْ كَرَّمْنَا بَنِي آدَمَ وَحَمَلْنَاهُمْ فِي الْبَرِّ وَالْبَحْرِ وَرَزَقْنَاهُمْ مِنَ الطَّيِّبَاتِ وَفَضَّلْنَاهُمْ
عَلَى كَثِيرٍ مِمَّنْ خَلَقْنَا تَفْضِيلاً (٧٠)

We have honored the sons of Adam; provided them with transport on land and sea; given them for sustenance things good and pure; and conferred on them special favours, above a great part of our creation. (Quran 17:70)

The distinction and honour conferred by Allah on man are recounted in order to enforce the corresponding duties and responsibilities of man.



INSENSITIVITY, BUT WHEN TROUBLE COMES, MY TROUBLE IS THE BIGGEST ONE!

Once a businessman was in a hurry to a meeting. There was a poor man on the road holding a little boy in his hand. Give me some money, I beg you, my son is sick! The businessman looked at his watch and saw he was late. I don't give you now, but when I finish my work, I'll come back and help, he said. Then he went further. When he finished his meeting, the businessman went back the same way. The man stood there, but the boy was no longer with him. Give me some money so I can bury my son, he said. The businessman was stunned and understood that he made something wrong. Maybe if he had helped before, that little boy would still be alive.

Help is help when it comes in the time of need. Do not help expecting reward from people, but do it for the sake of Allah. He will settle the matter of reward. The question of today is not where the money is, but where the Muslims are? But we could also ask in general: where are the humans? The humans? They stand in front of a mirror that is distorted. Everybody. This mirror shows when they look at what they are not. There are problems with self-esteem. Ego, identity, I'm better, my problem is bigger. But if something runs well for me, only for me can be good! But self-esteem cannot exist! Allah is the One, who judges. And when the time of vicissitudes come, people pray ten times more, asking for the help of Allah! This is similar to the person who is polluted once then washes himself ten times in succession.

وَلَيْنُ أَدْفَنَاهُ رَحْمَةً مِّنَّا مِنْ بَعْدِ ضَرَاءٍ مَسَّتْهُ لِيُقُولَنَّ هَذَا لِي وَمَا أَظُنُّ السَّاعَةَ قَائِمَةً
وَلَيْنُ رُجِعْتُ إِلَىٰ رَبِّي إِنَّ لِي عِنْدَهُ لَلْحُسْنَىٰ فَلَنُنَبِّئَنَّ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا بِمَا عَمِلُوا وَلَنُذِيقَنَّهُمْ
مِّنْ عَذَابٍ غَلِيظٍ ﴿٥٠﴾

When we give him a taste of some Mercy from Ourselves, after some adversity has touched him, he is sure to say, "This is due to my (merit): I think not that the Hour (of Judgment) will (ever) be established; but if I am brought back to my Lord, I have (much) good (stored) in His sight!" But We will show the Unbelievers the truth of all that they did, and We shall give them the taste of a severe Penalty. (Quran 41:50)

When men entertain false ideas of values in life, there are two or three possible attitudes they may adopt in reaction to their experiences. - In the first place, their desire may be inordinate for the good things of this life, and any little check brings them into a mood of despair. - In the second place, if their desire is granted, they are puffed up, and think that everything is due to their own cleverness or merit, and they forget Allah. - Not only that, but they go a step further, and begin to doubt a Hereafter at all! If by chance they have a faint glimmering of the Hereafter, which they cannot help recognizing, they think themselves "favored of Heaven", because of some small favors given to them in this life by way of trial. Thus, they turn all things, good or evil, away from their real purpose, because they are devoted to falsehood.

وَإِذَا أَنْعَمْنَا عَلَىٰ الْإِنْسَانِ أَعْرَضَ وَنَأَىٰ بِجَانِبِهِ وَإِذَا مَسَّهُ الشَّرُّ فَذُو دُعَاءٍ عَرِيضٍ
﴿٥١﴾

When We bestow favors on man, he turns away, and gets himself remote on his side (instead of coming to Us); and when evil seizes him, (he comes) full of prolonged prayer! (Quran 41:51)

The last verse and note dealt with men's distortion of the values of life. Here we come to men's ingratitude and hypocrisy. If they receive good, they go farther away from Allah, instead of coming nearer to him. If they suffer ill, they call on Allah and offer prolonged prayers, but it is not sincere devotion and therefore worthless.

But as the text reveals, man is like that always, not just today. The Scripture serves us to educate ourselves. Nobody else is expected to do it except you.



INTERNET IS THE NEW RELIGION

All power propagates a religion. Even if you don't realize it. Don't you see that if you do not follow the principles of democracy, you will close yourself out of your society? Democracy, democracy, democracy! This is what you must shout. Democracy is not a principle any more but a religion. In fact, this must also be introduced in an environment where there is no basis for it. Didn't Christianity, Islam and others do the same? Sure, they did. It was never enough to occupy an area militarily. It was also necessary to introduce a principle for management that ensured the maintenance of the rights of the winner. In vain we argue as Muslims that our faith comes from Allah, we are not like that, etc. It doesn't matter Who is the One where faith comes from when ultimately men are who manage it by their own interests. This is how Islam became the ruling principle of an entire empire for over a millennium. My previous statement does not degrade Islam, but tries to interpret democracy and other concepts used today in their right place. This is all religion! And as such, it serves the politics. If faith had remained faith and had not degraded to the level of religion, neither would serve politics any of them.

However, Islam has a huge advantage over others. It has a written, revealed Book, the Quran. I do not know that democracy or anything that is being puffed up in parliaments today has been defined by anyone. The Greek democracy or thousands of other examples in the history are being referred, but those are usually slave-keeping societies or other exploitative systems based on inferiority and superiority.

But let's not get being stuck in the different rules of orders and their history. Let's see if they work and if not, what will replace them?

The written basis of Islam is stable, it will never change. The weak link is the ignorant mass of Muslims. Strategies are built on this ignorance inside and outside the Islamic countries. What we transmit is not the infinite wisdom of Scripture, but the infinite ignorance of ourselves.

The factual basis of Christianity is unstable and is becoming more and more unstable over time. This is the weak link here. The inner feelings (not consciousness!) of the Christian masses create strong cohesion. In fact, billions of people experience their faith in a catharsis that has been maintained for thousands of years. The catharsis conceals the criticism of the Scriptures of the past. Spiritual affinity radiates tremendous power, and that is the essence of faith today.

For Western cultures, which are called "developed societies", the key is to maintain free robbery, in which principles are merely means. It does not matter whether Christianity, Islam or whatever, these are transformed here into material concepts that receive material explanations and external scientific approach, thus their essence: spirituality will be lost. If only spirituality is stolen from a doctrine based on spirituality, then it becomes a piece of shit and can be beaten easily by exclusively material arguments. In this line of argument is located the democracy as a winner principle, which is never defined because it has no basic work to refer to. There are thousands of works written and disserted about it, but there is no one that describes what it really is. So, the basic work is unknown. But by cleverly twisting the words and its argumentation system, it has huge follower base and is not bound by written religious rules, since it is not written by itself. Anyone and anywhere can be a follower, and even the military, communication and monetary system helps. Wide range of political means are available.

But there is a new religion. This is the Internet. It is rooted in people even more deeply than in the democracy, simply because it is applicable. Regardless of people's affiliation it provides access to anyone. Big part of the knowledge that mankind accumulated becomes available, in fact, this mass of information can be expanded on daily base. Anyone can post articles and publish thoughts.

Information can spread much more effectively here than in churches, mosques, books or anywhere else. Anything what can be downloaded from the net, most of humanity accept it as reality. It is certain that the net has no Quran, no Bible, no basic teaching, however no one is interested in such norms today. Everyone on the net will be a rubric, a materialized glossary invented and followed by humanity so far. If there are images attached to it, the number of viewers is higher.

Undoubtedly, the net today is a religion. The vast majority of the earth's inhabitants are its followers. In addition to its tremendous benefits like its skill in displaying human data base, we should not forget that this religion is wedged between the Creator God and man. It is only a matter of time and God will be forgotten, the virtual cloud remains and it takes over the role of God. The virtual cloud is made by humans so it contains human errors.

If we Muslims make a mistake, it will lead to wars. If Christians make mistake, many people will fall victim, as it is illustrated by thousands of examples in the history. Dictatorships have killed millions, perhaps just the export of democracies shed more blood then dictatorships, in Pharisee way. But all this is nothing compared to the disaster that can be achieved by manipulating the mass of information in a virtual cloud. We do not even realize that there is a war in this virtual space today. While we are busy with events as knife attacks in a desert, China, Russia, India, USA occupy spaces in the fight between our laptops. They transmit, block, reprogram and render information effective or

ineffective. There is an information warfare in which nuclear reactors are paralyzed, spying on, and a sort of knowledge is transmitted what is controlled. And you carry your cellphone in your pocket, not knowing that you are a soldier who no longer represents his own consciousness, but acts as a terminal of a particular data base.

Don't you realize who you have become? Are you not aware that most of our fights, frictions, and conflicts are programmed by algorithms? Think about it. Everything is moving towards a new dimension. Peace.

يَوْمَ يَكُونُ النَّاسُ كَالْفَرَاشِ الْمَبْتُوثِ (٤)

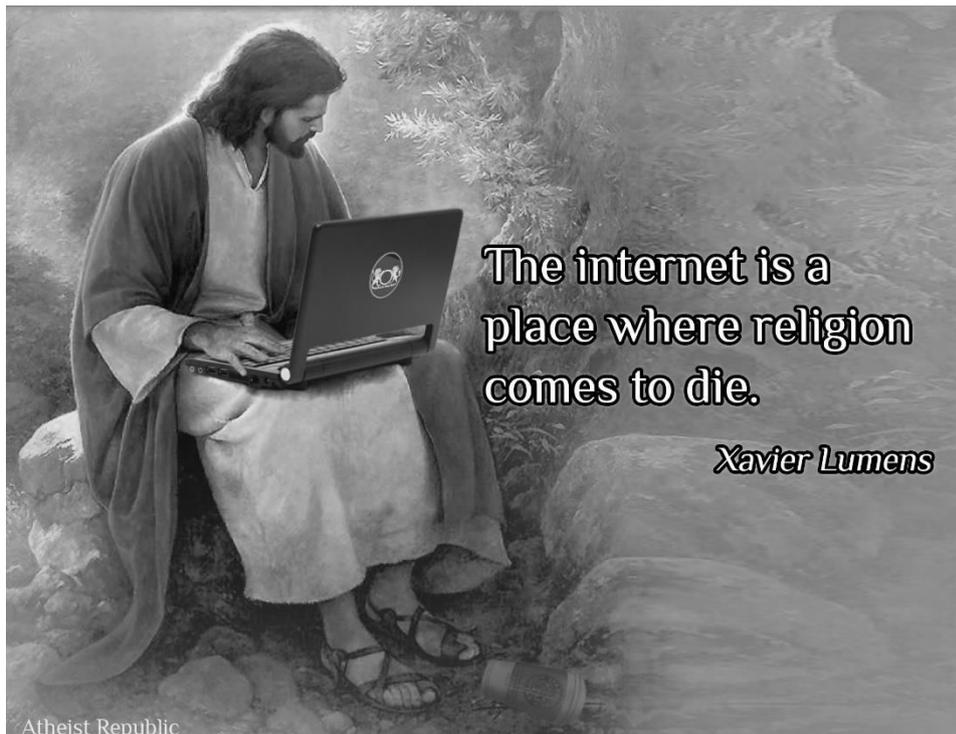
(It is) a Day whereon men will be like moths scattered about, (Quran 101:4)

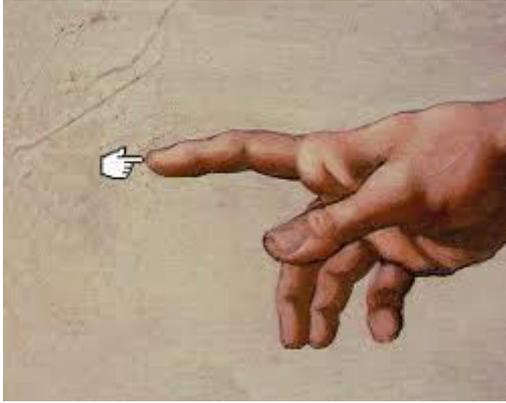
Moths are frail light things. To see them scattered about in a violent storm gives some idea of the confusion, distress, and helplessness in which men will be at first overwhelmed on the Day of Account. Old memories will be like a book almost blotted out. New hopes will be vague in a new world just rising on the horizon. But it will be a perfectly just world, and no good action will be lost and no evil one but will have its compensating value estimated.

وَتَكُونُ الْجِبَالُ كَالْعِهْنِ الْمَنْفُوشِ (٥)

And the mountains will be like carded wool. (Quran 101:5)

The mountains are solid things, which seem as if nothing could move them. But in that tremendous cataclysm they will be scattered about like flakes of leased or carded wool.





IS IT WORTH TO REVEAL OUR AFFILIATION?

We find many examples of perseverance, patience, and steadfast in the various Scriptures that confirm each other's truth. The story of Abraham, Eyob, Joseph certifies that.

How to behave in the 21st century? How steadfast should we be? How much we reveal our Muslim affiliation, or any affiliation at all? Should we hide it? In the public mind we are an enemy image, a target. We are branded as terrorists and some people is worried about the future of Europe because of us. Do we give ammunition to negative communication by having beard and our women wear hijab in public? Don't others take this as a provocation from us?

It is my personal opinion that we have to reveal ourselves. And everyone should reveal proudly who and what he/she is. Reveal themselves the Gypsies, Jews, Swabians, because everyone is part of this human community that is diverse. Why can't we be a color in the palette? Why should we be ashamed of what we profess? Why should we be ashamed of what we profess? If the savannah is home for a variety of wild game, but lions dominate the terrain, cannot dress every gazelle, gnu and zebra the cloth of lion because he likes it! If people reveal their affiliation, it is not a provocation, but an act what gains respect. At least in a normal, intelligent society, it is.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اصْبِرُوا وَصَابِرُوا وَرَابِطُوا وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ ﴿٢٠٠﴾

O ye who believe! Persevere in patience and constancy; vie in such perseverance; strengthen each other; and fear Allah. that ye may prosper. (Quran 3:200)

A qualified medical worker from India emigrated to Canada to live a better life. This Muslim brother had a beard. He applied to many different places for a job and was called for interviews. Though he was highly qualified for the jobs, the interviewers hesitated to hire him because of his beard. One by one, he was rejected from all the companies. One interviewer actually mentioned to him indirectly

that his beard was an obstacle to getting the job. Truly, it was a big test for him from Allah. Hopeless and exhausted, the brother decided to remove the obstacle, which was to shave off his beard. Then he returned to that company and requested for another interview. When the interviewer saw him without a beard this time, he refused to give him the job again. The brother became confused and asked to know the reason. The interviewer said "If you are not faithful to your God, how will you be faithful to us?"

This story should serve as a lesson for all of us.



IS IT WORTHWHILE TO ADDRESS THE MIGRANT ISSUE IN THE WRONG PLACE?

I'm not on the side of migrants. At least not in the sense that the word migrant has got its meaning in the actual communication. Obviously, I do not like turmoil, security threats, demanders, parasites. I don't like cheaters, liars, boasters, the lazy. I find it particularly dangerous if people act in an organized manner on a disturbing, scandalous event, risking human life.

But I'm also sure the majority is not like that. However, the communication about the people whom I listed is negative. It's not right. It is not the humanitarian hand-shake, but the need for labor by multinationals in Europe was the number one reason why borders have opened up. Let's not forget

that the world is a terrible place! Not even a fraction of news on real violence, ecological catastrophe, ethnic, religious, political persecution that takes place can reach to us, and we cannot imagine the scope of events in regard of anguish and numbers. We are sitting in a Lehar operetta in Europe and we believe that the world works by Lehar standards. And our leaders are forcing slogans like European and other values. Undoubtedly, there were once such values, but the reality is always a hundred years ahead of memories and people are setting up false standards based on the nostalgia of memories that may not work in today's situation. The reason is: the world is simply different! Of course, we receive little information about this other world.

No doubt, we must tolerate particular situations. Must tolerate within and outside the country. We must tolerate even when famine occurs, wealth is lost and human life are at stake:

وَلَنَبْلُوَنَّكُمْ بِشَيْءٍ مِّنَ الْخَوْفِ وَالْجُوعِ وَنَقْصٍ مِّنَ الْأَمْوَالِ وَالْأَنْفُسِ وَالثَّمَرَاتِ وَبَشِيرٍ
الصَّابِرِينَ (١٥٥)

Be sure we shall test you with something of fear and hunger, some loss in goods or lives or the fruits (of your toil), but give glad tidings to those who patiently persevere, (Quran 2:155)

However, there is a level of suffering, persecution that is not reasonable to endure. Earth of Allah is spacious enough:

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ تَوَفَّاهُمُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ ظَالِمِي أَنْفُسِهِمْ قَالُوا فِيمَ كُنْتُمْ قَالُوا كُنَّا مُسْتَضْعَفِينَ فِي
الْأَرْضِ قَالُوا أَلَمْ تَكُنْ أَرْضُ اللَّهِ وَاسِعَةً فَتُهَاجِرُوا فِيهَا فَأُولَئِكَ مَأْوَاهُمْ جَهَنَّمَ وَسَاءَتْ
مَصِيرًا (٩٧)

When angels take the souls of those who die in sin against their souls, they say: "In what (plight) Were ye?" They reply: "Weak and oppressed Were we in the earth." They say: "Was not the earth of Allah spacious enough for you to move yourselves away (From evil)?" Such men will find their abode in Hell,- What an evil refuge! – (Quran 4:97)

Islam does not say: "Resist not evil." On the contrary it requires a constant, unceasing struggle against evil. For such struggle it may be necessary to forsake home and unite and organize and join our brethren in assaulting and overthrowing the fortress of evil. For the Muslim's duty is not only to enjoin good but to prohibit evil. To make our assault we must be prepared to put ourselves in a position from which such assault would be possible, and Allah's earth is spacious enough for the purpose. "Position" includes not only local position, but moral and material position.

Most of the catastrophes on earth are man-made. It is not just about wars, it is also about environment pollution, global climate change. These cause drought and then famine. I have seen with my own eyes how the life of villages became impossible in part of Mali bordering Mauritania. The desert moved forward for kilometers and dried up water resources and arable land. If people would have stayed it equals death, however moving away changes ethnic and distribution rates. This is a tension that often ends up in wars. Who is the responsible? The migrant?

Politics does not go down to these levels. Politicians rub their hands when tension comes then they can manipulate it. They can build on these tensions the divisive interests over which they can rule. And if the story includes oil, nuclear potential, strategic goals, even superpowers will cause disintegration of regions.

Persecution always exists whether we know it or not. On the other hand, if political goals play role, the persecution suddenly intensifies and strengthens on mass level. Looking just at a small part of the world, without mentioning all cases, citing Wikipedia's post-2010 situation

(https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_ethnic_cleansing_campaigns):

- Strategic demographic and cultural cleansing by the Sinhala Buddhist majority of the Muslim and Tamil minorities in Sri Lanka.
- Refugees of the fighting in the Central African Republic, January 19, 2014
- The killing of hundreds of ethnic Uzbeks in Kyrgyzstan during the 2010 South Kyrgyzstan riots resulting in the flight of thousands of Uzbek refugees to Uzbekistan have been called ethnic cleansing by the Organization for Security and Co-operation in Europe and international media.
- The black Libyan tribe of Tawergha town de-populated by Anti-Gaddafi forces following the Battle of Tawergha in 2011.
- 2012 Rakhine State riots. An estimated 90,000 people have been displaced in the recent sectarian violence between Rohingya Muslims and Buddhists in Burma's western Rakhine State.
- Approximately 400,000 people have been displaced in the 2012 Assam ethnic violence between indigenous Bodos and Bengali-speaking Muslims in Assam, India.
- Sources inside the Syriac Orthodox Church have reported that an ongoing ethnic cleansing of Syrian Christians is being carried out by anti-government rebels.
- Central African Republic conflict (2012–present). More than 1 million have been internally displaced.
- 2013 Burma anti-Muslim riots
- South Sudanese conflict (2013–present). More than 700,000 have been internally displaced. Part of Ethnic violence in South Sudan.
- In 2017 a new wave of government sanctioned ethnic cleansing against Rohingya Muslims amounting to genocide with thousands killed and many villages burned to the ground with their inhabitants executed has been reported in Myanmar. Even children were reportedly beheaded or burned alive by the Myanmar military and buddhist vigilantes.
- In the operation "Olive Branch", January–March 2017, the Turkish military and allied Syrian Arab and Turkmen militias carried out the ethnic cleansing of the Afrin region, displacing 150,000-300,000 Kurdish people, and began resettling the region with Arab refugees of the Syrian civil war.

The above list does not yet include today's events, which are launching new waves of refugee flows. The policy strengthens molestation against Hindus, Sikhs, Buddhists, Parsians, Jains, Christians in Pakistan, Afghanistan and Bangladesh, resulting a new citizenship bill in India. On this basis, individuals of persecuted religion are accepted by India, but not Muslims. However, there are also persecuted Muslims. Such are Hazaras, Ahmedites, Shiites in Pakistan and Afghanistan. But India is also not so modest concerning persecution of Muslims. I haven't already mentioned one of the greatest crises of our time, the situation of Uyghur Muslims in China. There are 2 million Uighurs in transformation camps and many are victims of violence. I can't forget from the list the local conflicts, proxy wars, which affect tens of millions.

I can't describe enough the scope of the problem. We can sit around, build fences, strengthen the self-confidence of a 9 million nation on the basis of protecting Europe from migrants, but this is all

false! Communication on migrants is false, as it puts every migrant in a negative block. The European view that plays a tickle-tickle game with the Turkish leader and others in order to extinguish the fire is also fake, however Europe has no program, nor does it aware of the real magnitude of the problem. Kurt and Hans don't pay attention at all because their cottages aren't burning and their Porsche is running nicely under their ass. They live light-years away from the middle and lower classes of their country. But the biggest ones, the US, Russia and China, are expecting to give a sign by nod to the start of a greater hell in the Middle East. The basic atmosphere is available. Ethnic, religions are already confronting between each other. It's question of strategic analysis when is worth to blast up that empty paper bag. For a short time, the migrant issue can be set up to protect European and Christian values, to preserve our Lehar operetta attitude, but believe me, we are at the very bottom as far as power is concerned. By this I don't mean only Hungary but also Europe.



ISLAMOPHOBIA

People ask many questions about Islamophobia. Islamophobia is a phenomenon what precedes the advent of Islam. And if it spreads, those will become its bigot followers who attack Islam the most at the moment. It was always like that in the history. Fascists became communists and communists have become democrats etc. Surface always changes but the essence remains in the middle stable. Stability on long term is more secured shelter than uncertain surface.

Let's see what is so disgusting about Islam? What is the cause of Islamophobia? However, nobody can define what Islam means! Anything what appear in front of our eyes in the name of Islam are Islamic organizations and not the classical Islamic teachings! These organizations give very different responses for the same questions referring to Islam. I am Muslim and even myself feel strong phobia against them. But Islam is different. Islam can be defined uniquely on the base of Quran and I don't think that Quran can cause any phobia. If it happens, I should like to ask the revision of Universal Declaration of Human Rights, too, because there is no so much difference between them. However, if the interpretations of Islamic organizations and schizophrenic Muslim leaders are taken as evidences of argumentation, there is severe reason to fear. In this case there is a need for a detailed investigation because the radical Islamic trends what are jeopardizing the values of civilization were not established by Muslims. They were established by those who spread Islamophobia actually! According to logic reasoning, Islamophobia should turn against those who propagates it. As Christian values cannot be defined, the causes of attacks against Islam cannot be listed, because every offensive argument is also forbidden in Islam. Therefore, let's stay on the middle and declare: there is no such Christian value and no Monotheist teaching what can cause phobia. Or does democracy, human rights and gay marriage represent part of Christian values? I don't think so. There is only one universal human value what is represented in the Christian and Islamic teachings as well. So, if phobia occurs, please don't blame teachings but attack those who apply it wrongly. If we want to be objective, there is a need to know Quran in order to know what Islamic teachings are. So far, many wrote me letters that they read Quran and it says this and that. Then they start arguing referring to their update Quranic knowledge. Quran cannot be known well. I spent all my life with Quranic research and I can't say I know Quran. I discover every day new meanings, teachings what should be adapted to our age. And here you are the essence: Quran has to be adapted and cannot be applied literally. And without contemporary interpretation it cannot be adapted. So, interpretations made in the 12. century are not useful. Therefore, the campaign makes me smile because I don't know whether what kind of values are followed by the ones who attack, and what is the value what is attacked by them? Only these two aspects should be clarified. Until then I have phobia against the attackers.



JEWISH UNIVERSITY IN THE SEVENTIES

I grew up in the outskirts of Budapest. As I wrote earlier, my life was determined by the Catholic thinking of my family and community. Anybody who did not belong here was considered different. So, we were the world, everyone else became a strange, alien medium. Jews, with whom I had no particular experience, belonged to this alien environment. Just some news about them arrived to me ... They have a big nose; they are deceptive and such... The more mystique they were, the more interested I was. This was one of the subjects what my mother discussed secretly with my father after saying: "nicht vor den Kindern" (not in front of the children). When we heard this German text, we started to pay attention more.

Those days, there was no net, just a phonebook. I opened it at the page of the Israeli community and found an interesting name: chevra kadisha. Since I had no idea what that word meant, I decided to solve the mystery and go to Kazinczy Street, where his headquarter was. I reached in a tight, worn-out office where a long, white-bearded rabbi was sitting. And now, what should I say? Suddenly it came out of my mind that I wanted to learn Hebrew. Can you help me? The rabbi raised his eyebrow and asked me back (asking back is an ancient rabbi custom): meeeeeee? I'm a funeral contractor! How should I teach you Hebrew? Otherwise even I don't speak Hebrew! From this answer I learned what chevra kadisha means. The rabbi sent me to Síp Street, where I met the leader of the community that time, László Salgó, Chief Rabbi. I also told him the story of "learning Hebrew", but in a good rabbi way he also asked me back: why do you want to learn Hebrew? Because, I study church

music, I said, and understanding the Jewish cantor songs requires language. László Salgó sent me to Emil Ádám, conductor of Choir of the Jewish University. When I met him, we found out that we had common acquaintances, including many temple organists and the language of music started to build a bridge between us. Emil Adam took me to the Choir and since then I have been singing here for about a year.

At that time Sándor Scheiber was the director of the Jewish University. He was a man of great knowledge and I am thankful retrospectively for opening to me the internal world of that very important house of wisdom. Beyond singing in different communities and in the Goldmark Hall, I was able to read many books and a different world opened in front of me. At that time, I had a long, red beard, no one thought that I don't belong there. I remember even today the Vo Shomru and Kall Nidre songs. This one year washed away everything out of my brain about the big nose and the deceptiveness of Jews. Maybe they are like that, but I haven't seen these qualities anymore. Just as every community has a sort of quality that blurs when you live in that medium.

I received theological, thoughtful essences that taught me not to accept exclusively any information what comes from one side. Perhaps this was the greatest lesson of this year, together with many figures and historical events from their books. And one more thing: prejudice has disappeared from me. Because it was there previously! As is the case with everyone who grows up in an inclusion-community.

What has caused the end of my singing in the Choir of the Jewish University?

After singing, the young Choir members spent some time in a downtown café and deepened their friendships or potential love stories between each other. On such a cafe night, a pretty black girl sat next to me. She said her brother was a rabbi. I listened her with wide open pupils, but said nothing. Then she continued: we also have a hairdressing shop. I moved my head commendably. I had no idea she was expecting a similar debut portfolio from me. She asked me impatiently: which community do you belong to! To the one in Máriaremete, I said foolishly. Are there Jews, she asked? No, there are no Jews, I replied and it turned out that I was not Jewish. For Sándor Scheiber and Emil Adam my identity was known, but not for choir members. I was ashamed of myself and left the Choir. But I took something with me what I use in my life till today.

Today, I myself am an inclusion community looking out of my head blankly. I understand what Jews, Christians and Muslim say, but really don't understand: why the hell are they fighting for, when they say the same thing?



JUDGING TOO QUICKLY

Do we get to recognize ourselves or others? Do not judge quickly, it can hit you back:

A 24 year old boy seeing out from the train's window shouted...

"Dad, look the trees are going behind us!"

As his Dad smiled, a couple sitting nearby, looked at the 24 year old's childish behavior with pity, when suddenly he again exclaimed...

"Dad, look the clouds are running with us!"

The couple couldn't resist and said to the old man...

"Why don't you take your son to see a good doctor?"

The old man smiled and said...

"I did and we are just coming from the hospital, my son was blind from birth and he just got his eyes today."

The negative news is popular. Whatever is the goal behind them, those may not be guided by honorable intent. Always the intention is decisive.

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اجْتَنِبُوا كَثِيرًا مِّنَ الظَّنِّ إِنَّ بَعْضَ الظَّنِّ إِثْمٌ وَلَا تَجَسَّسُوا وَلَا يَغْتَبَ بَعْضُكُم بَعْضًا أَيُحِبُّ أَحَدُكُمْ أَن يَأْكُلَ لَحْمَ أَخِيهِ مَيْتًا فَكَرِهْتُمُوهُ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَوَّابٌ رَّحِيمٌ ﴿١٢﴾

O ye who believe! Avoid suspicion as much (as possible): for suspicion in some cases is a sin: And spy not on each other behind their backs. Would any of you like to eat the flesh of his dead brother? Nay, ye would abhor it...But fear Allah. For Allah is Oft-Returning, Most Merciful. (Quran 49:12)

Most kinds of suspicion are baseless and to be avoided, and some are crimes in themselves: for they do cruel injustice to innocent men and women.

Spying, or enquiring too curiously into other people's affairs, means either idle curiosity, and is therefore futile, or suspicion carried a stage further, which almost amounts to sin.

Back-biting also is a brood of the same genus. It may be either futile but all the same mischievous, or it may be poisoned with malice, in which case it is a sin added to sin.

No one would like even to think of such an abomination as eating the flesh of his brother. But when the brother is dead, and the flesh is carrion, abomination is added to abomination. In the same way we are asked to refrain from hurting people's feelings when they are present; how much worse is it when we say things, true or false, when they are absent!

In addition to negative news, we have to talk about negative attitudes and views. When we see the world like this, we project the negatives of our own spiritual world on it:

A young couple moves into a new neighborhood. The next morning while they are eating breakfast, the young woman sees her neighbor hanging the laundry outside. "That laundry is not very clean",

she said. "She doesn't know how to wash correctly. Perhaps she needs better laundry soap." Her husband looked on, but remained silent. Every time her neighbor would hang her washing to dry, the young woman would make the same comments.

About one month later, the woman was surprised to see a nice clean laundry on the line and said to her husband: "Look, she has learned how to wash correctly. I wonder who taught her this."

"The husband said, "I got up early this morning and cleaned our windows".

Lesson: If our windows are dirty so will we see others as dirty too. What we see in others is indeed a reflection of our inner-selves! So, it is with life that what we see when watching others depends on the purity of the window through which we look. It is easy for us to discuss other people, their lives & things that really doesn't even concern us and we tend to forget - our windows may not be that clean after all! If we are good, we will see good...

In life we often tend to be judgmental and very often look down upon others without exploring deeper as to why the person is behaving in such a way.

بْنِ سُلَيْمَانَ عَنْ يَزِيدَ، بِنِ خَالِدٍ عَنْ حُمَيْدٍ، بِنِ خَالِدٍ أَخْبَرَنِي: قَالَ وَهْبُ ابْنِ أَخْبَرَنِي: قَالَ أَصْبَغُ حَدَّثَنَا
أَصْلَحَهُ عَيْبًا فِيهَا رَأَى إِذَا أَخِيهِ، مَرْأَةُ الْمُؤْمِنِ: قَالَ هُرَيْرَةُ أَبِي عَنْ رَافِعٍ، بِنِ اللَّهِ عَبْدٌ عَنْ رَاشِدٍ،

Abu Hurayra said: "A believer is the mirror of his brother. When he sees a fault in it, he should correct it."

Grade: Hasam

Reference: Al-Adab Al-Mufrad 238





LACK OF CONFESSION AND BLAMING OTHERS

I see it was not enough. The epidemic was not enough, a bigger disaster is needed! The debugging in others is still going on and the position struggle has intensified. The European Union is a helpless waterhead (there is truth in this), but not the Turk Council and China! The Hungarian government is the coronavirus itself (there is truth in this too), which must be quarantined politically! The ding-dong fight is going on, just the most important thing is missing: we have not yet thought over the events and have not decided that we will change. The most important vows that apply to ourselves are missing! Without these changes, many more calamities are expected! Let's review some of them without claiming completeness.

The poor man has not yet admitted that he should not fuck in order to fill the world with children, because he is the one who condemns his successors to misery at the moment when makes them. They don't have to complain and wait to be supported, but they have to look for labor and work, whatever the wage is. They don't have to steal, sell drugs and sex, but they have to line up, sweat, learn, evolve, and conduct conscious life. Don't copy the pattern of the big ones, how you can make a big income by cheating others, because that's the pattern you pass on to your child and in the long run you will fall victim to that.

The rich man has not yet admitted that he is only a low-class servant. He is a servant of his own ego, which is ruling him by the attraction of money and power. He did not confess that he needs to command the ego, and the system of assets used so far, to stop. He needs to transform his relationship with people and his businesses. He needs to make himself aware that money is not a goal to be achieved, but a mean to provide the livelihood for himself and others. So, what he has, doesn't belong to him alone! If he wants to break out of this low-class bondage of servility and from a money-making robot, he wants to become a human, he has to be in harmony with his environment. He needs to rebuild his current conflict-based approach into another one where he seeks for fitting.

Manufacturing did not confess so far, that it is causing pollution and produces poison. It aims to gain short-term profit, but in the long run it destroys the creation of Allah, causing health damages, and even makes money from diseases. Consumption has not admitted yet that a cheap product can be a junk and a junk can produce only junk. Yes, we will become junk ourselves. In a biological sense, we are. I know it's painful to hear that, so we'd rather reinterpret the concept of biology in order we still look like the crown of creation. As we are gradually only able to live in incubators, we consider the incubator as a natural habitat and formulate our supremacy accordingly, since no animal or plant can create an incubator! And here it is! That has become the aspect.

Power did not yet confess that practicing power means servility, not domination. No-one can be privileged and deprived. No-one can be made rich and poor according to a central plan. Cannot be there a preferred religion, attitude, and the rest is persecuted. It has been not admitted yet that the soul should not resonate, generating uncertainty, but should emit sedation that creates a sense of security. It reflects more strength than patrolling soldiers on the street. It has been not admitted yet that by creating images of enemies and hatred, the country would not be forged into unity, but would fall to pieces.

The opposition haven't admitted so far, that they'd better to open their mouth only if there was content behind them. They haven't yet confessed that no matter how rightly or wrongly they formulate critics, in the position of power, with their present preparedness, they would cause an even greater disaster to the country. They haven't yet admitted that there is a light-year gap between the problems experienced by people living in the country, their spoken language, their perception, and the fragments of reality recognized and represented by politics.

The churches haven't yet confessed that they were serving Satan, not God. Because power and money are the reality operated by the means of Satan. As long as they are graded under earthly rules and they assign their service, their rhetoric, their believers to whatever earthly power, they are the means of Satan themselves.

I could continue the analysis in terms of international life, in a global context, but I would find the same, only in a large scale. Frictions, resonances, images of enemies, areas expected to be conquered. Confession and admission are nowhere. America, Russia, Iran, Israel and others don't exist... Because whoever sees them like that, sees only the struggle of some people for the power and misunderstands the residents who are completely different! There are people here and there, with similar feelings, torments, sufferings, loves and happiness.

Nor did I confess that, what I do is a windmill fight, just good for making enemies for myself. Because, who is the fool who risks his livelihood by supporting ideas that criticize his employer, his bank, his money, and the whole system in which he lives.

However, there is some good news, too. Put your hands in your pockets and take a walk in the mountains, around the lakes while they are still there. Lift yourself above all that I have described and laugh a big one. If you do that, you will laugh together with Allah! Because even He can only laugh when He looks at His creature.

وَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنْ ذُكِّرَ بِآيَاتِ رَبِّهِ فَأَعْرَضَ عَنْهَا وَنَسِيَ مَا قَدَّمَتْ يَدَاهُ إِنَّا جَعَلْنَا عَلَى قُلُوبِهِمْ أَكِنَّةً أَنْ يَفْقَهُوهُ وَفِي آذَانِهِمْ وَقْرًا وَإِنْ تَدْعُهُمْ إِلَى الْهُدَى فَلَنْ يَهْتَدُوا إِذًا أَبَدًا
(٥٧)

And who doth more wrong than one who is reminded of the Signs of his Lord, but turns away from them, forgetting the (deeds) which his hands have sent forth? Verily We have set veils over their hearts lest they should understand this, and over their ears, deafness, if thou callest them to guidance, even then will they never accept guidance. (Quran 18:57)

وَرَبُّكَ الْعَفُورُ ذُو الرَّحْمَةِ لَوْ يُؤَاخِذُهُمْ بِمَا كَسَبُوا لَعَجَّلَ لَهُمُ الْعَذَابَ بَلْ لَهُمْ مَوْعِدٌ لَنْ يَجِدُوا مِنْ دُونِهِ مَوْئِلًا (٥٨)

But your Lord is Most forgiving, full of Mercy. If He were to call them (at once) to account for what they have earned, then surely, He would have hastened their punishment, but they have their appointed time, beyond which they will find no refuge. (Quran 18:58)

That means that even during the period allowed them, when they are left to wander astray as they have rejected Allah's Grace, Allah's Mercy is open to them if they will repent and return; but nothing but Allah's Mercy can save them.

وَتِلْكَ الْقُرَىٰ أَهْلَكْنَاهُمْ لَمَّا ظَلَمُوا وَجَعَلْنَا لِمَهْلِكِهِمْ مَوْعِدًا (٥٩)

Such were the populations we destroyed when they committed iniquities; but we fixed an appointed time for their destruction. (Quran 18:59)

The instances of exemplary Punishment in former times were also subject to this rule, that Allah gives plenty of rope to the wicked, in case they might turn, repent, and obtain His Mercy.



LIE IS THE VESTIBULE OF ANOTHER LIE

An emperor in the Far East was growing old and knew it was time to choose his successor. Instead of choosing one of his assistants or his children, he decided something different. He called young people in the kingdom together one day. He said, "It is time for me to step down and choose the next emperor. I have decided to choose one of you."

The kids were shocked! But the emperor continued. "I am going to give each one of you a seed today. One very special seed. I want you to plant the seed, water it and come back here one year from today with what you have grown from this one seed. I will then judge the plants that you bring, and the one I choose will be the next emperor!"

One boy named Ling was there that day and he, like the others, received a seed. He went home and excitedly told his mother the story. She helped him get a pot and planting soil, and he planted the seed and watered it carefully. Every day he would water it and watch to see if it had grown. After about three weeks, some of the other youths began to talk about their seeds and the plants that were beginning to grow.

Ling kept checking his seed, but nothing ever grew. Three weeks, 4 weeks, 5 weeks went by. Still nothing. By now, others were talking about their plants but Ling didn't have a plant, and he felt like a failure. Six months went by-still nothing in Ling's pot. He just knew he had killed his seed.

Everyone else had trees and tall plants, but he had nothing. Ling didn't say anything to his friends, however he just kept waiting for his seed to grow.

A year finally went by and all the youths of the kingdom brought their plants to the emperor for inspection. Ling told his mother that he wasn't going to take an empty pot. But honest about what happened, Ling felt sick to his stomach, but he knew his mother was right when she convinced him to show the result in the emperor. He took his empty pot to the palace. When Ling arrived, he was amazed at the variety of plants grown by the other youths. They were beautiful in all shapes and sizes. Ling put his empty pot on the floor and many of the other kinds laughed at him. A few felt sorry for him and just said, "Hey nice try."

When the emperor arrived, he surveyed the room and greeted the young people. Ling just tried to hide in the back. "My God, what great plants, trees and flowers you have grown," said the emperor. "Today, one of you will be appointed the next emperor!" All of a sudden, the emperor spotted Ling at the back of the room with his empty pot. He ordered his guards to bring him to the front. Ling was terrified. "The emperor knows I'm a failure! Maybe he will have me killed!"

When Ling got to the front, the Emperor asked his name. "My name is Ling," he replied. All the kids were laughing and making fun of him. The emperor asked everyone to quiet down. He looked at Ling, and then announced to the crowd, "Behold your new emperor! His name is Ling!" Ling couldn't believe it. Ling couldn't even grow his seed. How could he be the new emperor? Then the emperor said, "One year ago today, I gave everyone here a seed. I told you to take the seed, plant it, water it, and bring it back to me today. But I gave you all boiled seeds which would not grow. All of you, except Ling, have brought me trees and plants and flowers. When you found that the seed would not

grow, you substituted another seed for the one I gave you. Ling was the only one with the courage and honesty to bring me a pot with my seed in it. Therefore, he is the one who will be the new emperor!"

ر ضى - الله عبْد عن وائل، أبى عن منصور، عن جرير، حدَّثنا شيبه، أبى بن عثمان حدَّثنا
قال و سلم عليه الله صلى النبي عن - عنه الله
صديقاً، يكون حتى تصدق الرجل وإن الجنه، إلى يهدي البر وإن البر، إلى يهدي الصدق إن "
يكتب حتى ليكذب، الرجل وإن النار، إلى يهدي الفجور وإن الفجور، إلى يهدي الكذب وإن
". كذاباً الله عند

Narrated 'Abdullah:

The Prophet (peace be upon him) said, "Truthfulness leads to righteousness, and righteousness leads to Paradise. And a man keeps on telling the truth until he becomes a truthful person. Falsehood leads to Al-Fajur (i.e. wickedness, evil-doing), and Al-Fajur (wickedness) leads to the (Hell) Fire, and a man may keep on telling lies till he is written before Allah, a liar."

Classification: Sahih (Authentic)

Sahih al-Bukhari, Vol. 8, Book of Good Manners, Hadith 116

We live in a world where lots of palm trees, flowers and plant wonders grow from dead seeds. We are looking for the pot where finally the truth is germinating.



LOCKED UP IN FREEDOM

I hear that a lot: if I get a bit better, I will do this and that. First, I fix my life to be in order, then we will be happy, etc. Well, I have some bad news. The beautiful thing about life is that it never gets better. It's like a postal check. You think you've already paid off all your debts then the postman throws in a few more. Just as you never get rid of debt because it's structured that way, to settle the life is the same. As you manage to sort out your requirements, your needs will grow as well. But let's not run so far ahead.

You are free. At least that's what you believe. In reality, however, you are locked up in freedom. You are imprisoned in the freedom that you believe in. It's a freedom where you say what you want, no one cares about it, while you pay in the meantime the obligations that are hung around your neck. Due to the freedom of speech there's a sense of freedom, but in reality, it's a bondage because you never get rid of your debts that you pay off all month. You pay for those who create chaos around you. You think you serve regulating forces who want you to prosper, but that's a misconception. You are following the forces that create chaos, building their strategy on the very instinct that works within you: "I'm going to settle my life." No matter how much burden is placed on you in an unpredictable way, you build a system in the chaos and systematically take one burden off. One by one. Then another burden will come. Meanwhile, the feeling of freedom burns within you. You protest, remonstrate, but who the fuck is paying attention if you settle the expenditures in the meantime? Meanwhile, many smart people give damn good recipes, party programs, religious precepts to bear the burdens easier and to get through life smoothly.

The antidote of chaos is not the obedience, but the counter-chaos. At least for a while. Because if you disobey en masse, you create chaos too, and it breaks the logic of the chaos makers. They will miss the income because that is all that matters and they will think about your destiny. If they see that the potential is there to put you back among the burden bearers because still some blood remained in you that can be sucked out, they will make concessions. They make you believe that democracy wins, freedom of speech brings its fruits and the rest nonsense. But this is just a scam. It's about creating another false feeling. Order is restored, your life is temporarily a little easier, but you pay again!

But if they see that concessions will not result profit, you will never be able to bear any more burdens, they will kill you. They kill you en masse without you noticing it. Africa is a good example for that. Humanitarian organizations, NGOs are helping for a couple of thousand people with loud media support, but leaving millions immersed in destruction in silence. Anywhere they are able to kill you, don't worry, just the means are different.

Even an atheist believes in the soul, otherwise the science of psychology would not have been created. In the toolbox of psychology, the soul is treated on the basis of the cause and causal relationships discovered by man so far, however the faith transports the soul to the irrational space, tearing it out of the clutches of men. At this point, priests, sheikhs, make another attempt to bring the soul back into a very material space, which is specifically their interest, but if you cross this barrier, you will experience not the simple sense of freedom but the real freedom. This is faith. You cannot change the earthly burdens and their manipulations. This is the fate that cannot be changed. But you can shape how you experience it all. And that is the fate that is in your hands.

A Hindu guru who has been sitting there naked for twenty years on the banks of Ganges in a state in which he has turned off his earthly senses, I don't think he is upset by his electricity bill, if he has it at all. However, it bothers the service provider if he doesn't pay while he was on the list of consumers and they have calculated with him. Don't be mistaken, this is just an example for the sensual perception of reality. Because reality is often not the one what we plan, but the feeling as we perceive it can be shaped and made livable for ourselves.

Nor do I want the faith to be reinterpreted into the state of "who the fuck cares it". There are certainly perceptions where this is the goal, but Islam is not the one. Islam teaches us to see reality, to perceive scams, because we know exactly the nature of Satan. We learn how to live with reality while we do not break ourselves out of it as much as the guru on the banks of Ganges. In the meantime, we teach about a better world in which our souls are free and where "our things are going to be settled well." We are convinced, if obscurity is removed from the eyes of many, and deafness, blindness will cease, the world will be a different place. No matter if some of our teachers are bad but our Book is very good:

صُمُّكُمْ عُمِّي فَهُمْ لَا يَرْجِعُونَ (١٨)

Deaf, dumb, and blind, they will not return (to the path). (Quran 2:18)

وَمَثَلُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا كَمَثَلِ الَّذِي يَنْعِقُ بِمَا لَا يَسْمَعُ إِلَّا دُعَاءَ وَنِدَاءَ صُمُّكُمْ عُمِّي فَهُمْ
لَا يَعْقِلُونَ (١٧١)

The parable of those who reject Faith is as if one were to shout Like a goat-herd, to things that listen to nothing but calls and cries: Deaf, dumb, and blind, they are void of wisdom. (Quran 2:171)



LOVE, TIME, KNOWLEDGE, THESE THREE UNDERSTAND EACH OTHER

Once upon a time, there was an island where all the feelings lived: Happiness, Sadness, Knowledge, and all of the others, including Love. One day it was announced to the feelings that the island would sink, so all constructed boats and left. Except for Love. Love was the only one who stayed. Love wanted to hold out until the last possible moment. When the island had almost sunk, Love decided to ask for help. Richness was passing by Love in a grand boat. Love said, "Richness, can you take me with you?"

Richness answered, "No, I can't. There is a lot of gold and silver in my boat. There is no place here for you." Love decided to ask Vanity who was also passing by in a beautiful vessel. "Vanity, please help me!" "I can't help you, Love. You are all wet and might damage my boat," Vanity answered. Sadness was close by so Love asked, "Sadness, let me go with you." "Oh . . . Love, I am so sad that I need to be by myself!" Happiness passed by Love, too, but she was so happy that she did not even hear when Love called her.

Suddenly, there was a voice, "Come, Love, I will take you." It was an elder. So blessed and overjoyed, Love even forgot to ask the elder where they were going. When they arrived at dry land, the elder went his own way. Realizing how much was owed the elder, Love asked Knowledge, another elder, "Who Helped me?" "It was Time," Knowledge answered. "Time?" asked Love. "But why did Time help me?"

Knowledge smiled with deep wisdom and answered, "Because only Time is capable of understanding how valuable Love is.

رَبُّكُمْ وَآيَةُ الْأَرْضِ أَهْلٌ مِنْ آيَةِ اللَّهِ إِنَّ عَنْ أَبِي عِنَبَةَ الْحَوْلَانِيِّ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ
وَأَرْفَهَا أَلْيَنُهَا إِلَيْهِ وَأَحَبُّهَا الصَّالِحِينَ عِبَادِهِ قُلُوبٌ
ينار بطلل نبي م اشلا دن سم 840

ةح ي ح ص ل ا ة ل س ل س ل ا ي ف ي و ق ه د ا ن س ا ث د ح م ل ا م ك ح ة ص ا ل خ ي ن ا ب ل ا ل ا ث د ح م ل ا 1691

Abu 'Inabah reported: The Messenger of Allah, peace and blessings be upon him, said, "Verily, Allah has vessels among the people of the earth, and the vessels of your Lord are the hearts of his righteous servants. The most beloved of them to him are the softest and most tender of them."

Source: Musnad al-Shāmiyyīn 840

Grade: *Qawi* (strong) according to Al-Albani

In the above parable, love was it the center of the context, just as it is in the reality. But love is paralyzed without knowledge and time. Like the other two are paralyzed without love. With time knowledge converts into value, but love also is authenticated by time. What is the worth of cold, inhuman knowledge, which is not fertilized by love? Without knowledge and love, time is a wasted time. And what's the use of these three, if those are just blank phrases and there is no human heart will accept them?

Why do these three get stuck in me? Because neither is bound to any particular group of humans. None of those can be privatized. None of them is just "our dog's puppy!" These three breaks down boundaries and connect identities.

Why is the world a bad place at the moment? Because these three don't work together.

We ask the wrong questions to ourselves and to others. As long as we automatically ask what I get in return, we are in a business deal with the world and business forces us in captivity. When time comes and it becomes general to ask: what can I do for you? At this point, the business will cease and devotion starts. Marriages, father-son relationships, friendships, and social conducts would function properly. Neither knowledge nor love nor time tolerate being priced. The time if it is priced is usury or interest. The love if it is priced is prostitution. The knowledge if it is priced is phalanstery. So, the answer to the question why the world is a bad place: because we all live in phalansteries, where we pay interest after our time and if we desire love we know whom we get.

There are always exceptions, I hope you are one of them. May Allah bless you all.



**MAKE ORDER WITHIN YOURSELF
BECAUSE THE ORDER OF THE OUTSIDE WORLD DOES NOT FORCE THE THINGS
INTO YOUR FAVOR**

The scheme is the same all over the world. If there is a river, source of water, a route, a mine, an agricultural area, people will settle and develop the skills and abilities to take advantage of the opportunities. In addition to external opportunities, people develop skills and professions in order to serve each other. There will be horseshoe smiths, bakers, butchers, doctors and those whom they provide services to, so ordinary people who struggle with environment to utilize its fruits.

Then the city enters the picture which is a higher-order organization, where greedy people have already given up fair jobs and they only look at where they can make money. The city can see that the rural settlement is self-sufficient, since it is integrated into its environment, it does not need any energy or water and it also provides internal services. In order to expropriate these for itself, the city makes regulations, regulates, standardizes. So, the village water is bad, cutting trees without permission is against the law, and the manure pollutes the soil and environment. As a result, starts the build-up of energy and water network, sewerage and more. Obviously, this matches with the convenience of people, so they agree. They happily turn the lights on and off, open and close the taps and pay the fees for electricity and water. They get on the bus, train and travel everywhere, carry the goods to the city, because the road and the rail network already touch the village.

Meanwhile, life is modernizing, and there is no need for horseshoe smiths, shoemakers or weavers. Even if some products are needed from them, those are expensive due to high electricity, energy costs and other fees what they use in the manufacturing what they have obtained for free before, but those are no longer free from the city. On the other hand, the city produces these products cheaply and perhaps in better quality in mass production. The professions are gone, the skills are lost, and the knowledge that once gave existence for the village and formed the consciousness to its community is forgotten. Youth are migrating away, learning new skills for which there is a market need, and settle where they can sell themselves. And this is no longer the village where they were born. Meanwhile, the village is getting old, payment duties are accumulating, as water and electricity charges are coming continuously and develops a permanent dependency. It is not only energy and water that maintains dependency, but health, because the elderly need doctor, or travel, as they no longer can get to shop or physician with a bike, since the services they need for basic care are physically out of reach.

Then the city sits down at a table and counts. Finally, the end-result comes. The village has bankrupted. It is not worth to maintain it to anyone. Terminates the bus, railroads, cancels the post office, school, medical office and at the end the pub and shop give up services and also close. There is only one switch left: the water and electricity. The energy and water that in the childhood of elders used to come free of charge from the wells and the trees of the forest. If this switch is also locked, it is equivalent to a deadly shot.

Of course, there are exceptions, viable managements of municipalities, tenders, regional integrations and a thousand others, I do not dispute this. It is often possible to get out of the trends if people don't give up life. But a population in their sixties will rarely have a positive view on life if their conventional system no longer works.

This example applies not only to cities and villages, but also to countries. In the same way can be cut off our country from the possibility of belonging to a system, especially if it takes action against the rules of the system.

The above shows that evolution works but we do not attribute humans as its subjects. However, the same rules apply to humans as they work to animals and plants. The rules are cruel, so we do not admit their existence, and we hide ourselves behind hypocritical self-deception. Just as the lion does not call for duel the gnu as gentleman do and the panther jumps in sneaky way on a sick, lame gazelle, there is no "social network" or "religion" for people to relieve the poor, the needy ones. Money and profit overwrite everything. It overwrites even the rules of the "network".

According to the above deduction as long as man is not dependent on another person or group, but lives in harmony with the creation, many troubles will be avoided or even the state of grace sets in. As this situation changes, whether it is called regional integration or globalization, it is only a matter of time and an ambiguous process will start where a few get well and many become victim.

وَقَالَ الشَّيْطَانُ لَمَّا قُضِيَ الْأَمْرُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ وَعَدَكُمْ وَعَدَ الْحَقُّ وَوَعَدْتُمْ فَأَخْلَفْتُمْ وَمَا كَانَ لِي عَلَيْكُمْ مِنْ سُلْطَانٍ إِلَّا أَنْ دَعَوْتُكُمْ فَاسْتَجَبْتُمْ لِي فَلَا تَلُمُونِي وَلُومُوا أَنْفُسَكُمْ مَا أَنَا بِمُصْرِخِكُمْ وَمَا أَنْتُمْ بِمُصْرِخِيَّ إِنِّي كَفَرْتُ بِمَا أَشْرَكْتُمُونِ مِنْ قَبْلُ إِنَّ الظَّالِمِينَ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ ﴿٢٢﴾

And Satan will say when the matter is decided: "It was Allah Who gave you a promise of Truth: I too promised, but I failed in my promise to you. I had no authority over you except to call you but ye listened to me: then reproach not me, but reproach your own souls. I cannot listen to your cries, nor can ye listen to mine. I reject your former act in associating me with Allah. For wrong-doers there must be a grievous penalty." (Quran 14:22)

Therefore, do not trust that people will keep you alive, help you, and will not let your hand away. Yes, they do. They do not do so unless you don't make a covenant with man because only the covenant with God keeps you upright and is in your favor. You should put order at least inside yourself, because you won't find it in the outside world. And if you discover regularities in the external world of people, you should be aware that those may work against you on long term.







MECCA IS ONLY FOR MUSLIMS

Some asked me whether have I been in Hajj and do I plan to go to Mecca again? I haven't performed whole Hajj what is done in the month of Dhzu al-Hijja. I made only Omra several times what is a short Hajj limited in the location of the Masjed al-Haram in Mecca.

I don't plant to go there again however man cannot say like that. Allah (SWT) knows the best what will happen.

I have visited different Holy Places. I was at St. Peter's Basilica in Vatican what is the number 1 Sanctuary of the Roman Catholic Church. I went to see the wailing wall in Israel and entered the Church of the Holy Sepulchre. I could feel the spiritual atmosphere of these Sanctuaries and the same I felt in Mecca. However, nobody said me in Vatican and Jerusalem that these places are only for Christians and Jews so I have to turn back. There is nothing in the Quran what prevents believers of the One God out of Muslims to enter these sites. According to Quran everybody is Muslim who follows the faith of Abraham.

There is a caption above the motor way to Mecca. "Muslims Only" is written above the lanes what lead to Mecca and For Non-Muslims for those who are not Muslims. This latter one turns back. The reason of this regulation goes back to the following Quran aya:

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِنَّمَا الْمُشْرِكُونَ نَجَسٌ فَلَا يَقْرَبُوا الْمَسْجِدَ الْحَرَامَ بَعْدَ عَامِهِمْ هَذَا
وَإِنْ خِفْتُمْ عَيْلَةً فَسَوْفَ يُغْنِيكُمُ اللَّهُ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ إِنْ شَاءَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ (٢٨)

O ye who believe! Truly the Pagans are unclean; so let them not, after this year of theirs, approach the Sacred Mosque. And if ye fear poverty, soon will Allah enrich you, if He wills, out of His bounty, for Allah is All-knowing, All-wise. (Quran 9:28)

In the Arabic text we read “mushrikun” as Pagans. Mushrik is the one who associates partners to God. They are unclean and they have no place in the Sanctuary. We are speaking about physical and spiritual purity at the moment. However, who are those who associate partners to God? They are those who elevate man, philosophy or thought to the level of God. Such are the dictators or principles what prevail over divine revelations or man who expose themselves as unerring etc. Christians are blamed as “mushrik” because they consider Jesus as son of God. I think we have to pass some steps beyond this Medieval stupidity. Faith is One! On the other hand, I have some idea who cannot enter to Mecca among those who are in Saudi Arabia. And they are not the ones in the faith of One God!

I have another comment, too. Holy Sanctuaries of Mecca and Medina are “capitals” of all Muslims. If authorities declare exclusivity for Muslims in these cities why have I apply for visa in order to enter? At the moment Mecca and Medina are part of a Kingdom and it is normal to apply for visa to the Kingdom. However, it is not logic to declare: Muslims Only! It is a clear statement that Mecca and Medina doesn't exist under Muslim rule.



NASA IS LAUNCHING YOU TO THE FUTURE, CHURCHES ARE TAKING YOU BACK TO THE PAST AND EVERYONE IS LOOTING YOU AT THE PRESENT

What a man does, is usually a good business venture. If it wasn't, he wouldn't enter it, or if he enters and sees that business is not going well, he'll leave. Only exceptional, obsessed people do their jobs even when things go wrong in their environment. With very few exceptions, they are considered to be crazy in their own age because they confront with trends which are avoided by sober people. But who is considered sober person? Obviously, the one who adapts to his environment and does everything for the sake of survival. By any means he makes financial benefits out of everything and is egoistic. He is the pattern. He has no principles, and if he has any, it should serve the survival for which any principle can be applied. Even the opposite of what he said yesterday.

Well, our obsessed, foolish man, without any logic, offends the "sober" man and trend. He teaches things that are subject of contempt and therefore he excludes himself from the community. Therefore, he finds followers where he finds himself: out of the community, among the despised, the excluded, the "unwise". If he can manage to organize them and establish order between them, he becomes a threatening force and will be persecuted. His life will change. Being persecuted he has to take decision. He can either take on the martyr fate or fight. According to our terminologies, both are called Jihad. So, the violence enters the scenario. Either this or that way. If the number of his followers exceeds a critical value in order to remain in the memory of the community, he will become a prophet. If not, he will be forgotten.

This is the basic story in case of the Abrahamic monotheistic beliefs. The situation is different in the East. In Eastern cultures people were much more opened to thoughts (nowadays it is a bit different). There was no need to have the fate of a martyr to follow someone's teaching. Faiths were applied more pragmatically. Whatever was good for the individual was kept, what was not good, they went beyond. But the philosophy basically remained.

Let us return to those who follow one of the teachings of Abraham. They mostly belong to the "white" cultures that have decayed mentality, who consider themselves superior, sacred and chosen-ones. They are the ones whose languages are full of possessive auxiliary verbs. Without using the verbs "to have, haben avoir, haber", what means to possess something they can practically express nothing. After the death of the "insane teacher", it is not the pursuit of his teaching that comes to the minds of these decayed brains, but how to make the teaching a successful business venture. Behold! Churches are formed everywhere. Even where it is forbidden because it was prohibited by the "insane teacher". As the business went well, internal competition-fights began in order to get the management of the venture. This led to the breakup of the organizations into different sects.

Let's put our hands on our hearts: would be there any priest with a career-model of being crucified at the age of 33 (although we Muslims do not admit it, but for the sake of example it doesn't matter) and he still would accept this fate? But we could give examples from the lives of Moses, Mohammed, Abraham and others, too. Of course, there would be no one to identify himself with the original destiny. Yet millions today suffer from what those "insane minds" suffered a few thousand years ago. But it is not a good business to turn a head towards them. These millions are simple burdens. They

only cause bankruptcy for the venture. They cost a lot of money and there is no return! So, what do "the sober people" come up with? They flee back to the past. They do not solve the problems of the present as the "insane minds" would do, but flee with their speeches, teachings to the past, and do not raise their eyes to see what is going on. If they raise it, they do it only to grab the money. They receive money from the state and from individuals just to put obscurity on the eyes of people, to stay in the past, and keep their followers there.

These old "Sunnahs" (patterns to be followed, traditions left by prophets) from the past trample us in the mud! I know you're trying to misunderstand me again. I'm not against the Sunnah. The Sunnah is obligatory. It is obligatory to keep it and follow it. But from the Sunnah one has to follow the teaching, not the word literally, because the words take us back to the Medieval, while teaching is timeless.

Today, the goal of churches and religious communities is nothing more than expanding the frame of their organizations. The inner content that the "insane minds" brought to the world is no longer so important. The point is to have many followers who can be manipulated. Issues concerning individual lives, poverty, and segregation are all being ignored. Nobody cares what could be done for Jennifer Kolompar and her five kids in the gipsy quarter, for Jani, who is addicted to drugs in the neighboring village, or the Tóth family who the bailiff put on the street. Rather, it is about how to guard Christianity from being attacked by migrants, or how to buy empty churches together with priests and convert them into mosques in Sweden, Denmark. Is that so important? Is that the mission? How to fight with the concurrency? Neither of our Books talks about this. Our Books are all prescriptions how to avoid situation like that.

Muslims are being persecuted and we Muslims are just paying attention to that. Christians claim to be persecuted and their vision is also selective, so they see only Christian persecution. Today, persecuted position is a well-traded commodity, therefore even the one is persecuted who is on the side of persecutors. Just the one who is really persecuted nobody pays attention to who they are. They have neither loudspeaker, nor CNN, no BBC and no website. They are the billions of poor who need to be silenced. Even their consciousness should be taken away. They cause a lot of damage. It costs a lot of money to keep them alive and are so poor that they can't buy, consume, so they don't bring money into the system, they just cause costs. They are the real enemy! Yet they were once the masses who the "insane minds" could rely on and their problems were the messages of the Scriptures.

Yet the world turns against us. The five children of Jennifer Kolompar socialize in violence. Violence brings solution for all the five, whether it be a toy, a bite of food. Not only Jennifer has five children, but many others, too. Hundreds of thousands drug addicted people like Jani are walking desperately on the streets. They have no order of values because the drugs made them instinct-beings. Do you think the homeless have no plans how to survive another day? However, their thinking does not include a five-year plan, but simply how to take away something from those who enjoy their well-being! I do not mention the migrant issue, its misrepresentation and the Muslim radicalization that nobody deals with. Is this the future? If we do not take action today, this future is already knocking on the window.



NATIONAL PRIDE OR SIMPLE HUMANITY?

Anyone who lives on the street learns to approach people differently than others. When you are down, you know exactly what down means and nobody wants to get there to be with you. Either pity or contempt is surrounding you. But sometimes there is some horror what is mixed with the contempt. If God helps you and you can be an average again, you will never forget who people are. There were always exceptions and there are even now. If they weren't, I wouldn't be here now. The streets, mines, wars teach you to transform yourself from human to animal in an instant. It's a defense reflex. That's how you survive. But going backwards is much harder. According to Darwin, it takes millions of years to turn an animal back into a human being. And that time is not available. Still weird, but the question has to be asked. If we are producing misery on industrial scale, then how can we transform so many animals to be humans again? Does this question not arise in anyone? Yes, I said animal. Because that's the right expression. That is how those eyes looked at me in Africa and here. I do not forget. And if you live in this situation for a while, you will give up and accept yourself like that.

However, I can say one thing in general. Wherever I lived in a bad situation: misery has no nationality. Few people are proud of the national tricolor in this situation. There are, but few. In addition to the violence that further erodes the misery from within, there is also a strength what forge people together. It is not based on trust because there is no such thing, but rather interdependence. If I can see well it works at home, too. The Program of National Unity comes true!

As you pass through the countryside, you can see that integration of Gypsies "upwards" is failed, but integration of Hungarians "downwards" is successful! This is the National Program for Integration Downwards! NPID! Poverty sweeps away the contradictions. Interdependence is stronger than tricolor. I know, now the commenters of national pride are coming out that this is not true at all! Aunt Mary still holds her position strongly! The Gypsies stole her hen! But she resisted and led electricity to the fence! Because those fucking Gypsies! They are not suitable for coexistence! But on the other hand, the national-hearted Aunt Mary with her indigenous bald-necked hen!

Pretentious people can always bite their concurrency on every side, but reality is not that. We have a case called the Quaestor scandal where under the leadership of Csaba Tarsoly fictitious bonds of HUF 150 billion was put on the market. That is how mass of people were deceived. Thomas Borgen, director of Danska Banka, is accused of laundering € 200 billion between 2007 and 2015. Shall I continue? If every Gypsy in Hungary steals a hen every day, the result will not reach 1% of the damage caused by the "white-collar" gentlemen! I am not exempting anyone from the responsibility of theft! Those who harm others should be punished. Don't see the world in black and white! And if we declare that there is a Gypsy crime, let us also declare that there is Hungarian crime and do not compare the number of cases, but the value of damages. You'll be surprised! And if we speak of Gypsy violence, yes! There is Gypsy violence! But does it not constitute Hungarian violence to offer you foreign currency loans what make you indebted, then evict you, and let you die on the street? And how many of these scams we are all victims of! Is it not violence?

From the street level, hen theft is not visible. However, it is clear that there is no more space in the warm-up locations, there is a competition for the underpass resting places, so the number of homeless is increasing and the reason is not that the hen has been stolen! Social network? Don't make me laugh! After all, even the Church is not a charity, as it is said by its number one leader! Statistics? Numbers? These are produced by humans, not the reality.

With the above, I do not wish to make the Gypsies feel sympathetic towards the Hungarians and the Hungarians towards the Gypsies. It makes no sense. The first pub and 50ml spirit what people drink together can do more than a one-hour-speech in a mosque or temple. Sermons have no credibility because they are often heard from untrustworthy persons. The other is that most people who go to such places are hypocrites. They go there to pray just for others to see. Then the equation comes like this: untrustworthiness plus hypocrisy equals bullshit. The pub at least "seduces together" the parties by intoxicating them. We are not capable of doing this either in our holy places.

I write. Writing has a miracle. Not everyone reads what I write, only the one who is interested in. My thought goes through and shapes the reader. But that's not the miracle. The miracle is when I get up at dawn and write regularly in perfect silence, following an inspiration with conscience. Then God moves into the articles. As if I didn't was the one who wrote them. Finally, my own writings shape me first and I publish them that way! Noooooooooo! Don't accuse me of committing prophecy and apostate! That's not it! It is something different! This is an inspiration that comes to all people when one turns to God. Anyone can get it who creates something. This is the miracle. It confirms every day that there is a chance for transformation! I can be human again from an animal! Because I have reached only this stage of evolution. Maybe I shouldn't go any further!

وَمَا كَانَ لِبَشَرٍ أَنْ يُكَلِّمَهُ اللَّهُ إِلَّا وَحْيًا أَوْ مِنْ وَرَاءِ حِجَابٍ أَوْ يُرْسِلَ رَسُولًا فَيُوحِيَ

بِإِذْنِهِ مَا يَشَاءُ إِنَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ (٥١)

It is not fitting for a man that Allah should speak to him except by inspiration, or from behind a veil, or by the sending of a messenger to reveal, with Allah's permission, what Allah wills: for He is Most High, Most Wise. (Quran 42:51)

How can man be fit to speak to Allah? He is not fit. But there are three ways in which Allah, in His infinite Mercy, communicates with man. Three ways are mentioned: - Wahyun, Inspiration; - from behind a veil; and - by the sending of a Messenger.

See the notes following, Wahyun. Inspiration, is interpreted to be of two kinds: 1. a suggestion thrown by Allah into the heart or mind of man, by which man understands the substance of the Message, whether it is a command or prohibition, or an explanation of a great truth; and 2. verbal or literal inspiration, by which the actual words of Allah are conveyed in human language.

Behind a veil: not of course a material veil, but the veil of Light.

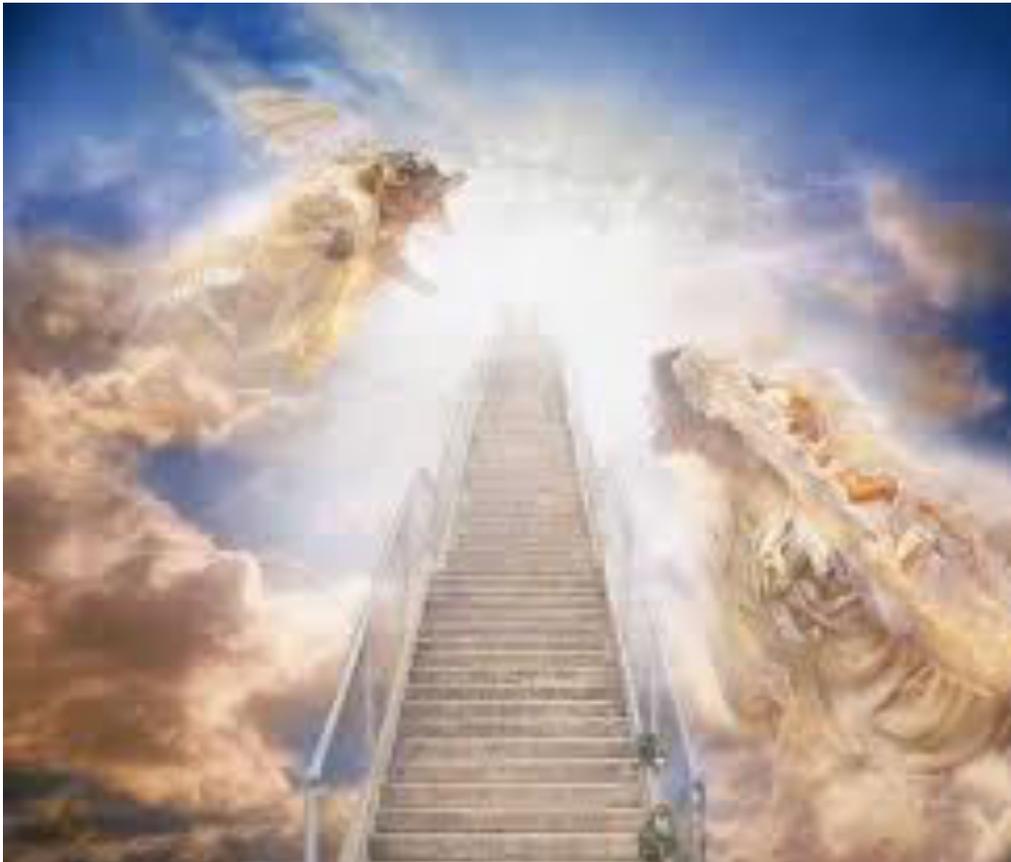
Messenger: Rasul: the angel Gabriel, through whom the revelations were given to the Holy Prophet. These spiritual visions, conveying the message of Revelation, are the basis of the Quran

Once we've gone beyond the Program of National Unity, we might come across another program that is not embodied by statistic numbers and doesn't generate pride on account of an achievement that we haven't even produced. Let's call it IIP, the International Inspiration Program. It works even without statistics.

NATIVE LAND OR HOME

In the Quran you don't find وطن (native land), however you find دار (home) when it speaks about the earthly or heavenly home. It makes one think a lot. Regarding spiritual space there is no nation. There are no borders what show from where belongs that land to me and from where is yours. There are no fences, ditches, national dresses, boots or beards. Our thoughts concerning traditions, cultures, linguistic affiliations link our emotions to the terminology of nation. However, this space doesn't exist in the spiritual world. Only earthly and heavenly space exist where souls are the inhabitants. Before emotional storm brakes out let me clarify: I never say that we don't need national feelings and affiliations! Yes, we need them!

I've got old. In my age one winks with his eyes towards the earthly and heavenly home and smile over the many bullshit made by men who manipulate particular feelings out of these two homes.



NEVER WILL ALLAH CHANGE THE CONDITION OF PEOPLE UNTIL THEY CHANGE IT THEMSELVES

... إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُغَيِّرُ مَا بِقَوْمٍ حَتَّىٰ يُغَيِّرُوا مَا بِأَنفُسِهِمْ... ﴿١١﴾

...Verily never will Allah change the condition of a people until they change it themselves (with their own souls) ... (Quran 13:11)

When Allah creates a system, we must be sure that He is the Only One who can keep it in operation. When man enters the system, he does it in order to switch God out and take control over the operation on his own. When he does it, the system is going to collapse. A lot of examples prove that. If a dictator dies and there is nobody after him who can operate dictatorship, political change is going to happen. If clergy produces too much mysteries, the church becomes discredited. If mankind exploits sources of the earth infinitely and pollute the world what was not created by them, humanity will be extinct.

Man has no right to overestimate his role in the universe and replace God. His duty is to recognize the laws of the system and adapt himself in them. Ruling is easy but fatal. Adaptation is difficult but it makes man to survive. Adaptation makes us recognize that I have to be here for others and not they are here for me. If this kind of consciousness comes to work, I shall be able to shape myself to the optimal form. If I can form myself, I shall be able to achieve conformity what means I can adapt myself. Terminology of “changing” doesn’t express exactly what adaptation means. It is better to say: I turn away from my old-self who I was and open a new chapter.

Adaptation doesn’t mean hypocrisy because hypocrisy takes place for my own Ego. However, adaptation takes place in order to put myself in the right place in the Creation of Allah.

If we understand the essence of adaptation and relying on divine laws it becomes clear at once what kind of political, religious and social environment is surrounding us. Then immediately we shall recognize the fact: we can change nothing at all. We can change only ourselves, nothing else.

However, our adaptation cannot be targeted the anti-natural systems. Our soul and mind can feel happiness and perfection if we find our place in systems where the values coincide with our internal program. So, let’s start to discover and adapt to these systems.



NEW YEAR'S EVE PARTY WHAT IS FOLLOWED BY DISILLUSION OR A SOBRIETY WHAT IS FOLLOWED BY NEW YEAR'S EVE PARTY?

The period of silly oaths has come. What will I do in the New Year and what will not? The majority imagines that the whole of 2020 will be as the New Year begins. Then they go to New Year's Eve party, celebrate, get drunk and start the New Year with vomiting, headaches and hangover. Happiness does not depend on superstitions or laws. If I want to live happily, I should not have to rely on a hilarious day or on expecting that parliament to pass the law on happiness. Parliament has little to do with your life. It has link with you only if you tie yourself to it. It is up to you to decide the quality of your own life.

Drunkenness and intoxication are states of mind that make troubles to forget for a short time. The lesson is not in drunkenness, but in getting sober and awakening the day after. Just as the first couple of mankind realized the reality when they committed the sin:

فَوَسْوَسَ إِلَيْهِ الشَّيْطَانُ قَالَ يَا آدَمُ هَلْ أَدُلُّكَ عَلَى شَجَرَةِ الْخُلْدِ وَمُلْكٍ لَّا يَبْلَى (١٢٠)

But Satan whispered evil to him: he said, "O Adam! shall I lead thee to the Tree of Eternity and to a kingdom that never decays?" (Quran 20:120)

The suggestion of Satan is clever, as it always is: it is false, and at the same time plausible. It is false, because; - that felicity was not temporary, like the life of this world, and - they were supreme in the Garden, and a "kingdom" such as was dangled before them would only add to their sorrows. It was plausible, because; - nothing had been said to them about Eternity, as the opposite of Eternity was not yet known, and - the sweets of Power arise from the savour of Self, and Self is an alluring (if false) attraction that misleads the Will.

فَأَكَلَا مِنْهَا فَبَدَتَ لَهُمَا سَوْآتُهُمَا وَطَفِقَا يَخْصِفَانِ عَلَيْهِمَا مِنْ وَرَقِ الْجَنَّةِ وَعَصَى آدَمُ رَبَّهُ فَغَوَى (١٢١)

In the result, they both ate of the tree, and so their nakedness appeared to them: they began to sew together, for their covering, leaves from the Garden: thus did Adam disobey his Lord, and allow himself to be seduced. (Quran 20:121)

Hitherto they knew no evil. Now, when disobedience to Allah had sullied their soul and torn off the garment, their sullied Self appeared to themselves in all its nakedness and ugliness, and they had to resort to external things (leaves of the Garden) to cover the shame of their self-consciousness.. Adam had been given the will to choose, and he chose wrong, and was about to be lost when Allah's Grace came to his aid. His repentance was accepted, and Allah chose him for His Mercy, as stated in the next verse.

In fact, life is also a process full of promises and disappointments if we experience it through a series of self-deceptions.

You do not get the good and the bad from outside, those are within you. You get what you strengthen in yourself. If you give an oath, do for what brings an essence to your life. Strengthen the good in yourself and create something accordingly. Establish values. Change your life. Start to cut the links that exist between you and negative people, situations. Do not take pity on you to get rid of them. The less you convince yourself about earthly things, the less you will be intoxicated by yourself and the less you will experience hangover, realization the emptiness, getting sobriety.

Learn from the example of a snakes or insects. Their growth is accompanied by molting. They toss away the old, tight external cover and are vulnerable for days until the new skin gets strong. During this period, they easily fall prey to tiny ants. However, even the snake takes the risk of starting a new life in a new skin. Without risk there is no change. But it's worth.

If you are someone now, you should know that you can be even bigger, even better, even more useful. In order to realize this, you do not need to amend constitution or knock on the doors of others. Take off your old skin and change. You will be hurt until the new skin develops, but this

process will not be followed by hangover, but by an expanded, enlarged self. Your-self is waiting for you in a larger space where you can breathe, no one can force you in a tight cage and you can soar.

A bird gets food when it soars and discovers from above an insect hiding in the grass or a branch of tree. How much does it have to fly moving across huge spaces? Would a bird on a leash be able to do this? Notice, that your own leash was prepared by you. All you have to do is to cut it.

Does the bird know what calculations to make in advance? Does the bird make plans to find the insect in accordance to particular coordinates? There is no such a plan. There is only one plan. You need to fly and Allah will provide your sustenance while you are flying.

Soar and fly, because the freedom of your own thoughts bring you the values that make you realize why you are here at all?



NEXT GENERATION

You are wrong! Not proudness, strength or GDP make the nation great and survivor. Many empires broke into pieces who were following fake principles. Even today strategies are based on strength policies. Sure, the earthly power has some significance however anything what is measured by earthly scale has a beginning and end. So, even earthly power comes to end one day. Memory and teaching are everlasting. Let's put up the question: what kind of memory we leave and what sort of teaching we give to the next generation? If you live in a good country, nice answer can be given on country level. If you don't live in a good country you strive to be able for giving two good answers on family level.

أَوْلَمْ يَسِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَيَنْظُرُوا كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الَّذِينَ مِن قَبْلِهِمْ كَانُوا أَشَدَّ مِنْهُمْ قُوَّةً وَأَثَارُوا الْأَرْضَ وَعَمَرُوهَا أَكْثَرَ مِمَّا عَمَرُوهَا وَجَاءَتْهُمْ رُسُلُهُم بِالْبَيِّنَاتِ فَمَا كَانَ اللَّهُ لِيَظْلِمَهُمْ وَلَكِن كَانُوا أَنفُسَهُمْ يَظْلِمُونَ (٩)

Do they not travel through the earth, and see what was the end of those before them? They were superior to them in strength: they tilled the soil and populated it in greater numbers than these have done: there came to them their apostles with Clear (Signs). (Which they rejected, to their own destruction): It was not Allah Who wronged them, but they wronged their own souls. (Quran 30:9)



NOBODY WOULD UNDERSTAND ASSISI ST. FRANCIS IF HE WOULD LIVE TODAY

In order to understand the story, you should know that I conduct a secluded life. My relation with people is very limited. My life what used to live, was rich in adventures and studies. Anything what is for public I post in Facebook. Most of the time I stay with my books. I move out of my place usually before sunrise for jogging an hour. When sun appears, I reach back to my room. This way I avoid people, traffic and noise. I can see the happiest events in my life, when I close my eyes and hear the voices of my beloved ones, when there is silence around me. I feel myself rich in this sort of existence because a lot of thoughts come to my mind of which I can share some, but there are many others what remain inside me.

This is where my article begins. After my lecture I got a question from a journalist: Well, it is true that you gave a nice lecture concerning essence and structure, however what have you got in your life with your intellect? Do you have flat, car or wealth? Do you have any regular income? How it comes that you need shelter from other people where to live? Why haven't you reached to anywhere? Indeed. Why haven't I reached to anywhere? Or, to be more accurate: why haven't I reached to anywhere in this world? Because I don't live in this world. This is the reason. If this journalist would have lived in the medieval, he would have asked Assisi St. Francis the same question. Assisi renounced from pleasures of this world, segregated himself in the nature and discovered the essence of faith and his existence in the harmony of creature. "Hi Francis, what have you got in this life?" Nothing. Thanks God! If he would have enjoyed pleasures of the material world, he would have never become the person who he is. However, with today's eyes, Francis wasted his life.

Behold! "What have you got in this world" has become the most usual and ordinary issue so much so there is no other space for being out of the material one. Contemplation, philosophy used to gain respect of people and they were honored, but not today. Everything must operate on a profit-based calculation including the efficiency of cemeteries. Maybe I belong to one of the last fellows whose thoughts circulates around the teachings of classical Islam in a non-Islamic, in fact, not friendly society with Islam. Who would pay for me here? Nobody. In this world nobody. However, there is another world. I get my payment there. I will get also nice abode and provision. I know that this statement sounds stupid in this world but I don't expect anything out of foolish looks. When the Promise will be fulfilled people will look differently:

وَاقْتَرَبَ الْوَعْدُ الْحَقُّ فَإِذَا هِيَ شَاخِصَةٌ أَبْصَارُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا يَا وَيْلَنَا قَدْ كُنَّا فِي غَفْلَةٍ
مِّنْ هَذَا بَلْ كُنَّا ظَالِمِينَ (٩٧)

Then will the true promise draw nigh (of fulfilment): then behold! the eyes of the Unbelievers will fixedly stare in horror: "Ah! Woe to us! we were indeed heedless of this; nay, we truly did wrong!" (Quran 21: 97)

وَلَقَدْ ذَرَأْنَا لِجَهَنَّمَ كَثِيرًا مِّنَ الْجِنِّ وَالإِنسِ لَهُمْ قُلُوبٌ لَّا يَفْقَهُونَ بِهَا وَلَهُمْ أَعْيُنٌ لَّا يُبْصِرُونَ بِهَا وَلَهُمْ آذَانٌ لَّا يَسْمَعُونَ بِهَا أُولَئِكَ كَالْأَنْعَامِ بَلْ هُمْ أَضَلُّ أُولَئِكَ هُمُ

الْغَافِلُونَ ﴿١٧٩﴾

Many are the Jinns and men we have made for Hell: They have hearts wherewith they understand not, eyes wherewith they see not, and ears wherewith they hear not. They are like cattle,- nay more misguided: for they are heedless (of warning). (Quran 7:179)

I got another question: Do you really believe in hereafter? Does hereafter motivate you to conduct this sort of life?

Answer: Its up to me what I believe and what I don't. I conduct this sort of life because it is good for me like that.

I expected another question what he didn't put me up: are you happy? I think this question would have been the most significant. And I should have replied: yes, I am happy.

Finally, I asked the journalist: do you have flat, car and regular income? Yes, he said.

Are you happy? His face was sad and didn't give any reply.



NUTRITION

Man consumes different types of nutrition. Those who feed you know why and how they feed you.

Stomach

Maybe you get food on humanitarian basis. You are the only one who may know the aim of the donor because you are the one who accept donation. In case of humanitarian act there is no reward what you have to pay back. He gives and goes further. If the case is different the donor considers you an animal. Only animals are fed in exchange of their use.

Pocket

It is similar as stomach. Or something is put in the pocket without words then donor goes further or the sum is calculated exactly what you need for your maintenance and costs. In the latter case you are a simple mean for realizing other's points. If you resist with your opinion or protest, you even lose the opportunity to become a mean.

Brain

The nutrition of brain shows many ways where some of the ways are dangerous. There are those who feed you with useful knowledge and ask nothing. However, there are those who train you only for their purposes. They teach you uniquely matters what they use you for. It is an oriented training and a knowledge what they provide is oriented, too. This sort of knowledge you can use only in the field where you are employed. There is another kind of knowledge what keeps others in power. This is a blind knowledge. Blind, because it doesn't allow brain to look to other directions. It prevents brain to accept non-equivalent information. If you reached to that stage you are close to zombie phase.

Beyond the above issues there is a strong movement what makes your brain empty. Instead of teaching, it aims to lose your level of understanding and stay fool. Its objective to make you zombie. Media, communication, news are constructed for that purpose. Sense of humor always shows the level of comprehension on social and individual level. Therefore, the level of humor and level of communication are degraded.

Heart

This is the most complicated terrain, because heart is the most sensitive organ. If heart is full with positive emotions it effects the function of brain, pocket and stomach. If heart can see sharply and can see through the traps of life what other organs can't perceive, heart provides security. However, even heart needs nutrition. The nutrition of heart is love, harmony and contentment. If these are available, man feel secured even if other nutrition for brain, pocket and stomach are poor. If heart is filled up with fake emotions, disappointment even other nutrition for other organs are in vain. Heart is the object of external attacks. On individual level friendship, love, kinship all can be unselfish, heart-filling and can be interest based, selfish, energy-taking relations. On social level this is the target of national, religious, political and other affiliation-oriented cohesions which can be righteous or fake. At this point the function of heart itself can be deceptive without the realistic feedback of stomach, pocket and brain. Heart is the number one objective of manipulations and even brain, pocket and stomach are targeted through it.



OBEY, BUT TO WHOM? THAT IS THE QUESTION

No-one should imagine him/herself in my place and declare on my behalf what I don't think. No-one should make a reference to the fact that, according to Muslims, according to the will of Hungarian nation, following the values of European people, and so on. Then they repeat the thoughts attributed to us until the leadable crowd start to believe that they think so and become controllable. In vain the mass of Muslims follows the opinion-dictators of the Stone Age, my image on Islam is different. In vain our leader knocks his chest and appears on the international platform as a guileful Hungarian, my concept to be Hungarian is different. In vain there are references on European values, those are set up in my mind differently.

I am not alone, I know, and there is always a problem with those who can't "fit to the trend". We are not sufficiently affected by the weapon used by those in power: the communication.

I don't know how others run their attitude, everyone has their own system, mine is the next. I break down my worldview into rights. There is a legal relationship between me and others, and a legal relationship between me and God. In case of a dispute, the latter is stronger. But for this, one obviously need to be well acquainted with both laws and regulations. The relationship between spiritual leaders and me also falls into the human-human category. In my inner judgment, this is also overridden by the direct relationship with God.

If we analyze it better, the majority is like that, too. Only in their case God is replaced by something else. There is always something invisible, elusive in the background. This is the myth, the mystery, produced by every power, authority, organization. For example, the strictness of the law that reaches you and afflicts. You don't see that; you are linked only to the people who represent it. The presumption, that those in power are for me. The presumption about the willingness of rich regarding their sense to donate is similar. You don't see that either, just assume and finally disappoint. These are all represented by people with a gap between you and them. The size of the gap may vary, but its existence cannot. The human law, power and material prosperity are isolating factors. And isolation results an increasing distance. When distance is insurmountable, two things can happen. Rebellion or easement of the rules. And if the state of zombies comes true, there will be further restrictions.

I'm lucky. I do not see either the One Whose law I follow, but there is no gap between me and Him! His rules don't change either. He doesn't load my brain in every second with commercials, doesn't send checks, doesn't give instructions, doesn't treat me like a minor, doesn't threaten me, doesn't literally describe what is my duty as if I were a lunatic, but He gives Signs. He treats me as an adult and knows that I understand the Signs because He trusts me. So, do I trust Him! He doesn't seek to obscure my sight in order to prevent me to see where am I fucked up, but He opens my eyes. His intention is to explore my world and be able to fit into it. He doesn't send bailiffs, administrators, out-runners to my neck, but He is present in person at all times and responds when I call Him. When my body returns to the earth, my soul will be with Him. Where will be then the man who only fucked me up and warned me of my duties as long as I was there on the earth?

Well, that's why I don't stand up when the court opens its session and don't have any cathartic feeling when I hear a slogan from someone who is going to save my life again. This is not disobedience or disrespect. This is something else. It is a reverence for the One Who is Eternal. I would appreciate human formations better if power, law, and money were not the embodiment of a tyrannical will, wouldn't be a judgment factory, and a mean for impoverishing, distressing. If the gap were narrower, perhaps one could hear the complaint of those on the other side. There is also a parable for this:

The Ruler of the Universe was displeased by unrest in a very far corner of his empire. Word arrived that in one of the cities of this region, the peasants had revolted and murdered their oppressive landlord.

The ruler called his greatest generals to quell the violence at once.

"Take all the infantrymen you need. Take ladders with which to climb the city walls. Take cannons to reduce the place to dust. Take elephants and camels to strike fear into the heart of every man, woman and child."

"You have forgotten the one weapon which would settle the dispute before the most powerful element of your forces can," whispered on of the sages in the royal ear.

"What is that?" The Ruler asked in anticipation.

"One sensible man who can listen to the complaints of the locals and then take his place as landlord."

وَالَّذِينَ إِذَا أَصَابَهُمُ الْبَغْيُ هُمْ يَنْتَصِرُونَ ﴿٣٩﴾

And those who, when an oppressive wrong is inflicted on them, (are not cowed but) help and defend themselves. (Quran 42:39)

There are four possible situations that may arise: an individual may have to stand up against an oppressor 1. for his own trampled rights, or 2. for the rights of others within his ken; or 3. a community may have similarly to stand up for its own rights collectively: or 4. for the rights of others.

وَجَزَاءُ سَيِّئَةٍ سَيِّئَةٌ مِثْلُهَا فَمَنْ عَفَا وَأَصْلَحَ فَأَجْرُهُ عَلَى اللَّهِ إِنَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ الظَّالِمِينَ
(٤٠)

The recompense for an injury is an injury equal thereto (in degree): but if a person forgives and makes reconciliation, his reward is due from Allah. for ((Allah)) loveth not those who do wrong. (Quran 42:40)

When you stand up for rights, either on private or public grounds, it may be through processes of law, or by way of private defense in so far as the law permits private action. But in all cases, you must not seek a compensation greater than the injury suffered. The most you can do is to demand equal redress, i.e., a harm equivalent to the harm done to you. Even this may serve to curb your unregenerate soul, or a community bent on revenge. But the ideal mode is not to slake your thirst for vengeance, but to follow better ways leading to the reform of the offender or his reconciliation. See 41:34, and 23:96.

وَلَمَنْ انتَصَرَ بَعْدَ ظُلْمِهِ فَأُولَئِكَ مَا عَلَيْهِمْ مِّنْ سَبِيلٍ (٤١)

But indeed, if any do help and defend themselves after a wrong (done) to them, against such there is no cause of blame. (Quran 42:41)

إِنَّمَا السَّبِيلُ عَلَى الَّذِينَ يَظْلِمُونَ النَّاسَ وَيَبْغُونَ فِي الْأَرْضِ بِغَيْرِ الْحَقِّ أُولَئِكَ لَهُمْ
عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ (٤٢)

The blame is only against those who oppress men and wrong-doing and insolently transgress beyond bounds through the land, defying right and justice: for such there will be a penalty grievous. (Quran 42:42)



ONCE EVERY POTTY FALLS OVER

Poverty has a purpose. As long as there is a soul in poverty, it gives peace and reconciliation. This sort of misery is opened for thoughts, conversations, human relationships, helping one another. I have experienced this misery many times in Africa.

But there is another misery in which there is no soul. Therein lies the sin, the greedy desire to rob or trample on my fellow man, or even my own brother. This already contains the instinct for expropriation. I said instinct, because it starts with instincts, and when awareness and planning enter, it becomes much more dangerous. When I moved back to Europe, I experienced this here. Soulless misery. It tends to make people sell their own daughters, sisters to whorehouses, organize their brothers into drug networks, because it's the only way they can get money and experience the life they see in videos.

You, who may live in the city, in a housing estate and pass through the routine of everyday life, following stereotypes which have become your nutrients while outside of that, you don't even notice anything. You don't realize you're sitting on a barrel of gunpowder. You are at the center of a psychological warfare, where you are already part of the process of reducing brain capacity. We must admit you're a victim. Victim, because the stereotypes and the usual attitudes have devoured you. No longer you associate your own thoughts with your attitudes and gestures. Why? You get them

ready. All you have to do is turn on the TV and nothing else is heard except the mantra that will wash away even the little thing you are: self-identity and your own opinion. You get the minimum wage, you don't know what to give your kid to eat tomorrow, but you get over it, even so the way you live is good for you because you start to believe the mantra you hear on every side. There is no food, no prosperity, but there is order where no migrant or EU threatens your existence. I didn't say life but existence. Your life is gone long ago. You have only existence because you are not thinking. There are others who think instead of you. This is another form of misery, the spiritual misery. In this, spirituality is replaced by a blind belief in a leader. And there is a need for something else. This is a condition I will explain:

When a man is poor, he only cares about the day in which he is living. If he can solve it, he is in peace. If you give him/her clothes, thankful. But if he/she gets more clothes or food, he/she also asks for a wardrobe and a refrigerator. Because, unfortunately, man is like that. He/she never says thank you, enough, I don't ask for more, but when the celestial canals open, he/she demands. And demands more and more. If he/she gets a wardrobe and a refrigerator, he/she will be dissatisfied that there is not a damn room to put them in, so give him/her a room or apartment, because everything he/she gets from you will be spoiled. If you stop here and don't give anything, then you are a bastard. And I could go through the list of claims until we get to the house, car, etc.

Yes, but there is a sort of leader who is aware of this process and reverses it. He knows that you are the most peaceful, formable, and manipulative if you have nothing. He deprives you of your wealth, your health and your brain. You exist in a vegetative state that can be handled at a mass level. Your brain is filled with silly things, but you don't have to worry about it anymore. You will be dried up and become a zombie. There are only three things that can turn around this planning. Time, because nobody and nothing is eternal, and consciousness. The third and the most important is: God. The timing is in His hands.

وَمَثَلُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا كَمَثَلِ الَّذِي يَنْعِقُ بِمَا لَا يَسْمَعُ إِلَّا دُعَاءَ وَنِدَاءَ صُمُّكُمْ عُمِّي فَهُمْ
لَا يَعْقِلُونَ (١٧١)

The parable of those who reject Faith is as if one were to shout Like a goat-herd, to things that listen to nothing but calls and cries: Deaf, dumb, and blind, they are void of wisdom. (Quran 2:171)

Consciousness is what some revolutionaries call awakening, but let's stay at the concept of consciousness. If causes become conscious, the thoughts of those who exist in the same misery meet along a grid structure. I call it a grid structure because it is not shaped by ideologies, religions, principles, but by the common destiny. It is the common destiny that awakens one's own background of thought and puts into one common box the similar teachings from Mohammed, Jesus, Marx and vitalize liberal or even local traditions. Suddenly, different backgrounds of thoughts will be not matter anymore, but a common destiny will select people. Therefore, these thoughts are considered by the authorities to be extreme, radical and dangerous to all well-thinking people. However, we do not know the definition of a well-thinking person. We just know we are not them, because that's what communication is all about. This is how we will become outcast in a country, a continent, or even across the globe, even though we are the ones who have been robbed and forced into slavery even on a mental level.

And when consciousness crosses the threshold of becoming dangerous for a power, or even many powers, the wise counsel is gathered together, then they sit down and call for reconciliation. Leaders

of Muslims, Christians, left and right thinkers, followers of Gandhi, Martin Luther King, climbers, bike riders, breeders of dogs and anyone who can calm the enraged masses are called together. They want to influence the consciousness by suddenly taken quotations from Mohammed, Jesus, Marx and from whatever other philosophers, but they never change the quality of life! Being left as shit as it was, but it is a clever misery. The man wants to establish an artificial spirituality in the misery. How did I start the article? With the misery in Africa, which has a soul, so it is calm. African misery is the pattern what must be established.

While we are arguing about principles regarding the necessity of changes or how to wash the brains, the point disappears. There are tensions between poor, disposed masses and a narrow but very rich people. It doesn't matter which system of principles we touch, this state, if it is not proclaimed by the traitors of these principles, is shit and will be upset. The solution is not conciliatory negotiation, cleverness, but something completely different.

وَإِذْ يَعِدُكُمُ اللَّهُ إِحْدَى الطَّائِفَتَيْنِ أَنَّهَا لَكُمْ وَتَوَدُّونَ أَنَّ غَيْرَ ذَاتِ الشُّوْكَةِ تَكُونُ لَكُمْ
وَيُرِيدُ اللَّهُ أَنْ يُحِقَّ الْحَقَّ بِكَلِمَاتِهِ وَيَقْطَعَ دَابِرَ الْكَافِرِينَ ﴿٧﴾

Behold! Allah promised you one of the two (enemy) parties, that it should be yours: Ye wished that the one unarmed should be yours, but Allah willed to justify the Truth according to His words and to cut off the roots of the Unbelievers;- (Quran 8:7)

Just before Badr there were two alternatives before the Muslims in Madinah to save themselves from being overwhelmed by the Makkan Quraish with all their resources from the rich Syrian trade. - One, which had least danger for the time being, and also promised much booty, was to fall upon the Quraish caravan returning from Syria to Makkah richly laden, and led by Abu Sufyan with only 40 men unarmed. From a worldly point of view this was the safest and most lucrative course. - The other alternative, was to leave the booty out boldly against the well-armed and well-equipped Quraish army of 1,000 men coming from Makkah. The Muslims had no more than 300 men, ill-armed, to oppose this force. But if they could defeat it, it would shake the selfish autocracy which was in possession of Makkah. By Allah's help they won a splendid victory, and the standard of Truth was established, never to be lowered again.

لِيُحِقَّ الْحَقَّ وَيُبْطِلَ الْبَاطِلَ وَلَوْ كَرِهَ الْمُجْرِمُونَ ﴿٨﴾

That He might justify Truth and prove Falsehood false, distasteful though it be to those in guilt. (Quran 8:8)



ONCE UPON A TIME THE TERROR WILL COME FROM TIBET

In vain I spend a life proving that Islam is a belief of peace and reconciliation, completely superfluous. People never believe anyone who knows Scripture, but they create an image according to the particular belief is "made consumable" and published at a given time. The large masses do not read, search, or doubt. They accept interpretations from either sheikhs or the media and form an image based on them. The Scripture is out of the question!

Today the interest is to be presented Islam as bloody and brutal. If the media gets its platform, it will be presented as bloody and brutal with the appropriate series of images, news, no matter how I argue against that. Another day, if the interest will be to introduce Islam as fashion, its revelations will be put in the mouths of selected people who are allowed to play the role of the "good", then it becomes a fashion.

Keeping people in fear has many purposes. Forced defense investments, loan disbursements, military operations, seizures on regions, threats to surrounding countries, testing new techniques by proxy wars, demonstration of strength, etc. Today we are the bad guys, even though we quote lines from the Quran that call for peace.

A friend of mine drew my attention to the beautiful and noble thoughts of Buddhism. It is spreading in the East. I don't argue, I agree. But nobody is interested in nice and noble thoughts, believe me. I am not targeting the role of Buddhists in Myanmar against Rohingya Muslims. There is an absolutely different issue in my mind. I am confident about the peace of Buddhism. But suppose, if time comes when China's interest will be to involve Buddhism or the Dalai Lama as a major negative player in politics, then China will do it. In that case, a group of Buddhist monks in a Shaolin dress will blow up part of the Great Wall of China and the war against the Buddhist terrorism will be declared immediately. The Chinese military will take a preventive strike against Tibet, occupies its posts and ensures that the sources of many rivers in the Himalayas, the largest of them, the Indus, Brahmaputra, Ganges and Irrawaddy, will go under Chinese control. And here it is! Just with a little story of Buddhist terrorism, the lives of several countries will depend on a great superpower. Who then will be interested whether Buddhism is peaceful or militant? Who will read and search it? Certainly, there will be true monks who profess the teachings of Buddha, but there will be paid "artificial" monks who will be involved in "making the Buddhist terror." From that point, everything depends on communication and we can throw away our millennial writings. The masses do not need Scripture, but a circus. And they get it.

The same is true with Islam. If the Arab oil runs out, peace suddenly breaks out in the Middle East, and there is no more interest in creating chaos, playing role of savior and making people to live in conflict between each other, then it will be suddenly found out that there is no more peaceful thing in this world than Islam and come on! There will be such a Hollywood blockbuster in which the majority of positive roles assigned will be Muslim. But by then we'll be hunting for pearls in the seas and loading camels for desert trips because not even a drop of oil will be left under our countries.

ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ الْحَقُّ وَأَنَّ مَا يَدْعُونَ مِنْ دُونِهِ الْبَاطِلُ وَأَنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ الْعَلِيُّ الْكَبِيرُ
(۳۰)

That is because Allah is the (only) Reality, and because whatever else they invoke besides Him is Falsehood; and because Allah,- He is the Most High, Most Great. (Quran 31:30)



PEAS OF GREGOR MENDEL KNOW EXACTLY WHAT THE WORLD IS LIKE

My intention is not to write a scientific thesis on genetics, so I try to convey the idea the simplest way. Gregor Mendel (1822-1884) founded the science of modern genetics. He was a monk who planted peas in the courtyard of the monastery. All varieties, green and yellow, with smooth and wrinkled surface. He cross-fertilized the different breeds and cross-fertilized the offspring as well. He continued the experiment for several generations and found that there are some traits that are highly powerful, repressing other similar traits. These are the dominant features. Such was e.g. the green color. If he crossed green peas with yellow, then all peas became all green in the first generation. On the other hand, there are latent traits that are encoded in peas but do not come into effect because they are suppressed by the dominant ones. That was the yellow color. These are called recessive traits. Well, but only the first generation behaves like this. In the second, yellow peas appeared then in the later generations more yellow and in proportion fewer green peas were born.

Life is the same. Let's call the dominance as noise, emptiness. The recessive feature is the calm and silent essence. If they meet, dominance will prevail in the short term. But the long run is different. The dominant cannot maintain its superiority without content. In the short term one can whip up populist slogans, demonstrate strength, but those will burst in the long run. Real values and their contents will appear and become determining force without raising people's attention, making

somersaults, or demonstrating strength. Because Allah in the creation conceals the examples to people who comprehend them.

إِنَّ فِي خَلْقِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَاخْتِلَافِ اللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ لآيَاتٍ لِأُولِي الْأَبْصَارِ

(١٩٠)

Behold! in the creation of the heavens and the earth, and the alternation of night and day,- there are indeed Signs for men of understanding,- (Quran 3:190)

Creation around us gives the answer how we organize our lives. There are ready-made recipes, we don't have to guess anything, we just have to recognize the regularities. There are thousands of messages in an anthill. If we pass by blindly, the anthill will obviously say nothing. Rather, we turn our attention where we hear a roar filled up with emptiness. To comprehend the emptiness doesn't need too much effort, and the roar is easy to hear. And if our minds are going to be selected in this direction then, according to the rules of Gregor Mendel, we shall finally transform ourselves to a garbage of genetics.

We can also see, when the power feels some weakening, suddenly a sort of dominance is demonstrated. Never content is demonstrated that time! The sudden use of a roar is always a sign of weakness.

I have previously written about al-Ri'a, a form of idolatry, self-admiring, attention-grabbing behavior, attitudinizing. Many suffer from this disease. This is a sin in Islam. The desire to perform, microphone-fever, superiority on others, pushing one's own opinion by all means even if it is not coupled with knowledge. You're familiar with that, aren't you? We can play the game titled Higher Ranking, but on the base of what values should I give respect for someone? Stupidity, silliness is not a set of value for me.

Struggle for rights, protests, strength demonstrations, empty slogans? It makes me smile. If you really represent value, you don't have to demonstrate it. Why do you unveil yourself before a worthless one who wants your destruction? Have you seen that gravity claims its legalization by law? No matter there is a law about it or not, it works. And gravity is shitting at what we do and it smiles at our petty attempts. I believe that Allah (SWT) looks at our attempts the same way. We are still in the dominant phase. We have not reached the generation of recessive genes, but we will reach there. People of Moses had to roam the desert for 40 years, so that the generation of dominant noises would die and Canaan open for those who had recessive content.

Experiment of Gregor Mendel also shows that real power never exists where you see it. Believe, that even real values aren't where you see them. Where too many of your senses are involved to persuade you, your brain is always left out! If there is too much color, cavalcade, sound effect, sensual elements, tears, emotions, then there is trouble! If I want to prevent someone to fall into a pit there is no need to emphasize it by using means like that. It's enough: hey Steve, don't go there because there's a pit and you fall in! If a choir is singing, a drum solo is heard, and an orator is speaking while emotionally tearing, then the attention of Steve is drawn away and finally he will fall into the pit!





PEOPLE CANNOT BE MANIPULATED BY AFTERLIFE PROMISES

I believe in the Afterlife and the Last Judgement, but I do not believe that masses today can be manipulated in the long term with the promise of the Afterlife. Sure, there are groups that can be radicalized and can be driven to commit all kinds of crazy actions due to their decadent social status, their impoverishment, especially when they are externally imposed. But I do not think it is probable that with the promise of Afterlife, people would massively ignore their entire worldly prosperity, as was fully accepted in the Middle Ages. But we can find several examples about that even in the recent days.

Internet works, young people hang on that and the contents of their messages and views are getting closer. Whoever has nothing to say about this world will not be viable. Even secular systems have an interest in maintaining an image of the Afterlife for the masses because it is better for them if people do not demand justice for sinners in this world after they have been looted. It's weird, but we get here. The churches are partners for that. Not Christians and Muslims who will maintain the idealized doctrines of the Afterlife, but our looters! They know our Scriptures better than us. The time will come when all phases of the apocalypse will be played for us while selling us the Armageddon survival packs. We're only going to hear our clown sheikhs supporting the sale.

Materialization is a perfectly normal process, even if we maintain our spiritual world where we sometimes escape as an uninhabited island to refresh and survive. We materialize because there are no significant issues and emblematic personalities. There is nothing and nobody deserving sacrifice. There are no significant leaders and the present ones have no amazing concepts. There are just exciting issues which are blown up with communication that pop up prematurely. On the negative side, due to the many scams, trust has been lost, people have become tired, turned inward, and they deal with their own problems. Meanwhile, social problems are accumulating. I am not going to list them up. Plenty.

If Allah has a plan, and He always has, then in such a period of time all that He has taught us in economic, social terms could come in handy. Of course, that was long time ago. Our orators of today make us remember that period then they say Allahu Akbar, however they have no secular knowledge, no economic or other qualifications.

I do not see hope in them, but in our children and those who have not yet been born. We are a generation with prejudices and we will die with our prejudices anyway. I hope our children and grandchildren no longer see the color of skin and affiliation, but will reconcile their thoughts. When I was young I did not go to a mosque to learn Arabic, but I went out with my Arab friends to have a fun. In these places, it turned out that the same thing was causing joy and happiness for us. That's how language, then culture, and finally religion stuck to me. It was not a sacred life that led me to the book of Allah, but an easy life! I have never been a saint, nor am I, nor will I be.

If there is no issue, if there is no leader whom I can support, why am I here and why am I writing? I'm here for you, for the reader, for the common man. You are the pledge of the future; you are launching the next generation and you will have grandchildren. It is a pleasure for me to give you something to read daily. I cannot speak to leaders because with very few exceptions, they came to power through the deception of masses (communication) or the exertion of pressure, thus not following the rules of Allah. Teaching at this level is useless. The law of money over the assets and not the law of Allah over money keeps them in power. I do not speak to churches either, because

they are the children of power. Collapsing institutions where millennial lies still keep their structure together, but it is getting harder for them to come up with new, credible teachings. Of course, there are always conscientious, honest priests, church figures.

Once everything gets old, becomes boring, like a lasting power that cannot renew itself. When I feel that I am not able to fulfill this mission, I will finish it, too.

There are also positive trends. The Islamic world is investing heavily in establishing new universities, developing educational and research institutions. There will be a sharp change of generation with a quality leap. The new generation can no longer be fed with all stupidity. A matter of time and our highly educated Europe will be part of the world's cultural heritage, because it's worldview still follows a Lehar operetta rather than reality. And I do not see the future of Central and Eastern Europe. Poverty, flow of lies, and only for few are given the chance for quality education. Children are starving on mass level, they have limited physical and cerebral abilities, and this is not due to their genetic capabilities but to the result of misery. Socializing massively in this situation means carrying a timed bomb with us. And no one is paying attention about that. Now let's compare our vision on future with those whom we look down with our supremacy and humiliate in the Middle East. Do not concentrate on "migrants", but on those whom are invested and trained in large numbers. They will have the future and the crowds in their hands. The crowds then will be led by institutions of professionalism and not by "democracy". The question is: what Islamic teaching will the new generation follow? I'm not thinking about preaches going on in mosques because I don't see a change there. At the level of educated people, it is important what attitude will be followed regarding the system of acquisition and distribution, the operation of money, and what role will get the order of divine legitimacy in the law-making processes and justice. That's the point. They need contemporary interpretations of Sunnah, Sharia, Earthly and Afterlife images without flying angels and other bullshit. You will misunderstand me again. I do not deny the existence of angels merely I am not partner in their middle or ancient portrayal.

So, the subject of today is the Afterlife, what we don't know. The only thing we know about it, what Allah (SWT) teaches us. But this Afterlife is not only a promised future after the injustices that have been experienced during the life, but is linked to the possibility of the worldly prosperity. Behold:

وَابْتَغِ فِيمَا آتَاكَ اللَّهُ الدَّارَ الْآخِرَةَ وَلَا تَنْسَ نَصِيبَكَ مِنَ الدُّنْيَا وَأَحْسِنَ كَمَا أَحْسَنَ اللَّهُ إِلَيْكَ وَلَا تَبْغِ الْفُسَادَ فِي الْأَرْضِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ الْمُفْسِدِينَ ﴿٧٧﴾

"But seek, with the (wealth) which Allah has bestowed on thee, the Home of the Hereafter, nor forget thy portion in this world: but do thou good, as Allah has been good to thee, and seek not (occasions for) mischief in the land: for Allah loves not those who do mischief." (Quran 28:77)

That is, 'spend your wealth in charity and good works. It is Allah Who has given it to you, and you should spend it in Allah's cause. Nor should you forget the legitimate needs of this life, as misers do, and most people become misers who think too exclusively of their wealth'.

عَلَيْهِ اللَّهُ فَرَّقَ هَمَّهُ الدُّنْيَا كَانَتْ مَنْ سَلَّمَ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ ثَابِتٍ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَ
اللَّهُ جَمَعَ نَيْبَتَهُ الآخِرَةَ كَانَتْ وَمَنْ لَهُ كُتِبَ مَا إِلَّا الدُّنْيَا مِنْ يَأْتِهِ وَلَمْ عَيْنِيهِ بَيْنَ فَقْرَهُ وَجَعَلَ أَمْرَهُ
رَاعِمَةً وَهِيَ الدُّنْيَا وَأَتَتْهُ قَلْبِهِ فِي غِنَاهُ وَجَعَلَ أَمْرَهُ لَهُ
اي ن دل اب مهلا باب دهزلا باتك هجام نبا ن نس 4105

هجام نبا حي حص يف حي حص ثدح مل ا مك ح ةصال خ ي ناب ل ا ل ا ثدح مل ا 3329

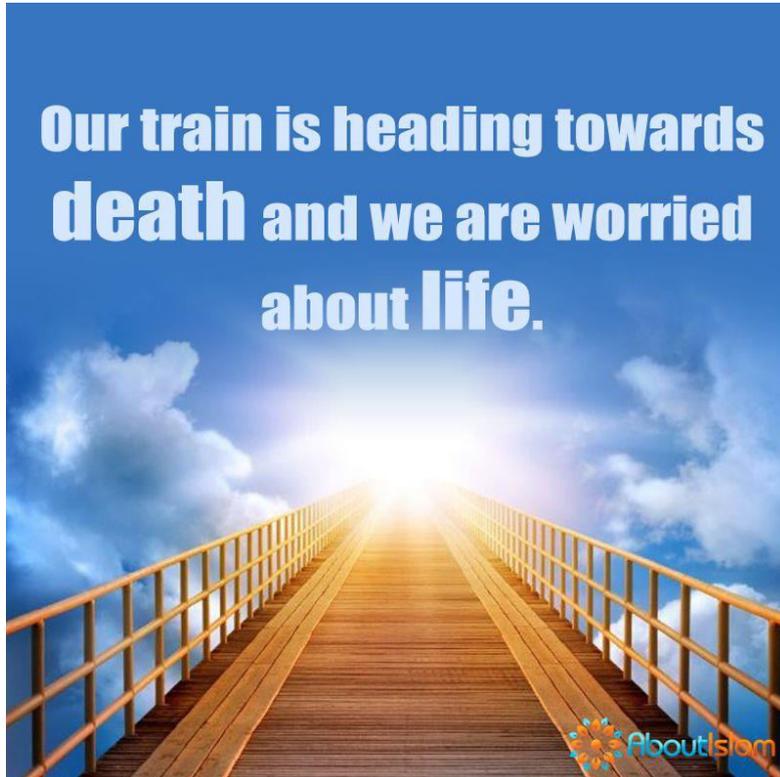
Zayd ibn Thabit reported: The Messenger of Allah, peace and blessings be upon him, said, "Whoever makes the world his most important matter, Allah will confound his affairs and make poverty appear before his eyes and he will not get anything from the world but what has been decreed for him. Whoever makes the Hereafter his most important matter, Allah will settle his affairs and make him content in his heart and the world will come to him although he does not want it."

Source: Sunan Ibn Mājah 4105

Grade: *Sahih* (authentic) according to Al-Albani

In this promised Afterlife is included your worldly prosperity that Allah will provide you if you are determined. How does Allah provide this? There are His laws and regulations! By following and enforcing them! Well? Are those not being respected? Then make sure that those are respected! If nothing else, teach and bring them to light. Especially for the offspring generation. Don't be stuck only by shouting Allahu Akbar! This is your task and it is the pledge of your Afterlife! No one will do miracle for you for nothing, not even Allah!

"Our train is heading towards death and we are worried about life"



PETROLEUM DOLLAR, EURO, THIRD WORLD WAR OR SOMETHING ELSE?

The petrodollar system originated in the early 1970s. President Richard Nixon and his Secretary of State, Henry Kissinger, feared that the abandonment of the international gold standard under the Bretton Woods arrangement (combined with a growing US trade deficit, and massive debt associated with the ongoing Vietnam War) would cause a decline in the relative global demand of the U.S. dollar. In a series of meetings, the United States — represented by then U.S. Secretary of State Henry Kissinger — and the Saudi royal family made an agreement. The United States would offer military protection for Saudi Arabia's oil fields, and in return the Saudis would price their oil sales exclusively in United States dollars (in other words, the Saudis were to refuse all other currencies, except the U.S. dollar, as payment for their oil exports).

By 1975, all of the oil-producing nations of OPEC had agreed to price their oil in dollars and to invest surplus oil proceeds in U.S. government debt securities in exchange for similar offers by the U.S. in 2000, Iraq converted all its oil transactions under the Oil for Food program to euros, even though the move was deemed by analysts to "fly in the face of financial logic", since it meant that Iraq would earn less interest on its oil revenues, which were held in a UN-monitored escrow account in New York. Also, the switch would create "cumbersome new administrative processes" because Baghdad decided to keep also its existing deposits in dollars, which meant that the oil-for-food program would maintain two accounts, one in dollars and one in euros.

After the U.S. invaded Iraq in 2003, Iraq returned the denomination of its oil sales to the US dollar, despite the greenback's then-fall in value.

The Government of the Islamic Republic of Iran ostensibly takes this theory as fact. As retaliation to this policy, which is seen by Tehran as "neoimperialism", Iran made an effort to create its own bourse, which started selling oil in gold, euros, dollars, and Japanese yen. In mid-2006 Venezuela indicated "support" of Iran's decision to offer global oil trade in the euro currency. Muammar Gaddafi of Libya had tried to implement the gold-for-oil plan in 2011 and the introduction of a Libyan gold dinar.

Over the years, multiple scholars expressed the view that the Iraq War was conducted to re-assert the dollar hegemony in the wake of Saddam Hussein's attempts to switch from petrodollar in the oil trade and to sell Iraqi oil in exchange for other currencies or commodities.

In this frame we have to put what has happened since September 2019. At that time, Iran destroyed the Saudi ARAMCO refinery at Abqaiq by a drone attack, resulting heavy damages in the Saudi oil exports, what lost more than one third of its revenues. The Saudis were puzzled by this attack and the subsequent American reactions. In vain they bought for hundreds of billions of dollars of US weapons, it did not help them, nor did the US respond. Indeed! The missing quantity of oil has pushed prices up in the market, which made the US pleased as an oil exporter. Since then the Saudis have followed a two-legged policy. They kept their alliance with the US, but negotiations were started with Iran under the curtain. President of Pakistan and the President of Iraq were asked to mediate. This is where the tangle begins.

If Tehran and Riyadh are settling their problems, then the role of Petro dollar will be in danger. The big American dream of trading every drop of oil in the world in dollars is already crumbling. Russia, China, India do not settle payments between themselves in dollars and Iran is involved, too. If the Saudis enter into any deal with Iran, it can cause trillions of dollars of losses in the settlement of dollar and within the institution of dollar itself. In January 2020, Qassem Suleiman was on a diplomatic mission. He would have had talks with the Iraqi Foreign Minister about settling Saudi

affairs. This failed with his murder. There was not a word in the communications about the real motivations, only the actions of Hezbollah, the Yemeni Houthis, a revolutionary guard were referred to. But it's all is nothing compared to the dollar.

Iran gave a military response and launched rockets to two military bases in Iraq. Human life was not in danger. The goal was to demonstrate the access to military objectives by missiles.

Iran did not threaten America with this attack, but US proxies in the region. It has proven that Iran is able to reach Saudi Arabia, the Arab Emirates and any US ally involved in oil export at any time who are shipping with their tankers through the Strait of Hormuz, where more than a third of the world's crude oil traffic passes. So, Iran can block the strait as well.

I do not want to sell the above info as a "political head broadener", but I'd rather to interpret a situation that is explained differently by politicians, security experts according to the command that they get from their center. So, there is nothing about a showdown between Islamic denominations, or about local wars that is waged for "justice". The time of leaders folding the medieval mantras of Islam is over. They are incapable of renewal. They merely provide an in-bred explanation, interpreting at 'village' level what is a world-scale event. Today there is no Palestinian case in itself or China or Venezuela and Iran. The events are intertwined and can no longer be explained by the truth of a narrow religious trend. For centuries there hasn't been renewed the attitude that the Prophet prescribed for us:

حَدَّثَنَا سُلَيْمَانُ بْنُ دَاوُدَ الْمَهْرِيُّ، أَخْبَرَنَا ابْنُ وَهْبٍ، أَخْبَرَنِي سَعِيدُ بْنُ أَبِي أَيُّوبَ، عَنْ شَرَّاحِيلَ بْنِ يَزِيدَ الْمَعَاوِرِيِّ، عَنْ أَبِي عُلْقَمَةَ، عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ، فِيمَا أَعْلَمُ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ " إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَبْعَثُ لِهَذِهِ الْأُمَّةِ عَلَى رَأْسِ كُلِّ مِائَةٍ سَنَةٍ مَنْ يُجَدِّدُ لَهَا دِينَهَا " . قَالَ أَبُو دَاوُدَ رَوَاهُ عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ شَرِيحِ الْإِسْكَندَرَانِيُّ لَمْ يَجْزُ بِهِ شَرَّاحِيلَ .

دكم : صحيح (الألباني)

Narrated Abu Hurayrah:

The Prophet (peace be upon him) said: Allah will raise for this community at the end of every hundred years the one who will renovate its religion for it.

Abu Dawud said: 'Abd al-Rahman bin Shurahil al-Iskandarani has also transmitted this tradition, but he did not exceed Shrahil.

Grade: Sahih (Al-Albani)

Reference: Sunan Abi Dawud 4291

The goal is to maintain the dollar and the current monetary system. The dollar is beginning to run out of the control of the financial interests, who are taking more and more fierce action. They are represented by Trump. And Putin is interested in breaking down the hegemony of dollar. Because of the dollar there was a Sino-American trade war and will be expected a European-American trade war, too. This is especially expected after BREXIT. No one in America wants to be the Euro a competitor to the dollar. This also explains the diverging assessments between America and Europe on the nuclear treaty with Iran.

First picture: Strait of Hormuz



PLANT A TREE

One day the mother told to her little boy. Here is this seed. If you plant it, water, care for, it will once become a huge tree, overshadowing with its foliage the entire yard, giving cool in summer heat, and housing birds. The little boy planted the seed and the next day told the news to his friends. Instead of enthusiasm, they just waved. Come on, how do you think that if the seed emerges, you will live till it becomes a huge tree? It takes very long time and anything can happen to you and the tree. You can move out from here and the tree can be cut before it grows a huge canopy. The boy was desperate and complained to his mother about what he had heard. How did you think, Mom, that I would be alive until it becomes a big tree? Do you want me to be fooled? No, said the mother. Listen, my son. The point is not what we get finally from the seed. The point is to give love and care. As long as we are able to do so, the seed will release its creative power and will evolve. We don't know what it will be like and how long we can see the little seedling, the branches, the foliage. We are not curious about the end result, but the process. It gives us feedback that it was worth investing our love and care.

We do not know what our children and disciples will become. What will be formed out of the seeds we have sown? The result doesn't matter what will be. What matters is that we started to bring them up with loving care. The one is a fool who wants to see the end of the road at the beginning of the road. Meanwhile, the goal is not to arrive, but to be on the road and enjoy every part of it. We cannot accompany every life, but we can witness, actively participate, and shape many stages of lives of people. These are the sections of the road that we walk together with others and we never know how long the common road will take, where will we turn to different directions.

What keeps together the tree and the little boy who planted the seed? Common experiences, love, care, need for one another, and life stages in development, growth, and fulfillment. The feeling that it was worth to spend every day with each other. This is what bonds people together, too. If this feeling does not develop, then the relationship is worthless to continue.

The symbolism of tree is present many times in spiritual messages.

The tree of immortality, the tree of knowledge, the tree of Zaqqum or the one of which feeds from good or bad. There are many numbers of messages while real trees surround us. All we notice is that we cut them out and put fire from them. We use them only for the purpose and do not notice the message. Life is poor if it is only utilitarian.

أَلَمْ تَرَ كَيْفَ ضَرَبَ اللَّهُ مَثَلًا كَلِمَةً طَيِّبَةً كَشَجَرَةٍ طَيِّبَةٍ أَصْلُهَا ثَابِتٌ وَفَرْعُهَا فِي السَّمَاءِ (٢٤)

Seest thou not how Allah sets forth a parable? - A goodly word like a goodly tree, whose root is firmly fixed, and its branches (reach) to the heavens,- of its Lord. So Allah sets forth parables for men, in order that they may receive admonition. (Quran 14:24)

"Goodly word" is usually interpreted as the Divine Word, the Divine Message, the True Religion. It may also be interpreted in a more general sense as a word of truth, a word of goodness or kindness, which follows from a true appreciation of Religion. For Religion includes our duty to Allah and our duty to man. The "evil word" is opposite to this: false religion, blasphemy, false speech, or preaching

or teaching unkindness and wrong-doing.

تُؤْتِي أُكْلَهَا كُلَّ حِينٍ بِإِذْنِ رَبِّهَا وَيَضْرِبُ اللَّهُ الْأَمْثَالَ لِلنَّاسِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَذَكَّرُونَ ﴿٢٥﴾

It brings forth its fruit at all times, by the leave of its Lord. So Allah sets forth parables for men, in order that they may receive admonition. (Quran 14:25)

وَمَثَلُ كَلِمَةٍ خَبِيثَةٍ كَشَجَرَةٍ خَبِيثَةٍ اجْتُثَّتْ مِنْ فَوْقِ الْأَرْضِ مَا لَهَا مِنْ قَرَارٍ ﴿٢٦﴾

And the parable of an evil Word is that of an evil tree: It is torn up by the root from the surface of the earth: it has no stability. (Quran 14:26)

And here it is! We have come to the figurative sense, where the good word is the seed from which a blessed tree sprouts out and the bad word is the opposite. Staying with our original parable, we may not live till the mature state of the tree, so we may not live till we see the fate of the doctrine which develops from the good word. We can do one thing. We can nurture the word with loving care, from which the thought springs out and pass the thought forward with loving care while it is flourishing, bringing many seeds that fall into fertile soil. Do not desire to live till the end, but give thanks to Allah for to live at beginning of a journey and to walk on a section of the road where you can take care of the life of a seed, sprout, seedling or tree.



PLANTS IN THE QURAN

Allah (SWT) mentions the following plants in the Qur'an:

1. Manna, *Alhagi maurorum* Medic. & *Tamarix mannifera* (Ehrenb.) Bunge المَنَّان (Mann)



2. Date-palm, *Phoenix dactylifera* Linn نَخْل (Nakhl)



3. Olive, *Olea europaea* Linn الزيتون (Zaitun)



4. Grape, *Vitis vinifera* Linn. عنب ('Inab)



5. Pomegranate, *Punica granatum* Linn. رمان (Rumman)



6. Fig, *Ficus carica* Linn. تين (Teen)



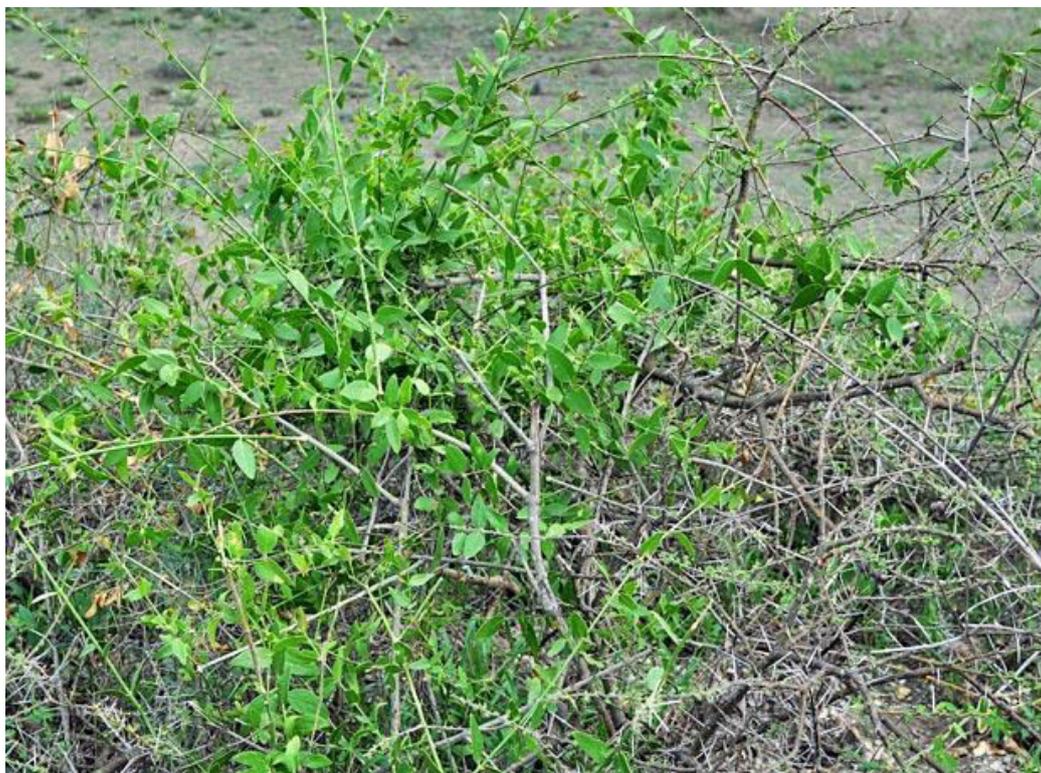
7. Cedar /Lote-tree, *Cedrus libani* Loud./ *Ziziphus spina-christi* سدرة (Sidrah)



8. Tamarisk, *Tamarix aphylla* (L.) Karst. اثل (Athl)



9. Tooth Brush tree, *Salvadora persica* Linn. خمط (Khamt)



10. Henna/Camphor, *Lawsonia inermis* Linn./*Cinnamomum camphora* (Linn.) Nees & Eberm. /
Dryobalanops aromatica Gaertn. f. كافور (Kafur)



11. Ginger, *Zingiber officinale* Rosc زنجبیل (Zanjabil)



12. Lentil, *Lens culinaris* Medic عدس (Adas)



13. Onion, *Allium cepa* Linn. بصل (Basal)



14. Garlic, *Allium sativum* Linn. ثوم (Thoum)



15. Cucumber, *Cucumis melo* var. *utilissimus* Duthia & Fuller قثاء (Qitha)



16. Acacia, *Acacia seyal* Linn. ط ل ح (Talḥ)



17. Gourd, *Lagenaria siceraria* Standl. ي ق ط ين (Yaktin)



18. Mustard, *Brassica nigra* Koch خردل (Khardal)



19. Sweet Basil, *Ocimum basilicum* Linn. الريحان (Raihan)



20. Euphorbia, *Euphorbia resinifera* Berg. الزقوم (Zaqqum)



21. Bitter Thorn, not identified, ضريع (Dhari)



22. Blessed Tree, not identified, طوبى (Tuba)



PULPIT AND REALITY IN THE TIME OF THE CORONAVIRUS

I look at the many disgusting figures who, clinging to the Koran or the Bible in their hands are spreading the word. Meanwhile, more and more people are unable to heat, annoying themselves what to give their child to eat. People don't even watch TV because those are completely useless, as today the mobile telephone replaces everything. The news is available on it and if the kid is crying, you can give it to him/her to watch the tales. These Martians all think that they have to push themselves into a character-space and spread their teachings coming from the past instead of bread and wood. My eyes were itching so far by so many church junk-dumps, but now, especially during the coronavirus it is itching even more. Emotions are heightened, there is a panic mood, and those who have interests take advantage out of it. It's the theme everywhere, the fright, the dread, the buying fever overwhelmed the families, at least in places where still remained a little money to buy. Let me state in advance: the coronavirus is a reality and a serious matter. Disciplined behavior that is followed at individual level is more important than any other official measure. But let's look at the other consequences of the present state. Some of the weak participants in the economy, small

shops, commercial units, service providers are being bankrupted and replaced by those who have reserves, who are engaged in a variety of activities, are in strong capital environment, and so on. And the administration can play its role, writing, directing, and performing a drama in which an emergency arises then comes a savior who arranges everything and rescues. Often the trouble must also be produced in order to have a reason to rescue the people from. In this way, even a weak power can prove its strength and effectiveness. Moreover, the problem can be alliable with migrants and foreigners, so the negative campaign based on migration gets a new meaning. I do not deny that, if I look at it objectively, there is a truth in this statement, but not in the context as the drama is performed for us according to the actual political interests.

And now, let us scan our Muslims in Austria, Germany, where they occur on mass level. At this very time when they should not just show their Islam at hijab and beard level and could demonstrate what a true Muslim attitude is, they are buying hysterically everything, leaving the stores empty. Is this the fate that we have to endure? Is that the inner peace what should reflect out of us? Is our duty and part of our covenant with Allah to illustrate that peace as an example? Is this the virtue of which the noblest practitioners stand at Allah's face ahead? Who are you?

Now show what the regular washing, use of right and left hand, discipline is worth for!

Religiously it is forbidden to overbuy or stock up goods! Would you deny the providence of Allah from others? If so, there shall be those who get surplus, and others who get nothing. Our rule is different! If you buy up goods and distribute them to those who cannot participate in purchasing, you are doing the right thing, but that is not the case. The goods will be accumulated in your warehouses and most of it will spoil. You're wasting what could help others. This is a sin! And what is this fear of death? Are you not going to die once? Or do you have a contract for eternal life? Death is certain, life is not.

أَيْنَمَا تَكُونُوا يُدْرِكُكُمُ الْمَوْتُ وَلَوْ كُنْتُمْ فِي بُرُوجٍ مُّشِيدَةٍ وَإِنْ تُصِبْهُمْ حَسَنَةٌ يَقُولُوا هَذِهِ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ وَإِنْ تُصِبْهُمْ سَيِّئَةٌ يَقُولُوا هَذِهِ مِنْ عِنْدِكَ قُلْ كُلٌّ مِّنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ فَمَا لَهُمْ لَئِنْ
الْقَوْمَ لَا يَكَادُونَ يَفْقَهُونَ حَدِيثًا (٧٨)

"Wherever ye are, death will find you out, even if ye are in towers built up strong and high!" If some good befalls them, they say, "This is from Allah.; but if evil, they say, "This is from thee" (O Prophet). Say: "All things are from Allah." But what hath come to these people, that they fail to understand a single fact? (Quran 4:28)

It will be what it should be and you cannot influence it. Maybe only with discipline, with the rules of hygiene and health that apply to you.

And now a few words about the positive effects of the coronavirus, that can we thank for it?

Thank you for finally seeing the real face, ego, character of people.

Thank you for seeing which employer fires the employees and transfers them to the social welfare system of the state in order to avoid financial damages.

Thank you for seeing the human policies of multinational companies, their mass layoffs, their money rescuing.

Thank you for seeing what the health system can do for us.

Thank you for making it clear what the state is capable of, and its inability to act within legal frameworks if it is not complemented by appropriate human attitudes.

Thank you for seeing who we are in the reality, to what extent are we prepared for the trials spiritually and physically.

Thank you for seeing that we are nothing and you, Lord, with the smallest of your creatures, are capable of provoking this panic, the sense of the end of the world that we could be overcome with faith and self-control. Amen.



SABRI KOCI

I remember Sheikh Hafiz Sabri Koci (1921-2004) Grand Mufti of Albania in the 90's. I met him in Istanbul in an Islamic Conference on the Balkan crisis in 1993. The Muslim leaders of Balkan and some observers from Islamic countries were present. I met in this occasion with Recep Tayyeb Erdogan who was actually the major of Istanbul.

I heard in this conference speeches what differed in emotion and content depending on the characters of the speakers. Mufti of Sanjak from Montenegro was the most emotional one. As a young stallion he declared Jihad against Serbs and the whole world. His speech touched the young

listeners due to its heat. The old people were just sitting. Sabri Koci that time was in his 70's. He took his turn and said: "Leadership needs two things. First is braveness and the other is wisdom. Hereby we heard the voice of braveness." This was the comment from the old Sabri Koci who spent 23 in prison during the time of the most anti-human communist regime of Enverhodja. As the case with Nelson Mandela, jail formed his character humanistic and wise.

At that time, I lived in the space between Mufti of Sanjak and the old Sabri Koci, however today my balance went toward the latter one. We are not so much in number who think like the old Mufti. I can see the posted articles and videos on websites what recall me back the voice of the young titan.

Then Balkan war came what showed me the value of these young titans. They were like shits. They become dust and history pulls them down on the toilet. Mosques were full of this kind of Jihad declarers and as a result, mosques were blasted down. Since then I feel to vomit when I think of the internal atmosphere of that mosques. Imams with big face push their identity on the audience who are fed up with listening them however they are hypocrites as well so they must sit and should express how much are they interested in the speeches. Every imam is a mosque and every mosque is a prestige which means identity. Mosques pretend brotherhood between themselves however their imams and communities would drown each other in a spoon of water. Going upside in the hierarchy wrath increases and at the end of the day regions and lands where Muslim live create hostile mass of sects instead of being a peaceful Umma. Why is it all? It is because Satan settled inside their heart identity and prestige. For politicians it is a Paradise what they can manipulate! For a Muslim doesn't allowed to have identity! Even Mohammed (peace be upon him) didn't have it. In Islam we have only taqwa (humbleness, piety, service, virtue) what excludes the existence of identity and prestige. Our Prophet (peace be upon him) said:

بِإِلَهِ تَقْوَىٰ إِلَّا أَسْوَدَ وَابٍ يُّضِبُ بَيْنَ وَلَا أَعْجَمِي عَلَىٰ عَرَبِيٍّ بَيْنَ فَرْقٍ لَا

„There is no Arab superior on Non-Arab and not White on Black except in terms of piety.”
Only our virtue, piety can make up our values between ourselves and not the pride and boastfulness what can destroy our heart.

Here you are the difference between the pride and prestige of Mufti of Sanjak and the wise Sabri Koci.

I don't visit mosques since that time. Maybe I am wrong. Allah is the only One who can judge me. I don't wish to see a community who consider itself superior over others, who declare Jihad, where enemies are created, where emotions prevail content, where the aim is to reach to catharsis in order to strengthen the prestige of some individuals who refer to one and half billion Muslims.

I don't visit mosques, too, because I don't want to listen stupid subjects which are raised by Muslimas who were asking questions on Islam a year ago however they have become PhD-s of Islam after they got married with some Arabs. I am not able to argue with them because my researches, studies and four decades of my Islamic being cannot compete with the wisecracks of Ahmed or Yusuf.

So, I remain with my web which is my mosque where everybody can read me or make comments no matter, she/he is Muslim or not. It is how it worked at the time of Mohammed (peace be upon him). Mohammed (peace be upon him) was born in a particular circumstance and he didn't make the circumstance to be subject of his faith! We all were born in particular circumstances. If we make up

these circumstances to be the subject of faith I run away from this bullshit. I need those teachings what were revealed to Abraham and Mohammed (peace be upon them) what the old Sabri Koci made us remind.

(on the picture Sabri Koci with mother Theresa)



SECULAR KNOWLEDGE WITH EGO AND ELUSIVE KNOWLEDGE WITHOUT EGO

Once upon a time there lived in Basra an old man whose only occupation was caring for and loving his only son who was a handsome young man. The old man invested all his money on his son's education. The young man went away for a few years and acquired an education at a well-known university under the great scholars of that age.

The day had arrived for the son to return from his studies and the old man waited at the door for his son. When the son came and met his father, the old man looked into his eyes and felt great disappointment. "What have you learnt my son?" he asked, "I have learnt everything there was to be

learnt, father", he said. "But have you learnt what cannot be taught?" asked the father. "Go, my son and learn what cannot be taught", said the old man.

The young man went back to his master and asked him to teach him what cannot be taught.

"Go away to the mountains with these four hundred sheep and come back when they are one thousand", said the master.

The young man went to the mountains and became a shepherd. There for the first time he encountered a silence. He had no one to talk to. The sheep did not understand his language. In his desperation, he would talk to them but they would look back at him as if to say he was stupid. Slowly but surely, he began to forget all his worldly knowledge, his ego, his pride and he became quite like the sheep and great wisdom and humility came to him.

At the end of two years when the number of sheep had grown to one thousand, he returned to his master and fell on his feet. "Now you have learnt what cannot be taught," said the master.

It is interesting to note that the prophets of Allah Taala (Alayhimus salaam) at some time in their lives, generally before mission, tended to sheep, and other such animals.

Worldly knowledge makes us complacent, which drives us into false feelings. With the knowledge that man has discovered we can only possess the treasures of the human's world, but the real world holds far more secrets. The parable of the boy with the sheep recalls the story of Moses, who despite gaining the earthly knowledge of his age in the court of Pharaoh, it was not enough for Allah (SWT) to entrust him the mission. For decades, he had to live in exile, banished from the palace among the Median people, where he took care of the flock of Jethro like the boy. Then he had to pass trials, let's remember his meeting with Khidhr.

وَإِذْ قَالَ مُوسَى لِفَتَاهُ لَا أَبْرَحُ حَتَّى أَبْلُغَ مَجْمَعَ الْبَحْرَيْنِ أَوْ أَمْضِيَ حُقُبًا ﴿٦٠﴾

Behold, Moses said to his attendant, "I will not give up until I reach the junction of the two seas or (until) I spend years and years in travel." (Quran 18:60)

This episode in the story of Moses is meant to illustrate four points. 1. Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians. Even so that wisdom did not comprehend everything, even as the whole stock of the knowledge of the present day, in the sciences and the arts, and in literature, (if it could be supposed to be gathered in one individual), does not include all knowledge. Divine knowledge, as far as man is concerned, is unlimited. Even after Moses received his divine mission, his knowledge was not so perfect that it could not receive further additions. 2. Constant effort is necessary to keep our knowledge square with the march of time, and such effort Moses is shown to be making. 3. The mysterious man he meets (18:65), to whom Tradition assigns the name of Khidhr (literally, Green), is the type of that knowledge which is ever in contact with life as it is actually lived. 4. There are paradoxes in life; apparent loss may be real gain; apparent cruelty may be real mercy; returning good for evil may really be justice and not generosity (18:79-82). Allah's wisdom transcends all human calculation.

Worldly knowledge matures when we realize how small we are? How little we can compete with the Creator's knowledge? I am not talking about self-esteem, but about the power of the ego. Because self-esteem must exist. Yes, I have to respect in myself what I have achieved and others have to respect it, too. But I should not believe for a minute that my achievement is more than any product in the creation. That is why one has to go out into the nature and identify him/herself with it. If we live our lives within a man-made institution called society, we will have false ideas about our place in the world. Our real place is revealed in the real world. We need to discover ourselves there, too.

Many hurries through life without even tasting it. They take it as an obligation or a form of fulfillment of duties. They are in constant competition within themselves, as they reach a goal, a new goal is born. They have no time, they are in a hurry, because when they have achieved something, a new object flies in their minds, but it is always a material, worldly object. Getting one more thing, creating another project, gaining more income. Then the hour of death comes and they are disappointed to realize that they had got everything except one: life.

I was discussing with a friend of mine how to move forward in life. He is well-to-do businessman and wanted to invest in a new project. He was beyond feasibility studies, calculations. He also saw the struggle what he has to invest in order to overcome the human incomprehension surrounding him. Finally, he realized that he hadn't thought of something. His life. To sit down with a fishing rod on the riverside and dive with his life into the nature. As we get older, this aspect becomes more and more important. It is a pity that not this need what we start our careers with.

At young age we compete how to absorb more nutrients while we get at old age and we do not know how to get rid of poisons.





SHALL WE EAT THE RECIPE OR WE MAKE FOOD BASED ON IT?

If you go to a party, you get some nice food usually. Maybe you like one of them and you ask for its recipe in order to prepare it at home. This is quite normal. It would be strange if nothing is offered for you in the party then the host would say: "We have no food but we distribute nice recipes between our guests. Go home and prepare them". It is not funny at all because this is the way how many propagates Islam! Empty tattles, arguments, Islam so and so. No matter how logic the words are but without convincing life patterns words don't worth so much. Instead of giving tasty strawberry cake we offer spoiled sup with meat of carrion while we argue it is the most palatable food, even God prescribed it as a blessing from Him. However, God don't want to see and feel the smell of the thing what we give, I suppose.

If I read a Muslim website, I find boring Quranic recitations, prayers, pilgrimages, so everything what shows the surface. Who will be touched? Excuse me for saying, but even parrots can be trained for Quranic recitation and they would comprehend it on the same level as those who read it brainless. And what do I have to do with people's prayer? Why does this image mean a lot for me? This is a private issue! My worship is my private sphere and nobody should take pictures of it! Sure, it is amazing how Muslims establish congregational prayer disciplined and in harmony. However, it is a sort of Hollywood for me. In other words, it is Da'wa (propagation) based on emotional effects. I don't think that any of the Prophets would have done like that. Or is this the pattern? Is this the tasty strawberry cake? Worship represents essential element of Islam but what does it worth without appropriate life conduct?

لَقَدْ كَانَ لَكُمْ فِي رَسُولِ اللَّهِ أُسْوَةٌ حَسَنَةٌ لِّمَن كَانَ يَرْجُو اللَّهَ وَالْيَوْمَ الْآخِرَ وَذَكَرَ اللَّهَ

كثيرًا (٢١)

Ye have indeed in the Messenger of Allah a beautiful pattern (of conduct) for any one whose hope is in Allah and the Final Day, and who engages much in the Praise of Allah. (Quran 33:21)

Allah (SWT) obliged the Prophet (PBUH) to be a pattern. He didn't send him in order to spread gossips or overwhelm people by empty words! In the heroic age of Islam, faith was propagated by acts. Transactions of Muslim traders, innovations of scientists, book-based literacy on public level, society pattern with order, security, transparency were the reasons behind the popularity of Islam. Not the moonshine and printing Qurans in millions of copies were in the focus while printing houses have never edited other books!

You should notice: any place where Islam spread verbally it has remained on the level of words. However, in locations where people didn't understand Arabic, Islam has produced different qualities and structures. Malaysia and Indonesia are good examples.

Because of the above reasoning I download Muslim websites anxiously where top 10 sheikhs try to convince readers on the Truth of Islam. The big number of new converters makes me afraid. Yes, I am afraid as a Muslim! Because not the pattern but the strength of word effects! I can't see what we, Muslims do in order to prevent pollution, how we act against climatic changes, what do we invest for mankind as a whole and what sort of pattern we provide out of fashionable Hijab or nice beard style. If the superficial issues and words become permanent elements of Islam in the mind of the new converters or reverters, there will be a lot of work to do for Allah in order to turn people back to Faith of Abraham, the Straight One:

وَمَنْ أَحْسَنُ دِينًا مِّمَّنْ أَسْلَمَ وَجْهَهُ لِلَّهِ وَهُوَ مُحْسِنٌ وَاتَّبَعَ مِلَّةَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ حَنِيفًا وَاتَّخَذَ اللَّهُ
إِبْرَاهِيمَ خَلِيلًا (١٢٥)

Who can be better in religion than one who submits his whole self to Allah, does good, and follows the way of Abraham the true in Faith? For Allah did take Abraham for a friend. (Quran 4:125)

Abraham is distinguished in Muslim theology with the title of "Friend of Allah". This does not of course mean that he was anything more than a mortal. But his faith was pure and true, and his conduct was firm and righteous in all circumstances. He was the fountainhead of the present monotheistic tradition, the Patriarch of the prophetic line, and is revered alike by Jews, Christians and Muslims.

مَا كَانَ إِبْرَاهِيمُ يَهُودِيًّا وَلَا نَصْرَانِيًّا وَلَكِنْ كَانَ حَنِيفًا مُّسْلِمًا وَمَا كَانَ مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ
(٦٧)

Abraham was not a Jew nor yet a Christian; but he was true in Faith, and bowed his will to Allah's (Which is Islam), and he joined not gods with Allah. (Quran 3:67)

I hope everybody could read the above Quran verses it nicely! We, Muslims follow the Faith of Abraham, not Mohammed (PBUH)! Mohammed was the one who purified faith from deflections, distortions and restored it to the original, straight direction as Abraham followed it. Do new

converters know about this fact?



SULTAN MURAD AND THE PIOUS “DRUNKARD” AND “FORNICATOR”

Sultan Murad IV, the Sultan of the Ottoman Empire from 1623-1640, would often anonymously go into the midst of the people and see their state. One evening, he felt an uneasiness in himself and the urge to go out. He called for his head of security and out they went. They came to a busy vicinity, and found a man lying on the ground. The Sultan prodded him but he was dead and the people were going about their own business. Nobody seemed to care about the dead man lying on the ground.

The Sultan called upon the people. They didn't recognize him and asked him what he wanted. He said, "Why is this man lying dead on the ground and why does no one seem to care? Where is his family?"

They replied, "He is so and so, the drunkard and fornicator!"

The Sultan said, "Is he not from the Ummah of Muhammad (saw)? Now help me carry him to his house."

The people carried the dead man with the Sultan to his house and once they reached, they all left. The Sultan and his assistant remained. When the man's wife saw his dead body, she began weeping. She said to his dead body, "May Allah have mercy on you! O friend of Allah! I bear witness that you are from the pious ones."

The Sultan was bewildered. He said, "How is he from the pious ones when the people say such and such about him? So much so that no one even cared he was dead!"

She replied, "I was expecting that. My husband would go to the tavern every night and buy as much wine as he could. He would then bring it home and pour it all down the drain. He would then say, 'I saved the Muslims a little today.' He would then go to a prostitute, give her some money and tell her to close her door till the morning. He would then return home for a second time and say, 'Today, I saved a young woman and the youth of the believers from vice.'"

The people would see him buying wine and they would see him going to the prostitutes and they would consequently talk about him. One day I said to him, "When you die, there will be no one to bathe you, there will be no one to pray over you and there will be no one to bury you!"

He laughed and replied, "Don't fear, the Sultan of the believers, along with the pious ones shall pray over my body."

The Sultan began to cry. He said, "By Allah! He has said the truth, for I am Sultan Murad. Tomorrow we shall bathe him, pray over him and bury him."

And it so happened that the Sultan, the scholars, the pious people and the masses prayed over him. We judge people by what we see and what we hear from others. Only if we were to see what was concealed in their hearts, a secret between them and their Lord. If Allah knows, why does it matter who knows and who doesn't know?!

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اجْتَنِبُوا كَثِيرًا مِّنَ الظَّنِّ إِنَّ بَعْضَ الظَّنِّ إِثْمٌ وَلَا تَجَسَّسُوا وَلَا يَغْتَبَ بَعْضُكُم بَعْضًا أَيُحِبُّ أَحَدُكُمْ أَن يَأْكُلَ لَحْمَ أَخِيهِ مَيْتًا فَكَرِهْتُمُوهُ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَوَّابٌ رَّحِيمٌ ﴿١٢﴾

O ye who believe! Avoid suspicion as much (as possible): for suspicion in some cases is a sin: And spy not on each other behind their backs. Would any of you like to eat the flesh of his dead brother? Nay, ye would abhor it...But fear Allah. For Allah is Oft-Returning, Most Merciful. (Quran 49:12)

Most kinds of suspicion are baseless and to be avoided, and some are crimes in themselves: for they do cruel injustice to innocent men and women.

Spying, or enquiring too curiously into other people's affairs, means either idle curiosity, and is therefore futile, or suspicion carried a stage further, which almost amounts to sin.

Back-biting also is a brood of the same genus. It may be either futile but all the same mischievous, or it may be poisoned with malice, in which case it is a sin added to sin.

No one would like even to think of such an abomination as eating the flesh of his brother. But when the brother is dead, and the flesh is carrion, abomination is added to abomination. In the same way we are asked to refrain from hurting people's feelings when they are present; how much worse is it when we say things, true or false, when they are absent!





TEACHINGS WILL BE CEASED WHEN THEIR PROCLAIMERS BECOME SCULPTURES

Teachings will be ceased when their proclaimers become sculptures. Humans are lazy. It is easier to erect a monument for someone than to read and analyze the thoughts what made the person famous. So, the thoughts of person that way will not remain with us. However, the way how he wore his beard, cap or his firm stand as he has become a sculpture will remain forever.

Anyone who belongs to my generation remembers the costumes of our youth. Lenin cap, Lenin goatee and eyes looking towards the future. This is all what has remained from Lenin but nobody read his books. There was a dispute in a statue inauguration whether to what extent expresses comrade Lenin the objectives of the town. Well, destiny has reached all who has become an idol. In this aspect even Jesus has become victim, too. His portrayal absolutely follows a particular trend and is idealized. Sure, he couldn't be white skinned with blue eyes however we understand what is the motivation behind this communication.

Dear Muslim Brother, even you can be blamed a bit. Even if prohibition of representation or illustration exists, you do it. Even if you are not aware about it, but you do it. No matter there is no sculpture or picture about Mohammed (PBUH) you come out to the scene as if you were him! You

want to become his sculpture. You hide yourself behind the Sunnah arguing as this is the tradition of Mohammed (PBUH). Yes, tradition is important but if it fossilizes thinking as stone, it will become retracting force. Islam cannot be locked to the age and place of Mohammed (PBUH)! Even Mohammed didn't want like that. Don't imitate Mohammed but do according to his teachings. If you trim your beard the way he did or wear trousers with shortened legs it doesn't give you excuse for ignoring thinking. And there is another issue, too. Mohammed (PBUH) didn't ask you to follow him but he asked to follow his teachings. Don't make from him another Lenin! Because thought survive the time but idols never do! The essence of Islam is the thought and thinking.

Do you remember what Abu Bakr (may Allah be pleased with him) said after Mohammed (PBUH) died?

اللَّهُ يَعْْبُدُ كَانٌ وَمَنْ مَاتَ، قَدْ مُحَمَّدًا فَإِنَّ وَسَلَّمَ عَلَيْهِ اللَّهُ صَلَّى مُحَمَّدًا يَعْْبُدُ كَانٌ مَنْ أَلَا
يَمُوتُ لَا حَيُّ اللَّهُ فَإِنَّ

“Whoever amongst you worshipped Muhammad, then Muhammad is dead, but whoever worshipped Allah, Allah is alive and will never die.”

وَمَا مُحَمَّدٌ إِلَّا رَسُولٌ قَدْ خَلَتْ مِنْ قَبْلِهِ الرُّسُلُ أَفَإِنْ مَاتَ أَوْ قُتِلَ انْقَلَبْتُمْ عَلَى أَعْقَابِكُمْ
وَمَنْ يَنْقَلِبْ عَلَى عَقْبَيْهِ فَلَنْ يَضُرَّ اللَّهَ شَيْئًا وَسَيَجْزِي اللَّهُ الشَّاكِرِينَ ﴿١٤٤﴾

Muhammad is no more than an apostle: many Were the apostle that passed away before him. If he died or were slain, will ye then Turn back on your heels? If any did turn back on his heels, not the least harm will he do to Allah. but Allah (on the other hand) will swiftly reward those who (serve Him) with gratitude. (Quran 3:144)

This verse primarily applies to the battle of Uhud, in the course of which a cry was raised that the Messenger was slain. He had indeed been severely wounded, but Talha, Abu Bakr, and Ali were at his side, and his own unexampled bravery saved the Muslim army from a rout. This verse was recalled again by Abu Bakr when the Messenger actually died a natural death eight years later, to remind people that Allah, Whose Message he brought, lives forever.

This all represent a deep message for us in order to concentrate our attention when we want to follow our belief sincerely. Whether we focus on a person, external signs or teachings?



THE COMMUNICATIONS DOESN'T MEAN COMPREHENSION

الرَّحْمَنُ ﴿١﴾

((Allah)) Most Gracious!

عَلَّمَ الْقُرْآنَ ﴿٢﴾

It is He Who has taught the Qur'an.

The Revelation comes from Allah Most Gracious, and it is one of the greatest Signs of His grace and favor. He is the source of all Light, and His light is diffused throughout the universe.

خَلَقَ الْإِنْسَانَ ﴿٣﴾

He has created man:

عَلَّمَهُ الْبَيَانَ (٤)

He has taught him speech (and intelligence).

Bayan: intelligent speech: power of expression: capacity to understand clearly the relations of things and to explain them. Allah has given this to man, and besides this revelation in man's own heart, has aided him with revelation in nature and revelation through prophets and messengers.

Pay attention to the sequence of the words. The world order existed before humans and even today exists. This is the Quran, the Word of God. The Creator has taught it for every of His creatures and the whole world follows this order. Then He created man and taught him the communication. The man was the last who came. He arrived after the world order started to operate. The man can communicate but his mind cannot reach everything. Therefore, the world order will remain even after man will pass away. Because man can only communicate, misinterpret but can't understand...Especially if he has no diligence to understand.

So, we know how to communicate, it is a gift from God, but we don't always comprehend the outside world because we should develop that skill within ourselves. Thus, many times we issue a statement about what we don't even understand, or the reality is completely different than the image we create within ourselves. We can experience that many people can talk a lot about the little what they have in their head, but at the same time the sage, whose head is full of thoughts, barely speaks, and if he/she says a few words, those are about the point and concise. The one who speaks much, the point is lost in his/her sentences and who speaks little, we pay attention even involuntarily.

The wise knows how little he/she knows. And the one who hardly comprehends anything from the external world often covers his ignorance with words.

The communication has another side: the understanding. Why to communicate something that the other person does not understand or he/she do not have the basic knowledge to incorporate the information? The other extreme is when the content of the communication is so poor that the audience doesn't know what to do with it. As always in life, levels have to meet.

Finally, there is another factor: being under influence. If the communicating person or the audience is unable to get rid of the effects of the knowledge stored in their memory and it forms a rigid framework in their mind set, then neither the knowledge passed nor the comprehension achieves its goal. This is the case when someone explains the Quran who is a committed Islamophobic, or we want to convince an audience about the essence of Sharia and they have nothing more about it in their head than cutting off hands and feet and they are unable to get rid of this thinking.

So, the essence: knowledge that comes to the point, similar levels to meet and eliminating to be under influence.



THE CROWN OF CREATION OR ITS DESTROYER?

Who knows how many planets we have already destroyed? We are still searching where we've come from and which planet has conditions similar to earthly life to go there if we shall completely ruin everything here. I'll be wondering who will board the fleeing spacecraft and who will be left behind. The rich, low-grade and sick will leave while the poor and strong will stay. Again, we are flooding the universe with waste-genes and sentencing the good to extinction. No problem, first is the bank what has to be established on the Mars!

During this time, we are propagating on earth that we are the crown of creation. Let's see. If there were no insects on earth from tomorrow, life would be gone in one year. However, if no man were here from tomorrow the wounds of the earth would suddenly heal and the earth will bloom! Look at the structure of a locust, the miracle itself. An ant, a cicada, or whatever. In their category all are inimitable and miraculous. Why is the creation of man more miraculous than these? I have lived too much in the savannah to see the astonishingly combined regularities of nature. Returning back to people, everything becomes incomprehensible. In the nature I saw the dictatorship of units what operate properly, where the non-viable falls out and the functioning one continues to improve. Among people I can see the dictatorship of the non-viable, called democracy which is filled up with

laws that result the survival of non-viable units on the expense of sucking the blood of the viable ones. And in the meantime, they are looking for the truth.

I see nervous people. Futureless views, hopelessness, nervousness, depression. And constant swearing. It's all right, we can't see the tomorrow, but why don't we express our thank for the yesterday? Wasn't the survival of yesterday a miracle? In this worldly chaos, there are more and more days have passed, which we survived not mathematically but inexplicably in a miraculous way. Why do we calculate just the future? Why not the past? Come on, who cares about what's been past? It is a pity that we do not spend time enough for the past. Why is it that we just ran coincidentally into someone who pulled us out of a problem? Why is it that we were fortunate just before the settlement of a debt? Why is it that somebody finds companionship in solitude? It's like having an External Operator outside of us Who moves the things! I know this Operational Force gets into our life by chance, mathematically incalculable way, but He's there and gets in! We can count on Him to shape even our future! Because this external power knows well that He cannot trust us in dealing with the creation, earth or often ourselves. As we discover the world more and more, we overestimate ourselves and cause more and more damage to it. We can see that as we cease to be influencing, things get well again. This is true even when it comes to our own, individual troubles. Usually, things get right again when we don't deal with them. Too much energy is wasted on self-loathing, calculating, nervousness. I am not saying there is no need to calculate and just accompany events without investing effort. This is not a viable option. But when we have done everything within our means, why don't trust the rest to Allah? He will decide whether our deeds will fit into His Universal Plan or not? If so, our intention will be realized. If not, then no matter what a great plan is it or desire for a huge investment, will not be materialized. The most important aspect of planning and calculating on human side is always missed. And this is the concept of fitting into the Universal Plan of Allah. We only insert concepts into our selfish plans, not in the Order of Creation. After causing so much damage, experiencing individual bankruptcies, man would have learned from the past, what went on with success and what didn't. Let's look what the intent and messages of Allah were with the events of the past, and by recalculating these elements, let us look at our future again on a new basis where He already plays a role.

وَيَرْزُقُهُ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَا يَحْتَسِبُ وَمَنْ يَتَوَكَّلْ عَلَى اللَّهِ فَهُوَ حَسْبُهُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ بَالِغُ أَمْرِهِ قَدْ
جَعَلَ اللَّهُ لِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدْرًا (٣)

And He provides for him from (sources) he never could imagine. And if any one puts his trust in Allah, sufficient is ((Allah)) for him. For Allah will surely accomplish his purpose: verily, for all things has Allah appointed a due proportion. (Quran 65:3)

Calculating Future value

$$FV = \text{sum deposited} \times (1 + \text{interest rate})^{\text{no. of years}}$$

For 1 year:

$$FV = \$1,000 \times (1 + 0.1)^1 = \$1,100$$

For 3 years:

$$FV = \$1,000 \times (1 + 0.1)^3 = \$1,331$$

THE LAST HOUSE OF THE CARPENTER

A highly skilled carpenter who had grown old was ready to retire. He told his employer-contractor of his plans to leave the house building business and live a more leisurely life with his family. He would miss the paycheck, but he needed to retire.

The employer was sorry to see his good worker go and asked if he could build just one more house as a personal favor. The carpenter agreed to this proposal but made sure that this will be his last project. Being in a mood to retire, the carpenter was not paying much attention to building this house. His heart was not in his work. He resorted to poor workmanship and used inferior materials. It was an unfortunate way to end his career.

When the job was done, the carpenter called his employer and showed him the house. The employer handed over some papers and the front door key to the carpenter and said "This is your house, my gift to you."

The carpenter was in a shock! What a shame! If he had only known that he was building his own house, he would have made it better than any other house that he ever built!

Our situation can be compared to this carpenter. Allah (SWT) has sent us to this world to build our homes in paradise by obeying His commands. Now, we have to decide how well we wish to build the homes where we will live forever.

Our life is similar to that of the carpenter. We imagine a real or unreal future that promises real or unreal joy, prosperity. The bottom line is that we do not pay attention to the moment in which we live. However, these are the moments that make up the future what we set as goal for ourselves. The future is being produced by the minutes of today. We live in self-deception if we do not draw lessons from the past as basement in order to build our present and use all our abilities to get the most out of ourselves. If we do so, we have the right to say: insha Allah! (If Allah wants it). If the carpenter works in bad quality, even though he says a thousand times a day insha Allah, the work remains a waste.

Self-deception can be caused by myself, by the promises of my environment, or even by the communication that comes from every side. The only weapon of man is the consciousness if one develops it for him/herself.

The animal has an easier position. It is created as Muslim by origin, so the orbit is prescribed in which it lives as it is determined by its instincts. When it is hungry eats exactly the quality and quantity what is necessary. If it is sick also perceives the sort of herbs to choose. It does that without going to university. Each animal brings the maximum out of their abilities at every minute of life. That is how they are determined. This way capable all species to adapt and survive the best in that period. Their attention is not distracted by remote plans or nearby communication. If that were to happen, it would mean the end for the animal. In contrast, man is a little different. With us, the carpenter effect works. We are also created as Muslims by origin but our upbringing and surroundings most of the cases divert us from the path. It is up to our consciousness whether we can fit ourselves back to the path what has been prescribed or not (revert). And this time it is not the name of religion or -ism that one has to argue, but about the orbit, path. Because Islam is not a religion (in the European sense), but fitting into the path. And no matter by what sort of name we call it. Haven't you noticed that we are not pondering on the contents, but are stuck at names or something superficial? Meanwhile, we become carpenters.

أَفَمَنْ يَمْشِي مُكَبِّئًا عَلَىٰ وَجْهِهِ أَهْدَىٰ أَمَّنْ يَمْشِي سَوِيًّا عَلَىٰ صِرَاطٍ مُسْتَقِيمٍ ﴿٢٢﴾

Is then one who walks headlong, with his face grovelling, better guided,- or one who walks evenly on a Straight Way? (Quran 67:22)



THE LAW OF THE BODY OR THE LAW OF THE SOUL, THIS IS THE QUESTION?

Hey stupid, have you closed yourself in a cage? Why don't you get out of it? Yeah! Do you follow the rules of the cage and you are loyal to the cage policy? Then stay and suffer. Notice how many cages you enter in course of your life which include many other, even narrower cages, and you also lock their doors. All identities are commitments like marriage, membership of a political group, religious affiliation and belonging to smaller communities within that, etc. They all have rules and regulations. Of course, these rules rarely approach normality, don't provide livable circumstances, chainless, free life. Those can't even approach it, because it's all about committing the person to one direction in order to pay and serve there.

Under these circumstances, it is very difficult to talk to people in Europe about faith. People here have limited ability of thinking, follow social norms and have all kinds of identity barriers, while faith would liberate them from these norms and open up a completely different path. How do I make perceive freedom with those who do not know how it feels? While wearing a suit, with nice

expressions as is expected it is not possible. People here have just two free moments. One is the birth until the little ribbon is attached to the baby's wrist with name and data. The other is when one breathes his/her last. Then sure we shit on everything and understand what freedom and the law of the universe is! Because we confess that this freedom also has a law. Obviously, there are others who profess something else. They think that this is the end of everything. In our opinion, there is only a change of dimension.

In the moment of freedom, we dare to think and tell true things. Then we see that we have obeyed certain rules unnecessarily.

It is strange to say, but music can cause the feeling in earthly life what faith should do. Music is prohibited by many rules, if it is based on the negative content. Because there is obviously some that can stimulate sensual desires in lyrics, rhythm and melody. But there is other music that liberates, washes away boundaries, unites people, lifting them out of everyday reality. There is music that dares to express something that cannot be performed in a verbal lecture, and can evoke a catharsis in which we humans become one in love.

After sniffing in the free African life and coming back to Europe, I can't find my place. Of course, there is no freedom in Africa either, in fact! The situation is very shitty, but I mean the savannah, the wilderness. The savannah where we ate when we were hungry, not when we paid the checks. Everything I had learned so far in the Quran came together in me there. The Scripture came in harmony with life. I understood that as long as the verses were explained by humans, I was fooled. Finding the meaning of words in freedom, made everything different and uplifting. It wasn't about that law means this or that according to the interpreter. Finally, in order to settle a problem, you have to go to the Qadi (judge), then after paying the money, licking the ass to five other scamps, you get your right. Don't smile because even the secular court is the same. No! Nature is different. Things are working there.

Coming back, I find some sympathy among whores, gypsies, tramps and freelancers. The different groups in this list are different categories and none of them qualifies the other! However, only these groups are able to see the world differently than is required by "law". Among these people there is not that kind of convention what ordinary citizens are required to follow. Among them there is another convention, which is also terrible, but at least they dare to be different from the serial zombie brain. But the boundary of conventions that cannot be crossed is present everywhere, just in different places. Looking at any convention, one way or another, those are all permeated by material interest, money. In this, whores are no different from politicians, as they are related professions.

In this approach of dare to be different, dare to be free, faith would be a powerful force if we'd dare to believe. If we'd dare to turn off the material attitude, at least the way as we apply it. Dare to stop and listen to the roar of the sea, the songs of the birds, and these voices of the silence have to dominate over the messages pouring upon us, closing us in the cages. Let us dare to rely on those laws that serve the survival of the soul instead of the ones that serve the survival of the body. Don't just remember this when the soul leaves!

قُلْ انظُرُوا مَاذَا فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَا تُعْنِي الْآيَاتُ وَالنُّذُرُ عَنْ قَوْمٍ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ

{ ١٠١ }

Say: "Behold all that is in the heavens and on earth"; but neither Signs nor Warners profit those who believe not. (Quran 10:101)



THE LIFE OF A LAWYER IS TERRIBLE

The life of a lawyer is terrible. He has to memorize mass of legislations which regulate artificially a small element from the reality and he has to wrap the whole life in them. Even if life and legislation were stable, this would be an impossible venture, but they are constantly changing. So, he deals with finding a regulation that is roughly similar to a situation, then he adjusts the situation to the law in order to fit it within the regulatory framework. Then the stage of his life comes when he sees the world only through rules and he can accept from the reality only the part what rules allow him to

perceive. When he goes to another country his knowledge becomes useless because there are other laws in force.

But life is something completely different. Not everything can be covered by legislation. Especially not by forcing the rules to life by humans. Life must regulate man. Like gravity. It is not man who defines how it works but gravity defines human existence within the framework of gravity. So, just in contrary!

And if it works like that, how little we see from the existence! Virtually nothing.

And now hold on! If you are a blind believer, no matter what religion you follow, your life is as terrible as that of a lawyer. If you can only comprehend from the reality what is supported by an adequate quotation from the Quran or the Bible, then you have a terrible life. Because the word of God is not about forcing the world in it, but to open up ourselves towards the world and receive it. We have to recognize the laws of creation instead of forcing our artificial laws to the universe! Let's fit ourselves in it and don't dominate on it!

And God has given something else what lawyer can have only if he closes his statute book and looks out of the window. This is your internal program that you are created with! In Arabic Fitra! Scripture itself is of little use if you do not insert it in the codes within you, that have been working in you since your creation. These codes make you feel the directions, good and bad. The Scriptures merely support, strengthen the codes. If you don't have the right quotation, Fitra is always there! There is no life situation that Fitra, (according to other cultures "common sense" and "conscience") cannot solve. Do not stay in the artificial structure of quotes because those are just supporting, reinforcing elements, but the engine of life and progress you are! From a quote, no one has come to life. Quotations are good to remove the cataract from your eyes in order to see clearly, remove the seal from your ears in order to filter what you hear but you are the one who have to see, you are the one who have to hear and you are the one who have to live.

The next step is when lawyer, or even doctor, convinces you that there is no cure without them, because they know the law or medicine alone! Then they make you the victim of the law or make you get sick and finally you can't even move without them. And of course, you pay! We've reached that stage on religious side as well!

Do you think God, your Creator gives such a help for your soul? Do you think there is no faith without mosques and temples? You are wrong. Faith is there even in a closed room, in the totality of your loneliness. In fact, it is increasingly there. Because in the midst of temples and mosques, Satan is more active today than common sense and he doesn't allow Fitra to take effect. If Satan develops an instinct that makes you require to hear a dose of quotes every week and these quotes put another man in a position to determine the course of your life, you are in trouble. Now we came to the point where we need to revisit the issue of faith and religiosity. What do we need? Do we need a crowd what goes after a leader in a herd spirit, letting them be fooled on the road, or do we need God who is with you, you address Him and He responds, reinforces the code programmed into you and supports you on your way?

If a sheik or priest is supportive and he is no more than a teacher in conducting your soul, you are in the right place. However, if he deviates from your path designated by your Fitra and drive you to a flock what he controls, he is a criminal!



THE MORAL OF THE STORY OF TUMAMA IBN UTHAL

A sage sheikh was asked by someone why he should repent his sins if Allah is the Most Forgiving anyway? The story is long, but I present it in a short form. The sheikh's response was: You can commit as much sin as you can if Allah does not see. Oh sheikh, this is impossible, since Allah sees everything! Well, then I'll say the next one.

You can commit as much sin as you can if you do not eat from the providence of Allah from now. Oh, sheikh, that's impossible too! Well, then let's see the next.

You can commit as much sin as you can if you do not live in the land of Allah. Oh, sheikh, wherever I go, it is His land, I can't keep that either. Well, then I'll say the fourth.

You can commit as much sin as you can if you can send away the angel of death when he comes. Tell him to come another time, you haven't prepared yet. Oh, sheikh! How do I tell him, he can't be held back! Okay, then I'll say the last one.

You can commit as much sin as you can if you can send away the angel who is taking your soul to Hell on the Day of Judgment.

The man realized that without repentance his soul will not find rest. The parable shows not only the importance of the repentance, but also the way how Islam can be explained patiently. The followers of the Prophet (peace be upon him) were not patient. Not because they were bad people, but because they were just as human as you and anyone else are. You are not patient either, nor am I. This, too, must be learned and practiced.

There was a man called Tumama ibn Uthal. He was a very rich merchant, ruling over a vast area. We could say he was a king. He was offended by Muslims in connection with some deal and he decided to take a revenge. He hated Mohammed (peace be upon him). Islam for him was a word what he didn't want to hear. He was determined to kill the prophet. I will shorten the story here as well. He couldn't kill the prophet, but he managed to kill a couple of his followers. He was later captured and tied up. The news about that reached the prophet. Bring him to me, he said. When Tumama stood before the Prophet, he asked what he had done. Tumama confessed what he intended to do. He admitted that he killed the people, but with that, he considers the case closed for his part. Hearing his impudence, the companions of prophet were overwhelmed with anger, and they demanded his death. The Prophet calmed his companions down and asked them to give Tumama proper care, camel milk, etc. Then the next day he asked him again. Tumama came and repeated word by word the same thing he had stated the day before. On the third day the same thing happened, and then on the fourth day Muhammad (peace be upon him) ordered his release. The companions understood nothing, but obeyed. When Tumama was about to leave the place, he turned back and said: "So far for me, Medina was the most hated place and you were the most hated person on earth, but from now Medina is the dearest place for my heart and you are the man closest to my heart on earth. I confess that there is no other God but Allah and You are His Prophet."

The first story exemplifies that the believer must offer repentance. The second is about a man who was an unbeliever, he has not showed repentance and Islam has not yet penetrated his heart. The soft soul and love of the prophet, on the other hand, made an impact. We see the patience and attitude that we often lack.

Why do I say that? Because, we make judgements over others quickly. Even over those who don't know what Islam is and if they know something, they know it wrong. Even more trouble is when we ourselves have a poor knowledge of Islam and its spirit.

Prayer is important to us for a thousand reasons. Among many other things, it also imposes a system in our lives. However, there are other people for whom other events dictate the system of life. A peasant also gets up at dawn to feed his animals, to milk his cow. He won't even look at his watch, just the rising sun and he knows he has to go out on the meadow to mow. He does the garden work in the morning and when the sun is high, he relaxes, etc. His system is determined by animals, sun, nature and is bound by a thousand threads to the providence of Allah. How dare I say what he does is not prayer? He thinks of God and asking for his protection more than a mufti!

Hunting and getting food by the natives living in the savannah similarly requires a system of time and place, which they humbly follow. If they had no humility, they would not have access to food. They also depend on the will of Allah and in their world of faith they pray to Him, according to their own spirituality. How dare I declare them as "Kafir" (unbelievers)?

I know there are fewer and fewer such peasants and such natives. I, too, have become part of history when I raise these examples. But I am convinced that even in the "zombie life", we can discover similar phenomena, system traces, which a new generation of Muslims has to process. Maybe we won't run out of time and still a little brain and heart will be left somewhere.

Until I don't open up my treasury, how would these people be able to choose a path? If, on the other hand, there is nothing attractive in my treasury, they stay where they are. And it's not always them who have the fault! It's many times we are!

لَكَ يُسْمَعُ اسْمُكَ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ
 2233 مَشَاهِدُ يَنْبُ دُنْسَمِ نَمُو دَمْحُ دُنْسَمِ

Ibn Abbas reported:

The Messenger of Allah, peace and blessings be upon him, said, “Be tolerant and you will receive tolerance.”

Source: Musnad Ahmad 2233

Grade: *Sahih* (authentic) according to Ahmad Shakir



THE REAL BORDERS OF EUROPE ARE ITS CATEGORIES

Europeanism and its appreciation are a fashionable topic. No doubt there is a lot to be proud of. Ancient Greece, Rome, the achievement of democracy, with its good and bad sides, then a thousand years of barbarism and horrors under the banner of the cross, but later on a revival, renaissance, enlightenment, science, technology, etc. However, let us not forget the trifle things even in the modern age, such as colonization, extermination of half humanity for acquiring their assets, creation

of sense of supremacy and dominance for the white race worldwide, and repackaging of the latter thought with "Christian values." We cannot remain silent concerning Holocaust, which fits into the "white" trend, especially when it is coupled with looting and strengthening racial position.

Let's move to the area of thinking. Europe is currently following a Prussian way of thinking that can only interpret the phenomena of the world in categories which are created by Europe itself. This is true even if these categories and a given phenomenon operate in a completely different system. In the past we were speaking about Orientalism. It is a science what is entitled to explore the east and define it to the world: that east is the thing what a handful of "scientists" see and makes others to see. Of course, this handful of scientists only see what they get payment for. If they get a premium for mixing shit, they will adjust the East to it in order to meet that goal.

Europe invented categories for law as well, and embedded the reality into it, not the other way around, so right is not created in accordance the events that have happened. It does so only if it has a sudden interest in the appointment of a minor, unsuitable candidate to be a minister. In this case, the suitability of a minor, inexperienced person with a given identity number to be minister, suddenly becomes law.

It has an image on Jesus, God, and projects the same comprehension when the God image of other religions, ideologies are discussed. It cannot distract from the fact that elsewhere there are different categories, different interpretations of sin and virtue, different approaches to life and death. What does not fit into the categories of Europe is simply regarded as barbarism, a concept that has no place here, but it never even turns out that something is wrong here?

As science advances, we Muslims can only rejoice because we have more knowledge on the creation of Allah. In contrast, the Vatican is modifying the Bible because they want to modernize everything. Even the Vatican is thinking in a European way and follows its own categories. The comprehension of Muslims on a death case is as if the deceased were moving from one room to another. In the European view this is an immense loss and mourning. In the interpretation of life, our aim is to comply to the law of Allah, which cannot be limited by worldly power. European values, on the other hand, place human life within the framework of compliance with European laws and constantly change this framework according to a given concept.

In Europe, the issue of religiosity is exhausted by Sunday church worships and leisure activities. Islam is fundamentally different! This is not about Friday's mosque tour, even though there is a wish to transform it to be like that. In Islam, faith and law cannot be separated, because law is part of the faith! In Islam, it is not Sunday or Friday is about faith, but every minute of life is talking to Allah, asking for guidance, giving thanks, etc.

True, there is now an aspiration to explain Islam in a "white" context, which is spectacular, entertaining, but that is not Islam, rather a scientific and educational course that accomplishes the exact opposite goal. So, a superficial knowledge is included in the system of European categories and concretized there. Then Europe will explain to Muslims what Islam really is within this framework. The most important thing is not happening: eliminating categorization, breaking down the walls in thinking. Europe which always suffers from lack of time, rushing, capable presenting the whole life achievement of Shakespeare in 17 pages, intends to do the same with Islam. I know there are many candidates from our ranks who are willing to fit Islam in the "European trend" for good money, but unfortunately, they cause a lot of damage.

How is it possible to categorize and make edible a mass of revelation, which is not a storybook, but collection of essences of thoughts, which only open up at the cost of long meditation, thinking and pondering, then become the basis of human values? The point is, you can't categorize it, because each person would be a separate category! Thoughts open up differently to Joe, Steve, Kate, and finally the miracle is, that the order comes together!

According to European rules, Joe, Steve and Kate must accept the declaration of regulations when they adopt Islam and doing so they have to pay fees for membership of a Muslim association, pay tax and submit themselves to the state laws and regulations regarding religious freedom and conscience! Bullshit! How the hell I submit myself? It is impossible! At least in this form it is impossible. Obviously, we also have to accept the norms of the community, rules of cohabitation, but we cannot put our thinking into a tight box!

The same statement is valid for the other way around. There are narrow-minded scholars among us too, who preach about Islam in a way what is anti-Islamic. They do much to alienate us, Muslims from the home where our souls find rest.

Here I express my respect and appreciation to the ordinary millions who have recognized the trend, do not talk, don't explain, but do their best to pass on knowledge to an age when Allah (SWT) opens the doors for it. This is what our ancestors did a thousand years ago, and the knowledge they have passed on to Europe was the basis of the Renaissance and then the Enlightenment, but Europe has forgotten it.

اقْرَأْ بِاسْمِ رَبِّكَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ (١)

Proclaim! (or read!) in the name of thy Lord and Cherisher, Who created- (Quran 96:1)

The declaration or proclamation was to be in the name of Allah the Creator. It was not for any personal benefit to the Prophet: to him there was to come bitter persecution, sorrow, and suffering. It was the call of Allah for the benefit of erring humanity. Allah is mentioned by his title of "thy Lord and Cherisher", to establish a direct nexus between the source of the Message and the one addressed.

خَلَقَ الْإِنْسَانَ مِنْ عَلَقٍ (٢)

Created man, out of a (mere) clot of congealed blood: (Quran 96:2)

The lowly origin of the animal in man is contrasted with the high destiny offered to him in his intellectual, moral, and spiritual nature by his "most bountiful" Creator. No knowledge is withheld from man.

اقْرَأْ وَرَبُّكَ الْأَكْرَمُ (٣)

Proclaim! And thy Lord is Most Bountiful,- (Quran 96:3)

الَّذِي عَلَّمَ بِالْقَلَمِ (٤)

He Who taught (the use of) the pen,- (Quran 96:4)

The symbol of a permanent revelation is the mystic Pen and the mystic Record. See 68:1. The Arabic words for "teach" and "knowledge" are from the same root.

عَلَّمَ الْإِنْسَانَ مَا لَمْ يَعْلَمْ ﴿٥﴾

Taught man that which he knew not. (Quran 96:5)

كَلَّا إِنَّ الْإِنْسَانَ لَيْطَغَى ﴿٦﴾

Nay, but man doth transgress all bounds, (Quran 96:6)

All our knowledge and capacities come as gifts from Allah. But man, in his inordinate vanity and insolence, mistakes Allah's gifts for his own achievements.

أَنْ رَأَاهُ اسْتَعْتَى ﴿٧﴾

In that he looketh upon himself as self-sufficient. (Quran 96:7)





THE THREE LAST WISHES OF ALEXANDER THE GREAT

Islam gives respect the memory of Alexander the Great. In verses 83-98 of the 18th (Al-Kahf) Surah, he is referred to by many scholars under as Dhu al Qarnayn (the two-horned one). In addition, many parables mention him and his power, which no one has ever succeeded in creating after him. The power did not blind him. He remained humble and understanding in his judgments and decisions over the peoples. Here you are one of his stories.

Alexander, after conquering many kingdoms, was returning home. On the way, he fell ill and it took him to his death bed. With death staring him in his face, Alexander realized how his conquests, his great army, his sharp sword and all his wealth were of no consequence. He now longed to reach home to see his mother's face and bid her his last adieu. But he had to accept the fact that his sinking health would not permit him to reach his distant homeland. So, the mighty conqueror lay prostrate and pale, helplessly waiting to breathe his last.

He called his generals and said, "I will depart from this world soon, I have three wishes, please carry them out without fail."

With tears flowing down their cheeks, the generals agreed to abide by their king's last wishes.

1) "My first desire is that", said Alexander, "My physicians alone must" carry my coffin."

2) After a pause, he continued, "Secondly, I desire that when my coffin is being carried to the grave, the path leading to the graveyard be strewn with gold, silver and precious stones which I have

collected in my treasury".

3) The king felt exhausted after saying this. He took a minute's rest and continued. "My third and last wish is that both my hands be kept dangling out of my coffin".

The people who had gathered there wondered at the king's strange wishes. But no one dared bring the question to their lips. Alexander's favorite general kissed his hand and pressed them to his heart. "O king, we assure you that all your wishes will be fulfilled. But tell us why do you make such strange wishes?"

At this Alexander took a deep breath and said: "I would like the world to know of the three lessons I have just learnt. Lessons to be learnt from last 3 wishes of King Alexander...I want my physicians to carry my coffin because people should realize that no doctor on this earth can really cure anybody. They are powerless and cannot save a person from the clutches of death. So, let not people take life for granted.

The second wish of strewing gold, silver and other riches on the path to the graveyard is to tell people that not even a fraction of gold will come with me. I spent all my life Greed of Power, earning riches but cannot take anything with me. Let people realize that it is a sheer waste of time to chase wealth.

About my third wish of having my hands dangling out of the coffin, I wish people to know that I came empty handed into this world and empty handed I go out of this world".

With these words, the king closed his eyes. Soon he let death conquer him and breathed his last.

وَيَسْأَلُونَكَ عَنِ الْقَرْنَيْنِ قُلْ سَأَتْلُو عَلَيْكُمْ مِنْهُ ذِكْرًا (٨٣)

They ask thee concerning Zul-qarnain. Say, "I will rehearse to you something of his story." (Quran 18:83)

Literally, "the Two-horned one", the King with the Two Horns, or the Lord of the Two Epochs. Who was he? In what age, and where did he live? The Quran gives us no material on which we can base a positive answer. Nor is it necessary to find an answer, as the story is treated as a Parable. Popular opinion identifies Dhul al Qarnayn with Alexander the Great. An alternative suggestion is an ancient Persian king, or a pre-historic Himyarite King. Dhul al Qarnayn was a most powerful king, but it was Allah, Who, in His universal Plan, gave him power and provided him with the ways and means for his great work. His sway extended over East and West, and over people of diverse civilisations. He was just and righteous, not selfish or grasping. He protected the weak and punished the unlawful and the turbulent. Three of his expeditions are described in the text, each embodying a great ethical idea involved in the possession of kingship or power.

إِنَّا مَكَّنَّا لَهُ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَآتَيْنَاهُ مِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ سَبَبًا (٨٤)

Verily We established his power on earth, and We gave him the ways and the means to all ends. (Quran 18:84)

فَاتَّبَعَ سَبَبًا (٨٥)

One (such) way he followed, (Quran 18:85)

Whether we know who was in Dhu al-Quran or not and whether we give credit to the genuineness of the parable or not, the moral of the story is the point. I hope it went thru.



THE WAY IS NOT TO FORBID AND ALLOW, BUT TEACHING

With teaching a level can be reached where people make choose their ways consciously and not by pushing them in particular directions by laws. If this is the right way, then reverse the logic. If teachings are withheld and are replaced only by prohibitions and allowances, then conscious morality, aesthetics, personal judgment are extinguished, and remains merely the animal fate. Ergo, we are treated like an animal. The reins are being pulled, nothing more. But once the snaffle breaks our mouth!

Let's review what are the means by which we are pushed into directions. Because we hear these terms all the time that the state based on law, rule of the law, and so on. Until then, it was clear that man was a creature among many who lived in nature. He got free will and awareness, which he did not always used at best way. True, he created civilizations, cultures, but he spent most of his energy on taking advantage out of others and the outside world. He separated from the harmonious order of nature, which we call Islam, and created his own orders. Men locked themselves into micro communities, built towns and settlements that served their comfort and safety. As he moved away from the Universal Order, his own set of rules became more distorted. He committed the crime first and later forbade it in order to prevent others from doing the same on his expense. He first exterminated peoples, robbed them, then qualified his actions and prevented a new power from doing the same. The same is applied at individual level. He did formulate norms based on such logic regarding his attitude not only towards his fellow human beings, but also in his relationship with the outside world and nature. He also looted it first, and then, when the oxygen level was low and waters became polluted, began to think and ordered regulations. Or, he would regulate it if his greed would have not prevented it. A superpower can still do what it wants, the little ones do what they want. They have to take care of the environment while the big ones don't care about it.

In practice, the law-related part of human evolution is a process of alienation from the Universal Order, the Islam. Then, how Islam won't disturb many! Don't even expect Islam to be liked! However, correct analysis requires me to use self-criticism as well. We Muslims have moved away from this Universal Order as much as our fellow human beings did. However, our alienation goes towards infantilism, interests for power, and faith-betrayal which has happened and is happening even today. Back to the basic idea. If we create an increasingly artificial microenvironment, which is getting farther from the Universal Order, it can only be regulated by increasingly unnatural laws. Just as one's consciousness works toward dominance, even the law protects that dominance, but it protects only the dominance of those who make the law. The rest are struggling to survive in their abandoned state.

Not only the distance between nature-man and man-man is growing, but the segment is also narrowing how laws cover a subject. Because, the more they specify, elaborate, explain, the more they narrow their scope. Example: Chapter VII of the Hungarian Constitution Article 1, paragraph 1, "Everyone has the right to peaceful assembly." From this point will be elaborated the concept, what we call a peaceful assembly. With every word we apply to define the concept, we reduce the scope of peaceful assembly. Like the mother who says to her baby son before childbirth, "if little Joe is born, we shall love you the same way Charles". Until then, it had not come into the mind of Charles that he would not be loved after the birth of Joe, but after hearing that he thinks: fuck it! There will be trouble here! I'm going to pee in Joe's milk so he won't take my mother from me! Well, statutory regulation also narrows its scope in the rate of entering in details. And if we turn on the operation of our parliaments to illuminate a legislative process, we can think: moving away from the Universal

Order to enforce an unnatural, artificial microcosm, stabilizing an aberrated human domination, ever-narrowing scopes covered by regulation, and all of this is the product of a cretin, ever-changing, impressionable gang. No wonder then, that the natural sense of justice encoded in humans (which is just a sense!), is not satisfied. In practice, the laws barely cover the cases. If they do it, even some variety of interpretations occur. This is what lawyers use. So, if there is a case, then the case is forced onto an existing law, whether it fits or not, because there is not always a matching regulation. So, it's the other way around here, too. Human writing is the base and the matter has to be forced on it! If it is already impossible, it will take a tremendous amount of work to change the rule. And the new rule will become more complex, thereby narrowing the scope of the subject what it covers. Here you are the impossibility of an artificial human society based on prohibitions and allowances, which can only work if consciousness is wiped out. For it is ridiculous, miserable if consciousness exists.

It is not the regulation that needs to be propagated, but the teaching. Not a piece of paper should be valid in order to know what is allowed or not, but our own consciousness, heart, inner conviction. We should not be lost in conflicting laws which confront each other, but to follow the path of our conscience. It is difficult to fit into the paranoid order of an artificial world, but easy to fit into the Universal Order, which no one can escape in the long run. And as long as you preach about that, no existing power will ever accept you. It is essential that this way of thinking should not become popular. Look what's going on in China? One and a half billion giant who is not afraid of the US, Russia, fears the teachings of a couple million Uyghur. China fears Mesut Ozil, a German-Turkish footballer and practicing Muslim, who posted a statement on his social media accounts, calling Uighurs "fighters who resist persecution". He also accused China of burning Qurans, closing mosques and the killings of religious scholars. <https://www.euronews.com/2019/12/16/arsenal-footballer-mesut-ozil-misled-over-uighurs-says-china>

Look what's going on in India? Law has been passed to allow devotees of religions practiced in India to migrate from neighboring countries and obtain citizenship in India. Only Muslims are exceptions to this. They cannot settle down and acquire citizenship. Ethnic proportions will change with this law. But these are the regions where there are visible signs of disapproval. Even in our sly "civilized" world, there are signs of rejection. Sarcasm, negative role-playing, enemy image portraying, magnifying the bad, silencing the good, etc. Meanwhile, we are on a step-by-step journey towards an increasingly artificial, inanimate world. Time will come when the laws protecting this world will fall down from the object of protection and be destroyed. Or don't you know about the destruction of the deceptions practiced by the magicians who competed with Moses?

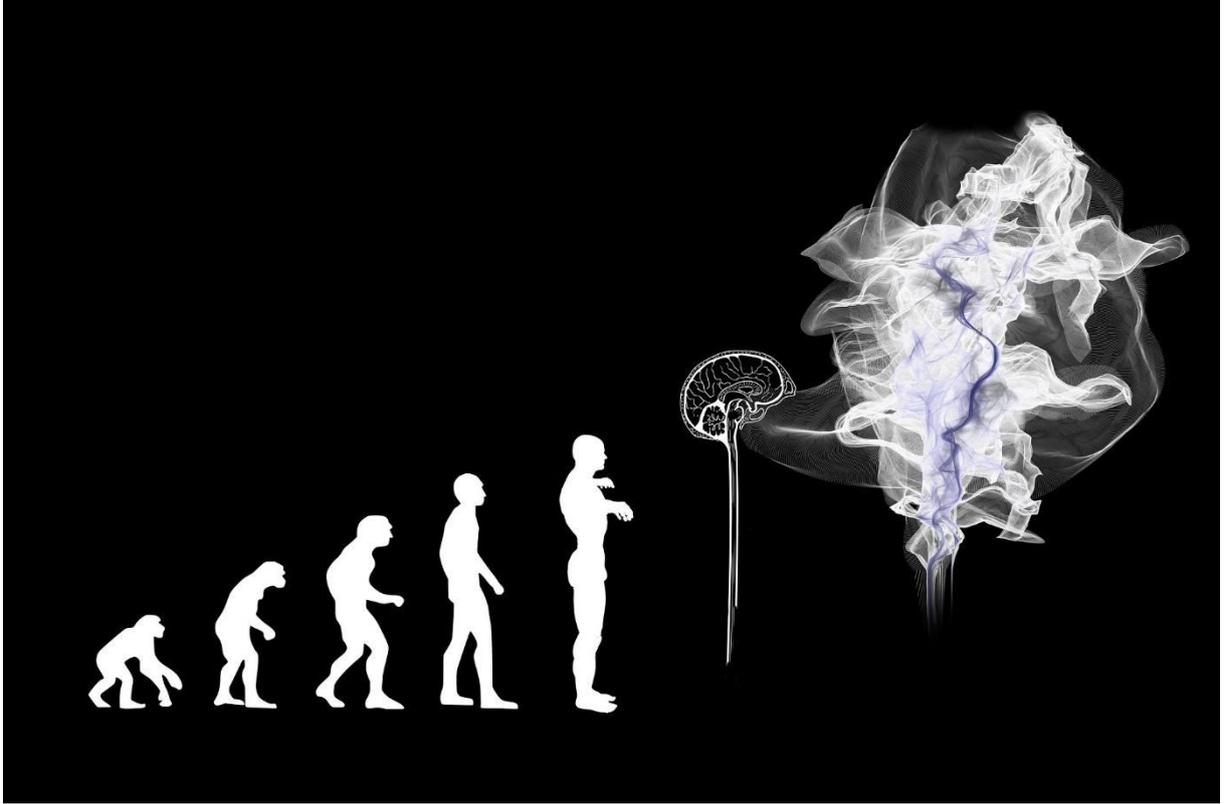
وَأَلْقِ مَا فِي يَمِينِكَ تَلْقَفْ مَا صَنَعُوا إِنَّمَا صَنَعُوا كَيْدُ سَاجِرٍ وَلَا يُفْلِحُ السَّاجِرُ حَيْثُ
 أَتَى (٦٩)

"Throw that which is in thy right hand: Quickly will it swallow up that which they have faked what they have faked is but a magician's trick: and the magician thrives not, (no matter) where he goes."
 (Quran 20:69)

That falsehood and trickery may have their day, but they cannot win everywhere, especially in the presence of Truth, or - that trickery and magic must come to an evil end.

فَأَلْقَى السَّحْرَةَ سُجَّدًا قَالُوا آمَنَّا بِرَبِّ هَارُونَ وَمُوسَى (٧٠)

So the magicians were thrown down to prostration: they said, "We believe in the Lord of Aaron and Moses". (Quran 20:70)





THERE IS A STRATEGY FOR DEMONSTRATION OF STRENGTH BUT NOT FOR PEACE

I scan the news all over the net. Images are abundantly present on demonstrating military strength, fighter aircraft maneuvers, deployment of troop carriers, and fleet cruising. Exposure to military exercises, shots, destructive forces everywhere. Just introduce me one thing and I will fall to my knees. So together, no matter how many you are, can you give a life for an ant? If not, you can fuck this whole parade because it is worth nothing. Do not bring death, but life!

إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَسْتَحْيِي أَنْ يَضْرِبَ مَثَلًا مَّا بَعُوضَةً فَمَا فَوْقَهَا فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا فَيَعْلَمُونَ
 أَنَّهُ الْحَقُّ مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ وَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا فَيَقُولُونَ مَاذَا أَرَادَ اللَّهُ بِهَذَا مَثَلًا يُضِلُّ بِهِ كَثِيرًا
 وَيَهْدِي بِهِ كَثِيرًا وَمَا يُضِلُّ بِهِ إِلَّا الْفَاسِقِينَ ﴿٢٦﴾

Allah disdains not to use the similitude of things, lowest as well as highest. Those who believe know that it is truth from their Lord; but those who reject Faith say: "What means Allah by this similitude?" By it He causes many to stray, and many He leads into the right path; but He causes not to stray, except those who forsake (the path),- (Quran 2:26)

Why is it that in public thinking, we identify every alien as an enemy? Why is it that we have to be prepared, within our consciousness that aliens come and we need to have weapons to prevent their coming or destroy them? Why do we automatically think that extraterrestrials are enemies? Don't we suppose they come with peaceful intent? Maybe they want an overture for peaceful coexistence? I'm not saying we don't have to be prepared for the worst, but why don't we have a strategy for peace and love?

When we look at this with science, we see that in the world of animals' strength demonstration is a sign of weakness, or a ritual for reproduction. It is a sign of weakness, because for an alien the individual should demonstrate more strength than its real power to oust others out of its hunting grounds. Reproduction need not to be explained. Always the strongest dog... Well, even if humans show less force than they have because showing real power is top secret, I still discover a sort of animal instinct behind the continuous signaling. Watch out, if you're not good, we'll come! We'll take revenge! We'll pay the bill! Boasting with armed scenario. It would be more peaceful to pee at the base of the pillars like a dog.

I lived in war zones. Where violence is present, it provides the basic-noise and mood of everyday life, and generations will be socialized in it. Not the direct damage what is caused by wars can be considered as biggest, but these generations. The result is: Super Weapons produce their own destroyers. Why? Because generations live in stress, fear, and once upon a time the "doesn't matter anything" mood will come. If someone sets up a leading-principle in this situation, whatever it may be, even the most peaceful doctrine of Saint Francis of Assisi on his talks to deer and birds, it becomes devastating.

More attractive to me is where all this is not present. Where, in the mind power is not a weapon but an intrinsic value that Allah has programmed into me since I was born. It is up to me to develop or neglect them or convert them into fake, artificial values. If I manage to develop the values what I have got from Allah (here I recall the 99 names of Allah that denote them), then I can surpass of being impressed by the marked earthly parades. I will find my safety in Him and not in guns. My horizons will widen, I will be liberated and I shall see my surroundings from above and smile at the insignificant quarreling and at the "important" issues, according to their earthly measures. The soul is resting in Him while it is incapable to find its rest among men. Where physical forces set up the order of dominance and not the non-psychical ones, the air is vibrating and we are grinded up by the resonances of the constant vibration. Where spiritual power dominates, vibration stops and our souls find their home.

You can smell a dunghill when you are close to it. As you move away, the smell disappears and it becomes a nice little pile. Many of scientists explain the "near-death experience". It is a fashionable subject. I also suggest that they start studying the "near- to nothing experience" because as we lose our earthly possessions, our souls move closer to a more reconciled state where earthly vibrations no longer produce much resonances. Crowds can see as their condition is worsening, that fear-provoking weapons are no longer effective. Just develop your armaments, we shall calm down, we will find our peace. Amen.





THERE IS NO „TRASH” THAT CAN EXPRESS A FREE OPINION

I never forget the political campaigns in Africa. When a microphone was placed in front of a leader he feverishly spoke and spoke. He didn't think there was only electricity in the house, but not in the country. So, no one could hear him. Our method at the mosque was different. We slaughtered a cow, cut it into pieces, prepared some of it as food there, the rest was divided into portions and people came. Even those came who lived in the other part of the savannah, forty kilometers walk from the mosque. Don't ask me how they found out, they still came. I also realized that no matter how they were smiling and nodding, they came not for my two beautiful eyes, not for holy thoughts, but for the food. It took 4-5 cows to be slaughtered until the teachings started to work.

There is electricity in our country, no doubt, but the isolation between "house" and "out of house" exists the same way. It doesn't matter who the leader is. Unfortunately, it is a Hungarian specialty that there is a gap between the isolated administration and the people. This is what the countryside calls the village-town problem, but it's worse. There is isolation between and within cities, too. Why? Because of human error, it does not matter whether we are talking about conservative national or socialist wing.

Whoever lives in Hungary has no idea how democracy works. He knows the rules, because we learn in school, but conscious operation could not be established. I am not talking about parliamentary battles and elections. That is all something false.

In England, for example, where democracy has many centuries of practice, the system works consciously. Not at the level of speeches, but in reality. The English, used to fill up colonies massively with people who, although were uneducated, but represented the British Crown. They sent many people from such middle and lower classes, of course accompanied by sophisticated British governors, to Africa, India and other places. Their job was practically the clash with the locals. They took part in confrontations and during the centuries realized that they were clashing in the representation of the crown, so the crown became part of them because it legitimized their slaps, shots, and actions. After the collapse of the colonial empire, these people partly remained and partly moved to Great Britain. They created a class that locals call trash, but it's a powerful, proud trash that is conscious. We can call them from Hungary a working class, but they are not. In our brains, we associate everything with categories and we link working class with socialist principles, factories, and so on. Trash, on the other hand, is a lower and middle class with free thinking and a sense of justice that a power, no matter how powerful it is, cannot hold back because they have been raised like that for hundreds of years. In addition, it was coded in their minds that they can do everything in the protection of the crown. They dare to sing drunk; they dare to participate in street-fights, they dare to be football hooligans and dare to beat politicians, police if their sense of justice requires that. They are not isolated because trash is present massively. They dare to communicate with the administration openly about their social problems, poverty and injustice.

This did not develop in Eastern Europe. No trash here. Here are submissive subjects who report about each other according to a particular hierarchy to the "leader of the nation". Because the freedom encoded in genes (which we incorrectly call democracy) is not present, we only communicate the good and the nice things upward, so that the boss does not have a bad day. And the boss would never believe to other than the reporting network! If the network has been delivering good news for years and the boss hasn't left his office, then he forms a wonderful picture about the situation in the country that he leads and he can believe that he created this wonderful situation. So, he stays as long as he can, because he wants to bring prosperity to his people. Meanwhile, things are getting worse. This is how the immeasurable subjugation; the interdependent system creates a

personality-confused boss. Don't name him because anyone in this situation would be confused. We had no normal boss yet. The result is the same as in Africa. There the lack of electricity isolated the boss from reality, and here the distorted imaging. Here is no trash who tosses the window of the parliament in time, because whoops, we're losing the job!

وَإِنْ تُطِيعْ أَكْثَرَ مَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ يُضِلُّوكَ عَنْ سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ إِنْ يَتَّبِعُونَ إِلَّا الظَّنَّ وَإِنْ هُمْ إِلَّا يَخْرُصُونَ (١١٦)

Wert thou to follow the common run of those on earth, they will lead thee away from the way of Allah. They follow nothing but conjecture: they do nothing but lie. (Quran 6:116)

Meanwhile, poverty is on the rise, which no one is reporting. If someone reports, he does it secretly. Those who live in country-side cannot become trash because they are not consciously fit for it, and on the other hand they live in impossible dependent relationships. Because they live in feudalism where the local landlord, or mayor, may decide to whom give public work as an "award". He awards only his "vassal". In addition, money is now being withdrawn from the public works program, so here too, are expected redundancies, that results further selection between the public workers. Politically appropriate boyars receive billions for slaughterhouses and other investments to form the local aristocracy in the area, which they are expected to sustain the local population, the "believers". The idea is good, but with this "so called Hungarian" mentality, it doesn't work. This is not Hungarian mentality, but a revival of the former attitude of the landlords. With the difference that the former landlords used to pay attention to establish schools, health improvements, etc. The present one makes only a money accumulation where prodigality, boasting is supplemented by licking the ass of the nation's leader. Human values have no place in this.

Only "royal" channels can be received on television, which broadcast communication on the rescue-program and good-achievement. The pubs are taken over by opinion-dictators, campaign-yokels, who give 5,000 HUF for a good vote. Before a vote is given, a citizen is handed a cellphone and a photograph of his/her vote is proof that he/she has given a "good" vote. Then the payment is done and the citizen will survive that day. Fidesz? Socialist Party? Others? Do you think the majority are even aware that such names exist? For them, five thousand is the point. If there was no crime, drug trafficking and our whores were not working abroad, then a part of this country would die of hunger. I think there is no report on this.

I hope you do not think that I glorify crime, do you?

The similar processes are beginning within the cities, aren't they?

Trash is missing. No problem. In the long run, things resolve themselves.





THERE IS NO COMPULSION IN RELIGION, BUT IN FINDING A COMMON PATH

Everyone has a sensitive point. Some are proud of their nationality, affiliation, culture, skills, or simply their family and children. We can joke about these at a certain level, but going beyond that level every word and gesture is humiliating and offensive. Then quarrels come. The time for counter-insults is coming, because we are aware of each other's sensitive points that we can attack. Many times, we don't even notice where we crossed a line.

لَا إِكْرَاهَ فِي الدِّينِ... (٢٥٦)

Let there be no compulsion in religion... (Quran 2:256)

I start with the prescription of Quran, which lays down the principle in black and white: applying compulsion is forbidden! This prohibition extends not only to deeds but also to wording. We Muslims are often victims of the hatred that surrounds us, but we must confess that we do for that a lot. We do not speak and relate to our environment in accordance with the above revelation. If there is no compulsion and hatred on either side, coexistence works beautifully. If someone appears on the scene, threatens and tells others what they have to do, peace between people is upset.

Today I no longer have any contact with any community. However, I have been to many places throughout my life and been a member, leader or simply interested in many communities. These were not only Muslim congregations. It is only a matter of time and the community wants to prove that it is better than others based on some sets of value. From here, the story is known by everybody. But this set of value is never about to serve public affairs, humanitarian purposes, other people quietly, without raising attention.

Then another familiar picture comes. Ali comes here, whatever nationality he may be, let's not this be the matter now. Ali has been hosted by a continent, a country, gets a job, then an abode over his head. Practically gets what he never had in his own country. If he misses something, he is not asking but demanding! He must get it! He suddenly has rights! Why didn't you claim those rights in your homeland, Ali? Then he visits some communities and dictates. He is not humble and not seeking the service of a community, but intervenes into the matters, criticizes and prescribes. He's not even warmed up in the host country and gives commands. Doesn't he think that his mind capacity is limited, unprepared and what he feels within himself as knowledge is nothing more than national populism wrapped in a religion, an idea on a local conflict, or his own invention? Hey, Ali! Don't import your shit here. "There is no compulsion in religion!" Don't you understand? Don't send emails, messages to instruct me, but go back to your homeland and try to instruct people in the mosques there which are closed during the day and you get only half an hour prayer time to fulfill the daily obligation. There you can deliver speeches about prescriptions! Try the same in a so-called Islamic country! Don't you dare, do you? You would be cut into pieces for the same thing.

But if you are already here, why don't you go to a museum, why don't you read books, why aren't you interested in the culture of the host nation, why don't you grow your knowledge? Many of my acquaintances have been living in Europe for 30-40 years and they communicate only within their own ethnic group. This fact does not change even if they get married from a local family. Most marriages fail after a while, precisely because of differences in culture and tradition. Excuse me, I have to correct myself. Not because of the differences, but because of the human weakness.

Because, "there is no compulsion in religion!" Neither party can tolerate in a dispute not to set a victory flag over another. Intolerance and compulsion.

So far, I've criticized Ali, but neither Hans is better at the hosting end. Europe is also primitive, intolerant and superior, but in a different way. Fucking proud of what's not there. This is the so-called European value! What is that? Has already anyone defined it? What is uniquely European value, invented here and not found elsewhere? Christianity? This is not the land where it was born. However, it has been transformed into Inquisition here. Or, is looting of the world and making funds out of that for democracy building considered as value? Or creating the European Idea? After all, we trample two feet on it!

Please note that neither in the case of Ali nor Hans I have not criticized ideologies, ideas, religions, but man himself. I blame Ali and Hans, who did this with their own principles. They have distorted and misinterpreted their messages and contradicted the basic teachings as those were originally proclaimed.

We are forced to live together, no matter we want it or not, so we have to study each other. Europe is losing ground, Turkey is progressing, and gradually controlling the whole area of Mediterranean. Russia is building energy supply routes, China is a huge economic power, America is protecting the dollar. All of the above are interested in blackmailing, positioning the continent in a vulnerable market condition, or weakening Europe in monetary terms. All of the titans are shitting on the rights and values we fight for. If we are going to get out of this crisis a little bit better, then the only value what can pave way out is recognizing the situation together and harmonizing our thoughts.



THEY WERE EXAMPLES AT FIRST BUT THEY HAVE BECOME EXCELLENT COUNTEREXAMPLES

You are old, go home, we don't need you. If you hear this many times, you really get older. It is not because of your age that you went through you, but by the words that is spoken to you. The same when one brings up a child: Hey Steve! You are stupid and you will remain stupid! However, James at the neighbor's house...! And Steve remains really stupid, because he makes himself known that this is his place among people while James at neighbor's house will be a genius because he only hears praising words. Words have tremendous power, especially when those are repeated! Words can be used to shape and change human lives. And there are whole industries specialized for that. This is how grew up among us those who are always "telling certainties" and those who "they certainty is about them". About the "tellers of certainties" nobody can say anything, they are well-known that they stand above all and they can always have opinion. Those who belong to "the certainties about them" however, can never have a position, never form public opinion and cannot even defend themselves. So, terminologies like terrorist and savior can fly in the virtual space and if those are said a lot, will be attached to the particular party. And people do not think so much and do not make distinctions. Today, this is the content of faith: to believe the narratives what are stated by "the certainty tellers".

Let's make things complicated more. We must complicate it, because in the preceding reasoning every word appeared in its original context where the words still mean what we originally attributed to them. But today there is a different world. Many times, the opposite of every word is true. Because if faith is diverted from God to man, he converts faith into credulity and manipulates it in his own interest. So, if one talks about peace, we can be sure that he actually wants war. If the argument is about love, then within the person hatred is boiling. After all, only he is the one who can give love, he has privatized the right to love and everyone else is an enemy who is trying to love.

وَلَا تَلْبِسُوا الْحَقَّ بِالْبَاطِلِ وَتَكْتُمُوا الْحَقَّ وَأَنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ (٤٢)

And cover not Truth with falsehood, nor conceal the Truth when ye know (what it is). (Quran 2:42)

Judaism and Jews were common in Arabia. Uncle of Khadija, the first wife of Mohammed (peace upon him) was a scholar of Torah. His name was Waraqa ben Novel. When he heard about the occurrence and the circumstances of the first revelations which reached to Mohammed he was sure about the advent of the final prophecy. The basic element of Judaism is to wait for Messiah. However, they were convinced that Messiah has to be Jew as it used to be. Majority of them didn't accept an Arabic Messiah even if this distinction doesn't exist in the Torah. Therefore, the Jewish tribes (Banu Nadir, Banu Koriza and Banu Kaneika'a) of Yathreb (later its name changed to Medina) refused to accept the prophecy of Mohammed and they changed the worlds of their Scripture in order to deny the advent of an Arabic messenger.

The quote above came back to my mind a thousand times. Today it is as true for us as it once was true for the Jewish Scripture-interpreters of Medina. Here you are the timeless truth of the Quran!

Well, I've traveled half the world. True, I went to the poorer half, but I saw with my own eyes what the richer half did there. Those 30 years did not pass away without trace. I am disgusted with the acts of those saints and proclaimers of truth, who brought God, Allah there. God was there even before them but they said they are the one who bring Him. In many cases I have seen young children to die of hunger or not to live for a month. Since I worked in an orphanage, I buried many of them. It was a practice to wait a few months with babies who were left in the streets. No one had ever registered their birth immediately, because what a lot of unnecessary paperwork, administration if they die anyway in this period! Their birth is only registered by God. How comes to mind Jesus, Mohammed and the Saints? These babies don't have as many opportunities to commit sins or small pranks as Jesus had in the same age! Of course, he was holy. Well! You pray, you weep, accept all nonsense they say while your thinking is oriented, and finally you trample on each other at the exit of the temple. You look affectionately in the eyes of others, but there is unbridled hatred in your hearts. It makes me upset when I see temple ornaments embellished with gold because I know where the gold came from and at what price.

My little Muslim, don't laugh too! You're the same! Your mosques are only good for spreading ignorance. Don't argue again about the invisible powers what make the world move. You are not silly because of this power, but because of your own quality. And you, dear Brothers? I don't need your empty phrases about the humanism of your ancestors! I saw with my own eyes the trees where they tied the slaves in Africa. I also saw the chains and heard the elder ones telling the stories of the march of Muslim slave hunters. They reported on the barbaric deeds while they shouted Allahu Akbar. Or doesn't Ali tell you anything about this today? Of course not. He knows as if his great-grandfather was on the cause of Allah to convert the blacks. I have to vomit from the self-praising atmosphere of foot-smelling mosques, which bear the names of humble-billionaire emirs and dignities. They relax in orgies because of the fatigue caused by the crimes against humanity which were committed in the name of Allah. The mosques they build are just a camouflage and they only put their feet into them if they want to celebrate themselves. However, when people begin to realize the truth, mosques are closed and they open them only in prayer times. This is the case in many places. And to top it off, they are creating radical organizations to obscure reality further and to suppress their appetite. The mosques built for these extremists are always open and can even function as recruitment offices! Of course, you can imagine how does love and the word of God sound from their mouths!

It doesn't matter. Al-sabr jameel! Steadfastness is nice. I know that the true word of Allah, God, will prevail!

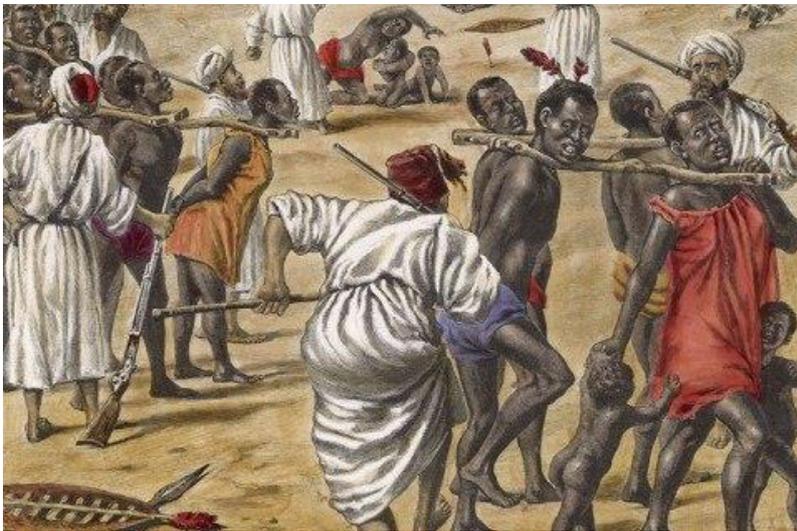
I attach some images that express the spirit. Those are not about the faith, but the spirit that an organization above you is going to plant in you in order to make division between mankind. These organizations are the worst associations in the world. They are stealing not only wealth, power, but they are also enslaving souls. The mafia doesn't do that. You serve them, and you don't even think about God! God forbid to exempt Hitler and Stalin from crimes against humanity, but in the name of religions I think that many more sins have been committed which claimed many more victims! What's more, the perpetration of these crimes, whether directly or indirectly, cruelly or with fine-tuning, is still going on!

In summary, words have tremendous power, something we have known since the rhymes of our childhood. But we have to put the words in the right context twice. First, in the correct context of the meaning, and second, in the correct context of the subject who is pronouncing the words. And last but not least, the Scriptures are not about the sins of others, but about our own sins.

Pictures:

Saint Ignatius of Loyola Defeating Heresy; a statue in the Church of Saint Nicholas, Mala Strana, Prague.
S. Cyrilli Alexandrini - St. Nicholas Church, Prague.
Illustration of Arab slave caravan deporting Africans across the desert.
Portrait of a „Peaceful” Muslim







THIS IS NOT AN ASSLICKING COLLECTION

This is not an ass licking collection. Hope it is clear. So, it's not about applying for someone's money, no matter how many rich Muslims are there and it doesn't fulfill any political assignment. I did not say that this blog is not politicizing, but that it is not queuing for interest or money. The only guideline is Classical Islam, whose teachers are either dead or in prison or are sidelined. In vain I try to do my best; I can be wrong because I am human. I do not know everything, in fact, I am certain about not knowing everything precisely, because 1400 years have passed since the foundations were laid down and much has happened since then.

One thing is sure, I am not engaged in any today preached directions exclusively, however I try to make people to think. It also means that I want to wake people up from their sleeping state and therefore I write articles that can fulfill that task. But the point is not in the style, words, or phrases used to awaken, but in the thought. I'd like to express my thank for those who have recognized this, and consider my critical statements, which are related outward and inward, as constructive and not disobedient.

In a comment, one of my readers didn't understand why do I feel the Middle East so close to me as a Hungarian and why I write plural form in the first person when the subject comes to that. Because Umma means we are one community. This does not deny that I am Hungarian at the same time, as Christians are children of several nations, too. So we are. In our classical sense, the rules of our

Ummah allow me to have a share in what others have. I am not talking about communism, but about Islam! Islamic rules protect private property; however, those also prescribe that part of wealth owned by rich contain the livelihoods of the needy. Yes, it is about that Prince Al-Waleed bin Talal, Dr. Mehmet Oz Professor, Rania, Queen of Jordan, the Qatar Mogul Wisam al-Mana and many others are not there for we lick their asses in order they may throw some alms, but we must make them aware of their duty. We do this despite the fact that most of them have turned away from the rules of creation, and contrary to the rules of creation are running the property of Allah which He has deposited with them. If they give a prodigal picture of themselves to the world, how do we expect the world to change their views on Islam?

They employ the fashionable preachers of Islam, the orators who are flowing in every media surface. Their job is not to open the eyes, but to legitimize the actions of their sheikhs and rulers, who grow their wealth in accordance with the rules of the secular world and who are sometimes financing radicalism what is against to Islamic principles. How the hell I don't write about them, knowing that the money what they are wasting, there is a part what belong to me, to you and to him/her, too! I know it's a utopia that someday somebody takes the principles seriously, but at least I explain those anyway or should I not do it?

I also know that most of the money in the world is circulating in a well-controlled system that does not operate according to Islamic rules. That is why there is one whose wealth is allowed and some whose wealth is illegal. The illegal wealth does not follow the financial rules in force today, and legal wealth follows them. So those who are so rich are rich because another system allows it. It's definitely not free for them. Why should lick the ass of traitors? This is not to protect illicit cash flows, because those are largely bound to sins. But why should I not protect the Islamic financial system, where our richest people do not invest? If they do not follow our system, they should confess and say: We believe that Allah is not God and we believe that Mohammed (peace be upon him) is not a prophet of Allah. If they confess, their acts will gain meaning and their behavior can be explained. However, it cannot be explained at this time. I don't care about their hypocrisy how they build many mosques because it's all a camouflage. The quotations of Quran are not there for empty lectures, but in order to be kept and obeyed. I don't care who prays how many times, who drinks, or what people do in their private lives. I care what people's soul is! Because what can be seen on the surface is very deceptive! It is in vain someone prays 50 rakaats if, between two prayers he has the dirtiest thoughts what he is going to realize.

Sure, I know khamr is Haram, pork is Haram, but lying, looting by financial methods, by forbidden speculation isn't Haram? To shut down people's thinking is not Haram? Trafficking girls for prostitution is not Haram? Then they would rather drink and eat sausage, because it only hurts them in the world and the afterlife, but what we are not talking about and they do it harm the masses! Most of the damages end up in Islam, which after their actions is difficult to portray as credible. Trolls, opinion dictators are coming and sweep us away. We walk on the streets humiliated, bending our heads down, tolerating comments that hurt our ladies wearing hijab, and we are scared to mention accidentally the name of Allah on the phone, and the programmed eavesdropping starts because you immediately becomes a terrorist suspect and you feel always eyes in the middle of your back following you. No! We need another world where everyone can proudly wear what they want, we can say Allahu Akbar without people throwing themselves to the ground around us, fearing an explosion. To achieve this, we need to create pride and straightness. And this is only possible along principles. Today, principles do not work; some of the followers either have soft ridges or immeasurable ignorance.

The outside world uses the opportunity and strengthens the fake principles that have been degraded by our incredibility. They build their strategy on the wealth of our rich and the misery of our growing number of poor, and they manipulate us (plural form first person!).

Where are the straight Muslims? Not the big-mouthed radicals, but the straight ones? Where are those who do not see the world only in black and white? Where are those who do not see America, Israel, but can see the poor, the rich, the sinner, the innocent, without labeling them, without linking them to particular identities? Where are those who do not lose their brains when they have to analyze without party interest and those who are not deriving their judgments according to religious belonging, instead of belonging to the ONE FAITH? Why are we categorizing by ethnicity, cultural identity and not by fate that we shape and fate that we cannot shape, because it either provides us grace or afflicts us unexpectedly. The earthquake, the tsunami, has no identity, we have it. While the point of forming a good or bad opinion is not the MAN him/herself, but the hooked or snub nose, the blond straight or brown curly hair, the black or blue eyes and the white or oily skin color, it is difficult to use common terminologies to regulate our lives. Help to change that. Thank you for reading, and being with me and I ask Allah to forgive me for all my mistakes.

وَنَفْسٍ وَمَا سَوَّاهَا ﴿٧﴾

By the Soul, and the proportion and order given to it; (Quran 91:7)

Allah makes the soul, and gives it order, proportion, and relative perfection, in order to adapt it for the particular circumstances in which it has to live its life. Cf. 32:9. See also 2:117. He breathes into it an understanding of what is sin, impiety, wrong-doing and what is piety and right conduct, in the special circumstances in which it may be placed. This is the most precious gift of all to man, the faculty of distinguishing between right and wrong.

فَأَلَّهَمَّهَا فُجُورَهَا وَتَقْوَاهَا ﴿٨﴾

And its enlightenment as to its wrong and its right;- (Quran 91:8)

قَدْ أَفْلَحَ مَنْ زَكَّاهَا ﴿٩﴾

Truly he succeeds that purifies it, (Quran 91:9)

وَقَدْ خَابَ مَنْ دَسَّاهَا ﴿١٠﴾

And he fails that corrupts it! (Quran 91:10)

This is the core of the Sura, and it is illustrated by a reference to the story of the Thamud in the following verses.



shutterstock.com • 1104747323

THOSE HAVE POWER OVER YOU TO WHOM YOU GIVE POWER

Those have power over you to whom you give power. You can call it as election, but it manifests easier in everyday life. Due to the pressure or conviction, or simply because of your zombie status, you subordinate yourself to something. Perhaps the latter is the most common.

I know you are looking for a community where you can share your concerns, get support because you are a social being. This is a normal demand. In addition, you feed on classic descriptions, and learn how these communities have evolved in the past. This is also featured by Hollywood in a number of productions and you take those as a real reference. Then you go to find for yourself a

team and you can't find. Within Muslims you will never find that. On the one hand, we are divided within ourselves, we are broken into many sects, but there are more important reasons as well. Could you realize what the consequence would be if a community teaches you that the conduct of the external world, its leadership, economic, legislative power over you is nonsense? And then I'm not even talking about the moral depravity of this external power! Can you imagine that such a community could operate? It's impossible.

Even I don't think that a community like that would be realistic. Rather, I choose to explain classic principles that are available here to everyone, and not only to a particular community. I do not impose these principles on anyone. Whoever likes it can follow, who doesn't, keep it for him/herself as information. I leave it to the free choice of the individual. However, a physical (non-virtual) community operates in a herd-spirit. The individual gradually loses his or her own awareness and follows the flock-leader as a sheep. If the individual is rebellious, organizational rules and sanctions will come. An organization never works on the principle of free thinking. The basis for the operation of an organization is the renunciation from the individual sovereignty. We express it beautifully in this way, but in Hungarian it means creating a sheep herd. Do you understand than why a church cannot be established in Islam? That's why. The individual's freedom of thought, its direct relationship with God, cannot be influenced by man or by an intermediate person. This is not a ban on respect of scholars. It's just that they are scholars, ulemas who need to be listened to, but they are not mediators between man and God.

That's the theory. The reality is different. In reality, there are Islamic communities around the world that don't differ from the order of other churches or secular organizations. However, they can be different in one aspect: when they involve the fanaticism of ignorant masses and the firearm together with the unquestionable truth of the boss. If this is not possible in the particular culture, then classical teaching has to be shallowed. As a result, we are confronted with show elements, spectacle-Islam, which we have talked about repeatedly. God? No God! Man! Forget about that my beloved brothers in Allah! Today we have beloved brothers in man.

I do not believe in the legitimacy of big political communities who are in fashion and put Islam on their flag. I haven't lost my confidence in Islam, but in the man, who holds the flag in his hand. I am convinced that we live in an age where individual awareness, when it is well established, is more effective than principles which are followed by sheep-herds. It is because communities are pushing their boundaries, they are defining identities, but individual awareness can open in all directions. An individual may realize that his/her thinking may also meet a person of a different identity. This is the proof that God gave everyone the same values. The internet is an excellent mean for this. With the improvement of our Internet awareness in a positive sense, we can exchange more information about our principles and motivations than any community in history has ever been able to do so. Nobody can see whether I am writing here while wearing an underpants or jellabiya, which would open chance for people to offend me because the given community is much more attentive to these secondary issues than to the essence what I am going to say. I can write my own opinion so that people do not interrupt in the beginning of my sentence. I have an opinion. It is not the opinion of a sheep, but mine and I share it. Readers have opinion, too. If it is different and communicated with respect, I welcome it. However, a physical community doesn't work that way. There, the hierarchy decides the rank of an opinion. Here I can explain that the doctrines of the Qur'an are sacred and inviolable, but the Sunnah in its original and non-adapted form cannot be followed. I can argue that Sharia lives and will live, provided if it is harmonized with age and place. Obviously, it is inapplicable in its medieval form. I can argue that charity is beautiful, but today we live within moral standards

where charity often can produce parasites who instead of expressing gratitude become claimants. I said that often and not always. And there are a thousand things that I can argue about and I do. But most important is to argue that you who are there and reading this article should not believe anything! Not even for me! It is not my purpose to make you accept what is described here, but to make you think.

Because, those have power over you to whom you give power. This also applies to those who provide you information. If you accept all fake news about ISIS for being simple Muslim fundamentalists, or give credit to stories about Iran's "terrorist organizations" without looking at the multinational games in their background, you will end up on a track that your logic will guide you far from realities. Those groups cannot be alone the scenario-composers of regional balance alone! When you don't have the money for a bus ticket to go from Buda to Pest, do you believe that some people by their own will can create a state with full armament secretly? If media succeeds to make you believe the Shi'ite-Sunni story as real, then with the same credibility, you should believe that the Franco-Italian relationship today is determined by the position of Julius Caesar and Vercingetorix, the Gallic leader. Sure, vehemently shouting people wearing turban can be seen on every side, but this is part of the playwright.

What does Quran write about the veil on the eyes?

خَتَمَ اللَّهُ عَلَى قُلُوبِهِمْ وَعَلَى سَمْعِهِمْ وَعَلَى أَبْصَارِهِمْ غِشَاوَةٌ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ (٧)

Allah hath set a seal on their hearts and on their hearing, and on their eyes is a veil; great is the penalty they (incur). (Quran 2:7)

It is worth to note the sequence of statements! On the first place is the seal on their heart as the most important place of senses. On the second place is the hearing and only the third is the eye. This evaluation gives instruction how to comprehend the World and our society! First is the sight with heart (Basira). If our heart is blind the rest of senses will not be able to detect the stimuluses of the outside world properly. However, cataract, blindness first appears.



TIME, FEAR AND THE BIG MYSTERY ARE FOR SALE

The most profitable business doesn't need much work but is the result of some scam. History brought up many like that and even today the same is going on. Such are like selling time or in other word: interest rate. Time is not property of anyone and nonetheless it is sold. Or the war against terrorism which is selling fear. In order to make the fear vendible it must be created first. Similar is the migrant policy, its manipulation, demonization etc. And finally, the mystery or selling the holy secret what we priest or religious leaders deal with since thousands of years. However, the principle here is the same as before: in order to sell the mystery, it has to be created first. It is always done this way in places where a sort of organization has been established on the back of the belief and the organization must survive somehow. Because the belief doesn't need mystery. The essence of religions (attention! I have said religions and didn't say belief!) is like that:

they press themselves between man and God and they distract attention from God to them as if they were unavoidable in this relation. As a result, the different miracles, hanky-panky deeds and mysteries appear where a lot of mysterious issues can be packed in.

أَوَلَا يَعْلَمُونَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ يَعْلَمُ مَا يُسِرُّونَ وَمَا يُعْلِنُونَ ﴿٧٧﴾

Know they not that Allah knoweth what they conceal and what they reveal? (Quran 2:77)

Then we stay living in the mythical wonderland of Alize but those damn miracles are not going to come. But death absolutely comes and we discover that we were cheated throughout our life. We were cheated by selling us time, fear and by allowing for an organization to stand between us and God which is the most intimate relationship. Finally, this organization misled us to a direction what serves their interest and is nothing to do with belief. So, if an organization like that asks you to give your vote in the forthcoming elections for a particular group you should know that something stinks there.

Because, whoever has pure soul he teaches you and provides you clean knowledge, nothing more. He let you to take decision alone as God has given free will for men. Transgression border of teaching and forwarding message was strictly forbidden even for Prophet (PBUH):

قُلْ أَطِيعُوا اللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا الرَّسُولَ فَإِن تَوَلَّوْا فَإِنَّمَا عَلَيْهِ مَا حُمِّلَ وَعَلَيْكُمْ مَّا حُمِّلْتُمْ وَإِن تُطِيعُوهُ تَهْتَدُوا وَمَا عَلَى الرَّسُولِ إِلَّا الْبَلَاغُ الْمُبِينُ ﴿٥٤﴾

Say: "Obey Allah, and obey the Messenger. but if ye turn away, he is only responsible for the duty placed on him and ye for that placed on you. If ye obey him, ye shall be on right guidance. The Messenger's duty is only to preach the clear (Message). (Quran 24:54)

If you disobey Allah's commands as explained by His Prophet, you are not going to be forced. The Prophet's mission is to train your will and explain clearly all the implications of your conduct. The responsibility for your conduct rests entirely on yourselves.



TO BE WITH ANGLERS IS SO GOOD

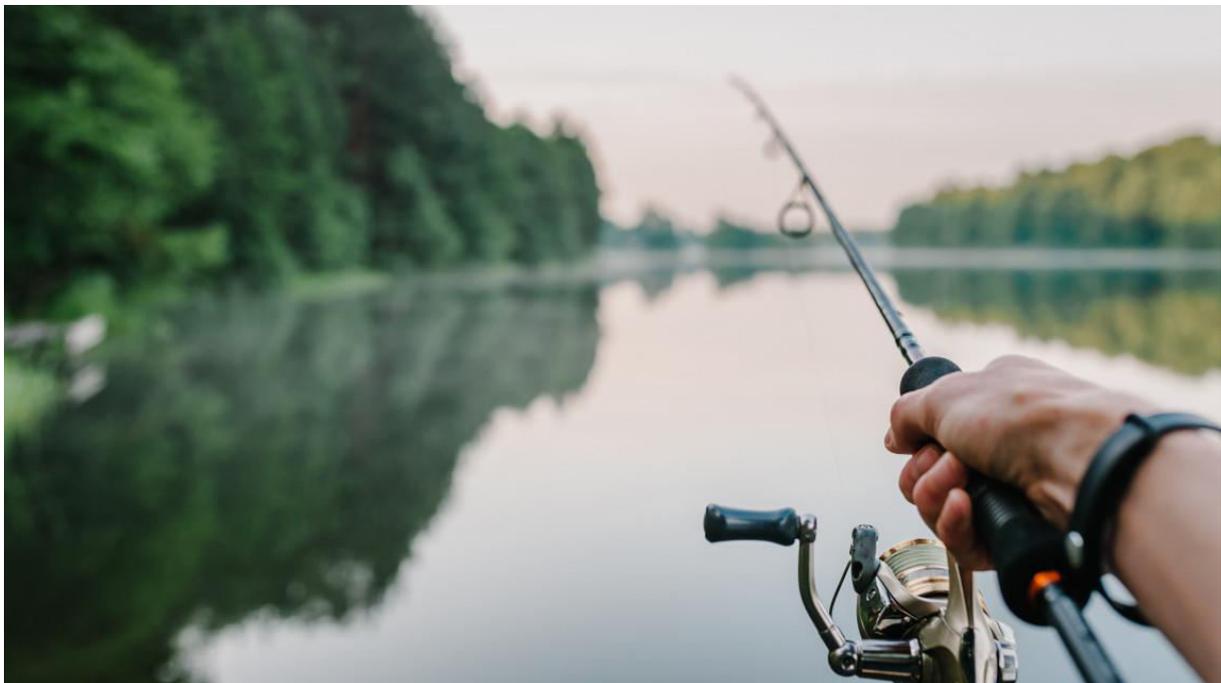
I have come back. I went for fishing with my friends. It was so good to be with “normal” people who were not quoting anything from any book in order to verify particular deeds and were not giving anything because that was the order from Allah (SWT). Nobody tried to convince others about the only true way while all the rest of the ways goes to hell. It was so nice that everybody was free to do anything.

I was thinking deeply about the future of posting articles. Certainly, I can't change the world with my publications. Maybe I can only reassure myself by writing out my thoughts. I see from the comments that there is someone who likes them, some who argues, some who disagrees. This is normal and we should get used to it this way. No matter how much I try and how much knowledge I have, I should make anyone sure that anything I write is a private opinion, even though I quote from the Quran. We can't hide ourselves behind the Islam quoting this or that! Islam, like anything else, works through human brain what always adds subjective elements, depending on the content of the mind and the environment in which we live. This leads to completely normal conversations in a non-Muslim "angler" environment however in a Muslim "abnormal" environment hostility can come up in the deck sometimes. But it works like this when the brain is firmly filled with indestructible walls built by the knowledge of ignorance.

When I get up in the morning, I settle my things and talk to God about my day. Doesn't interrupt me woman shouting: turn off the lamp, let her sleep, make coffee, etc. Then I go out to run for an hour and my thoughts are with God. I have lots of new ideas coming up during running and last but not

least, running becomes much easier. When I finish, I sit in front of my laptop in a little corner where nothing distracts my attention. Literatures, thoughts and loneliness. It's wonderful like that. For many years now there has been no scratching, skinning, no reckoning. It's just me and the inspiration. In the evening, when I go to bed, I begin a dialogue with God about my day: what did I fail to do, how I can make amends and what have I to do tomorrow? There is no hysteria, no flood of questions and there is no need to explain out of Him to anybody anything! I live and work in this environment and share the products of it.

I'm getting old. I notice that I talk less and listen more and more. A young man is overheated by his wish in order to dominate over others concerning opinion and exposition. I no longer have wish to dominate over anybody. I listen to the speeches and see how alien becomes the spoken subjects to me. It is no longer worth running after this world. So, I'd rather left behind with anglers and open my mouth when I am asked.



TO MAKE YOURSELF SICK AND HEALED

We often deal with issues that we have no influence on. E.g. "the government is not taking action! Europe's leadership is not paying enough attention!" So what? Can I have any impact on these issues? After all, I have no influence on my wife not to shout with me, my husband not to come home drunk, or the kid not to hang out of school!

We spontaneously produce the poison. And if consciousness produces poison, it poisons the body. Pathological changes and an old age come with full of sorrow and hatred. Why? Because your consciousness has been trained into this concept. This is what you get used to. Mostly, it is not an external effect that triggers the disease, but yourself. You achieve this by mis-programming your consciousness. If you are not experiencing something the way you want it to, or if you are in trouble, you are anxious, looking for someone responsible and you find one. "I wish he should be dead! If I catch him, I will twist his neck! Get out of here, don't want to see you!" Are you're familiar with that, aren't you? Acid is being produced in the stomach and many other poisons comes into effect in your body that destroy you. Just the man is so stupid that he wants to do evil to others by poisoning himself. The curse turns back against the one who curses!

أَفَمَنْ أَسَّسَ بُنْيَانَهُ عَلَىٰ تَقْوَىٰ مِنَ اللَّهِ وَرِضْوَانٍ خَيْرٌ أَمْ مَنْ أَسَّسَ بُنْيَانَهُ عَلَىٰ شَفَا
جُرْفٍ هَارٍ فَانْهَارَ بِهِ فِي نَارِ جَهَنَّمَ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ الظَّالِمِينَ ﴿١٠٩﴾

Which then is best? - he that layeth his foundation on piety to Allah and His good pleasure? - or he that layeth his foundation on an undermined sand-cliff ready to crumble to pieces? and it doth crumble to pieces with him, into the fire of Hell. And Allah guideth not people that do wrong. (Quran 9:109)

لَا يَزَالُ بُنْيَانُهُمُ الَّذِي بَنَوْا رِيبَةً فِي قُلُوبِهِمْ إِلَّا أَنْ تَقَطَّعَ قُلُوبُهُمْ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ
﴿١١٠﴾

The foundation of those who so build is never free from suspicion and shakiness in their hearts, until their hearts are cut to pieces. And Allah is All-Knowing, Wise. (Quran 9:110)

The heart of man is the seat of his hopes and fears, the foundation of his moral and spiritual life. If that foundation is on an undermined sand-cliff already crumbling to pieces, what security or stability can he have? He is being shaken by alarms and suspicions and superstitions, until like the edge of a sand-cliff they are cut clean away and fall into a heap of ruin and his spiritual life and all its landmarks are destroyed.

You need to know that your body is not yours. Look at it like an outsider. Consider it like a bike that you borrowed. If you fail to comprehend reality this way, you should listen to the speeches of old people, who are instinctively look at themselves from a distance. "My kidney doesn't work; we should throw it out! I wish this foot pain would be over, I'd get rid of it all!" If you are an outside observer and are aware that the loaned item you have is a deposit, you should know that one day

the bill has to be settled. The case is the same with your whole life. However, interpreting life in a positive way is the key to take care of everything else. When your consciousness gives wrong command, it destroys your body, your relationships, and the world around you. Negative attitude ruins. The positive is the opposite. Using an exaggerated metaphor, if you drink poison but your mind has a positive view of the world, poison will become a nourishment, while if you consume healthy food but your mind is sick, even this food will be converted into poison.

This is what hatred, bad imagination, negative vision on future do to you. Don't set unattainable goals. Don't try to change the world! No matter you scold the government, Europe, the situation in the Middle East, you are just ruining yourself. Only make improvements that can be improved by you. And this is yourself. A walk in the nature worth more than waiting in a long queue at the doctor to prescribe a sedative. Quit thinking about saving the world! Redeem yourself! God save you to enforce the tremendous sense of justice what exists within you! Why? Is the truth in your hands? Calm down. You may not be right. In the theater, the truth is different in the first, second and third act. You should know that you are staying at the moment in only one of three or twenty acts. And don't forget: you are human. You may not know what that word, truth means. It might mean temporarily some fake or Pharisee thing you what don't understand.

In the first half of the last century, there was an Austrian painter who wanted to make his forefathers' dream come true. His sense of justice had driven him to infect his environment and then society as a whole. We all know the end of this story. Does anyone deny that Hitler didn't do this out of conviction? Was it not his boundless sense of truth that brought him to these horrors? Yeah! If we magnify the little truth within you that you feel, you might also reach to a distorted result, even if not that much extent as Hitler. Man, has only the sense of truth, but the truth itself he has not! Truth is in the hands of the Creator and manifests it when He wills. Even earthly jurisdiction does not provide truth but justice according to earthly law. And the law is what it is. Patchwork.

If you want to live a happy, healthy life, free your mind from the waste. Learn to smile, to rise, to love and to live in harmony with everything. If need be, even with the misery. When you do this, your body will also receive commands that will heal your wounds and world becomes a beautiful place.

الَّذِينَ يُنْفِقُونَ فِي السَّرَّاءِ وَالضَّرَّاءِ وَالْكَاطِمِينَ الْغَيْظَ وَالْعَافِينَ عَنِ النَّاسِ وَاللَّهُ يُحِبُّ
الْمُحْسِنِينَ (١٣٤)

Those who spend (freely), whether in prosperity, or in adversity; who restrain anger, and pardon (all) men;- for Allah loves those who do good;- (Quran 3:123)



WASTED TIME

I start thousand times. I don't understand human logic. Maybe I lived too much in the savannah. I understood everything there. Now let's talk very simply:

Once an extraterrestrial saw how much trouble was on the earth. The mind of people gets sick from time to time, they kill each other and they wait for a miracle. The extraterrestrial felt sorry and said to one of them: I cannot serve you with a miracle. But I'll give you a book. It has everything in it. If you live this way, everything will be fine. Who is the author, asked the chosen one? Allah, He said. In return, I ask that you not to change the author or the content. No more bigotry is needed or waiting for a miracle, just follow this.

What does the man do? He puts the book on the shelf, in his car, everywhere. Uses it as an ornament and still waits for a miracle. Of course, there's a thousand more things he/she does with the book, I'm not counting it, you know. The wonders are with us, just look around. But these are other sort of miracles. These are the wonders of creation from atom to universe and beyond. However, there are no miracles that would come to happen after a magic word is told. Yet faith means waiting for miracles for most people. Prayer is also a request for the fulfillment of miracles. In addition, some are spicing it with bigotry. Aberration. Faith is a mundane thing. It is not about miracles, but about how to live. It is like the traffic rules that tell me how to get from point A to point B so I don't crash into anyone, follow all the regulations, and arriving to B is waiting me a boundless love that I have ever made my way for. This terminal is the object of the faith! Until then, there are obstacles that need to be overcome. At the moment, however, we are debating who wrote the traffic rules and where it could be amended? Or should the streets be demolished and sold as building sites? Or should we manufacture cars that are programmed with everything? That is the level we are.

We arrive in increasingly insignificant areas and get stuck. Instead of settling our issues related to faith, our relationship with God and reality, we are waiting for another miracle. However, it does not exist. Then what does exist? Wasted time! It does exist. A rush in order to make ourselves empty, removing all content from our lives. Truths what have been realized too late, relationships what have been born not in the same depths, misunderstood wills and unspoken words. These follow one another and accumulate in our souls. The little parable of the Middle East below is about this wasted time.

A miser had accumulated, by effort, trade and lending, three hundred thousand dinars. He had lands and buildings, and all kinds of wealth. He then decided that he would spend a year in enjoyment, living comfortably, and then decide as what his future should be.

But, almost as soon as he had stopped amassing money the Angel of Death appeared before him, to take his life away.

The miser tried, by every argument which he could muster, to dissuade the Angel, who seemed, however, adamant. Then the man said: "Grant me but three more days and I will give you one-third

of my possessions."

The angel refused, and pulled again at the miser's life, tugging to take it away.

Then the man said:

"If you only allow me two more days on earth, I will give you two hundred thousand dinars from my store."

But the Angel would not listen to him. And the Angel even refused to give the man a solitary extra day for all his three hundred thousand pieces.

The miser said:

"Please, then, give me just time enough to write one little thing down."

This time the Angel allowed him this single concession, and the man wrote, with his own blood:

"Man, make use of your life. I could not buy one hour for three hundred thousand dinars. Make sure that you realize the value of your time."

وَصِحَّتْكَ هَرَمُكَ قَبْلَ شَبَابِكَ خَمْسَ قَبْلَ خُمْسًا اِعْتَمِدْ نِ اِبْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ
مَوْتِكَ قَبْلَ وَحْيَاتِكَ شُغْلِكَ قَبْلَ وَفَرَاغِكَ فَقْرِكَ قَبْلَ وَغِنَاكَ سَقَمِكَ قَبْلَ
الإي مان ل ل بيه قي ال حادي وال سد بعون من شععب الإي مان بعش 9575

عم اجلا حي حص يف حي حص ش دحلما مك ح ةصلال خ ين ابلأا ش دحلما 1077

Ibn Abbas reported: The Messenger of Allah, peace and blessings be upon him, said, "Take advantage of five before five: your youth before your old age, your health before your illness, your riches before your poverty, your free time before your work, and your life before your death."

Source: Shu'ab al-Imān 9575

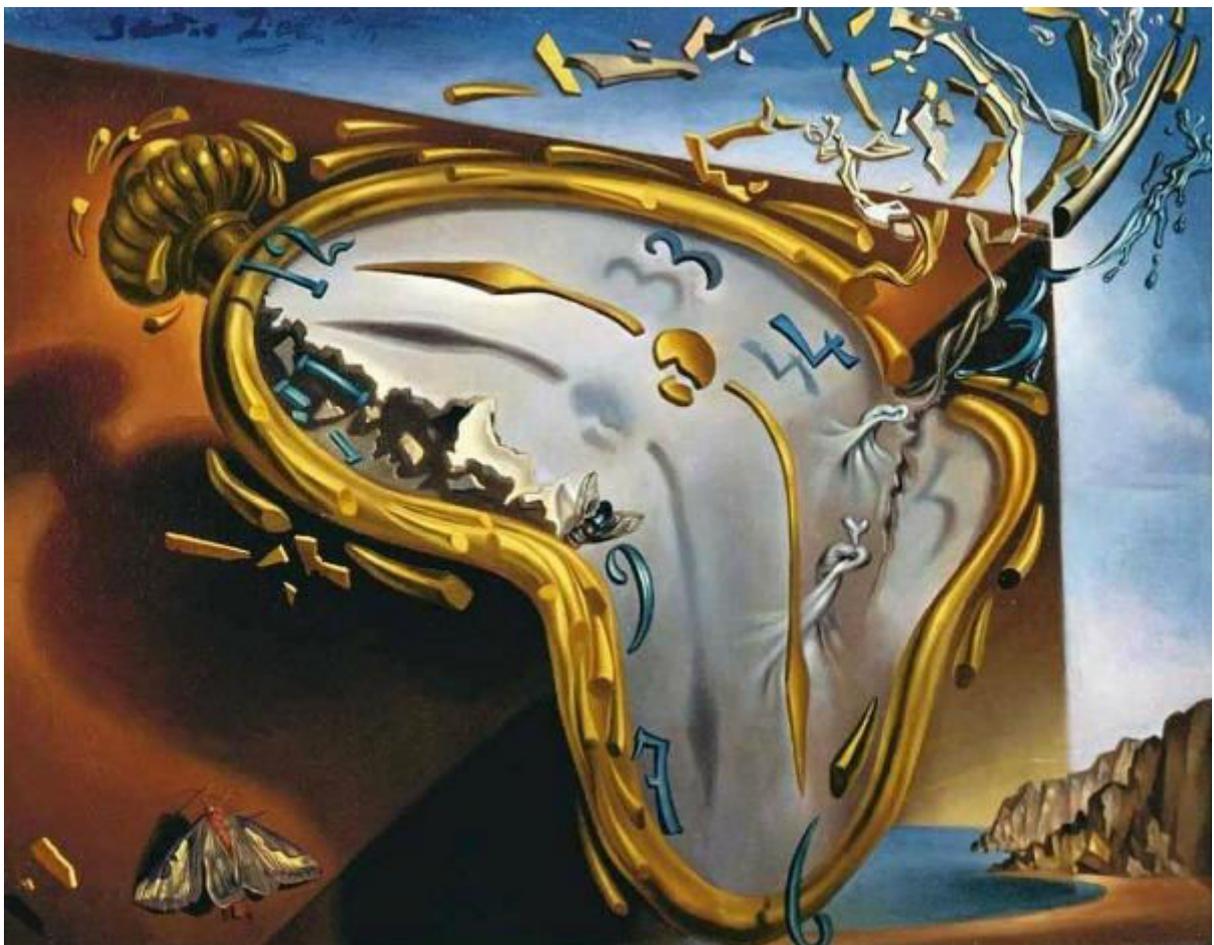
Grade: *Sahih* (authentic) according to Al-Albani

النَّاسُ مِنْ كَثِيرٍ فِيهِمَا مَعْبُودٌ نِعْمَتَانِ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ
وَالْفَرَاغُ الصِّحَّةُ
ةرخالا شيع ال شيع ال باب ق اقرل ا باتك يرا خبل ا حي حص 6049

Ibn Abbas reported: The Prophet, peace and blessings be upon him, said, "There are two blessings which many people waste: health and free time."

Source: Ṣaḥīḥ al-Bukhārī 6049

Grade: *Sahih* (authentic) according to Al-Bukhari



WE ALL PERFORM A STAGE-PLAY

Life is a stage-play. Even if it isn't, we'll now consider it like that. This play is written by two: God and you. We can argue about the authors' proportions regarding the composition of the drama. If you're not a believer, then you write it alone, if you're a bigot, just God writes alone, but I'm in the middle. I consider Him the writer and I perform the piece. I discuss with Him how He thought, sometimes I don't accept and change the scenario, then I fail. Finally, I follow His advice and gain little successes.

But it's not that simple. In your life many of those come, who criticize the piece, intervene, and add passages to it. Some people want to rewrite it all! Your spouse goes even further. He/she wants you to perform his/her piece as well while playing your own! If you can't do that and you are hissed off the stage, then you're the responsible alone! Also, your employer puts a text in your hand every day, that doesn't fit your scenario. You're depressed in the evening because you have to turn against yourself. However, you play the game every day the way he wants, as you have no other choice. And if you're a character who chip into the lives of others, then you're the one who performs the drama and you force the same on the one who plays from a completely different genre scenario. You don't even appreciate reading it, talking to him/her. You immediately make comments, cross out the text, and demand a change of style from him/her. I could go on with a thousand more variations and I think you could add some more from your own life, too.

Now I've touched a very small section of space and time. I mean just the tiny era in which you live and the place where you have to meet social norms. I don't even mention those who want to grab you out of time and want to push you back a thousand years earlier when "everything worked well". They just forget that it worked well because then HUMANS were still living on earth and not bio-wastes like today. I mean that not only in a physical, but also in a spiritual sense. Of course, I include myself in that aggregation, too.

As we contemplate about the past, our train rushes fast towards the future. Gradually, we do not eat meat of animals, but meat what is produced from a few cells by tissue cultures, which is also programmed to have a particular composition with a disease-curing or possibly mood-enhancing effect. 5G is released, which makes wonders in IT, but at the same time it tunes our electromagnetic fields and we don't even realize what manipulations can happen through it. Tuning of these fields means the tuning of man at the same time, don't forget! Meanwhile, Bill Gates wants to vaccinate the whole world with a shit that only he knows what is it. However, he certainly wouldn't want it if it wasn't good for him. And what the fuck is that shit? What is the goal? To save us from death? To rewrite our fate? And here we've got back to the writer-performer career from where we started.

With this little trip, I wanted to shed light on the fact that those who add passages to our pieces, or may want to rewrite it radically, can't even give answer the questions that arise along the way. There is no answer to artificial meat, artificial food, while Halal seal is issued for everything, when the money is paid. There is no response to the humanoid life where will be no free will. If no free will, how will God judge us? There is no response to the serums and consumer goods imposed to us. There is virtually no response to the conflicts that surround us in this era. If there is an answer, it is also a detour. Some answers direct me to the realm of science. Of which performance of that science should I accept? Why is considered the science that makes earth devastated and makes human life

on it unviable, as audited? I am talking not only about physical inevitability, but also about mental shriveling and distortion. After all, how to believe that this science serves me? The other answer is time travel. If Bill Gates stabs with the injection needle, they will find Hadith, about the Prophet what he did (peace be upon him) when he was stabbed by a thorn. Adequate answer, right? These are the two seas that surround us. We are trapped between ignorance and the science that makes profit for others and is not serving our benefit. If the two seas of the Quran were to be interpreted today, the following verses might have to be placed in the above-mentioned context:

مَرَجَ الْبَحْرَيْنِ يَلْتَقِيَانِ (١٩)

He has let free the two bodies of flowing water, meeting together: (Quran 55:19)

بَيْنَهُمَا بَرْزَخٌ لَا يَبْغِيَانِ (٢٠)

Between them is a Barrier which they do not transgress: (Quran 55:20)

Once I was a wealthy person with influence. If there is money, there is woman, friendship, adventures. I was always paddling in one of the two seas and that ensured an earthly prosperity. This is the past. God reversed my destiny.

I am left alone. My children have been away from me, which is just a physical distance, as one can keep in touch with everybody with today's devices. All wealth I have I can take on myself every morning. I live out of the kindness of friends. I cannot maintain myself alone. There is no-one who makes me coffee in the morning, no-one talks to me and nobody makes a loving glance while touching my hand. For many years, this deficiency has plagued my interior.

But I realized that fate should not be lived that way. As for the corrosive deficiency, it may be is for my benefit. Perhaps if someone was sleeping next to me in my bed and I turned on the light at night to write an article, she would ream my ass out because the lamp bothers her eyes while she is going to sleep. When she gets up, she'd put a wish list in my hand for what to do that day. She would quarrel if I was thinking something differently, then she would turn hysteric due to the lack of money while her mother is in the hospital and everything would start all over again. I'm sorry, ladies, this has been written in a misogynistic style so far, but the same can be performed in a manner where males are bad.

And so, I can write night and day, at any time I get inspiration and I can pass on everything what I've collected in my brain for a lifetime. I'm not going to pass away and the many messages fall in trap inside me and I cannot tell those out. Hamdulillah! I can talk to my children for hours, I can put on my holey stockings, my worn-out pants, I can sit at the edge of my bed so that no one fucks me for what the hell I'm doing there, while I can think of my Lord, asking Him: O, my Lord! Be only You the Writer of my piece!



WE ALSO HAVE TO EXPRESS OUR THANK TO CORONAVIRUS

If you love someone, you start to discover his/her values and get to know him/her. You realize you can't live without him/her and she/he is just the one you needed. Exactly his/her look, charm and thinking that fills you up every day. You accept his/her criticisms because you feel those are constructive for you. Then the time comes when you are accustomed to him/her and you make comments. You begin to transform your partner according to your own set of values. Don't leave your glass on the table, don't dye your hair blond, why can't you think a little rationally, etc.! With each comment you force your own qualities, your thinking to the other. There is no question of admiring your partner's values anymore! You shape him/her into your own image. If he/she agrees, he/she will slowly adopt your habits, forms an opinion just as you, his/her attitudes will be similar to yours. Eventually, the person you love disappears and you and your world will be manifested in him/her. When you recognize yourself in him/her, you frighten and involuntarily push him/her away. He/she is no longer exciting, no more worth to discover, but boring. Notice that you're the one

whom you see! If you duplicate yourself, facing your own qualities and thinking, you will become so boring and sickening! Instead of retaining the original values in your partner as you loved him/her, arranged him/her to your shape, finally saw yourself in him/her and became disgusted with your own being.

Man is never satisfied the way as he/she is. If nature is beautiful, he/she is not satisfied and he/she has to transform it. Then, after it has been transformed, he/she won't find any more comfort in it. We are not capable of overcoming the domineering ego, and then, when our ego looks in the mirror, it is terrified of itself. I know, in this emergency time, when the coronavirus is testing us, we have to feel sorry and express solidarity. Some people spread conspiracy theories, look for reasons, some others see correlations with biblical sentences. I will not go into these analyzes. Allow me that besides my compassion to express my gratitude to the coronavirus, because without it, we would not pay attention for the re-evaluation of our own lives. Thanks for seeing in this trauma how small dust particles we are. We see that we are not what we thought we were before. We are heavily dependent on our environment and the universe.

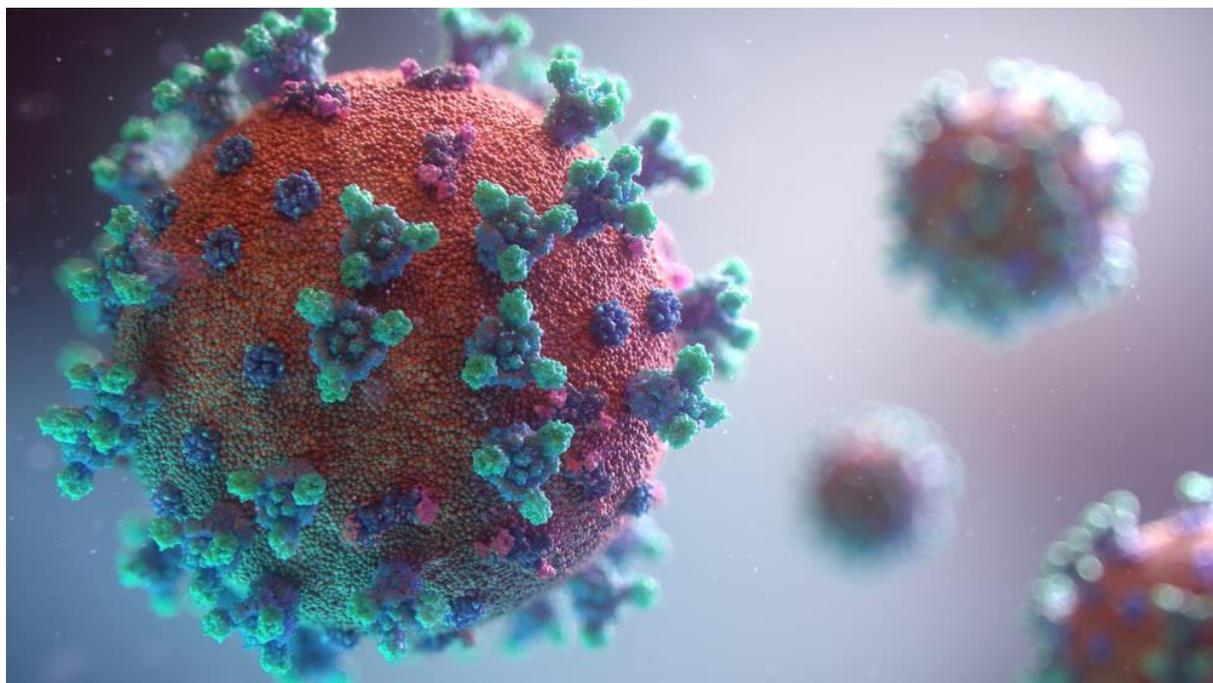
Now we see the irrational luxury, the abundance of goods, the needless supply we have lived in. We begin to appreciate the freedom and health that we have taken for granted. At last we can stop and see how lost we were in the life what we lived only for business, for profit. We didn't have time for basic things. We can finally put aside the problems we thought were important! At the same time, we see what really matters. Now, when transport and manufacturing has stopped, we see how much we have polluted our world, even though the earth has given us a thousand signs, asking us to stop it! And we haven't listened to it yet! We knew that once affliction will come and we never dared to face it. And now, no matter how, but we have to face it. And we learn how finally to accomplish our struggle in love, in compassion with our community. Finally, we can re-evaluate our lives. We can realize the immense importance of being connected online to each other on earth, even at the individual level. And this connection demands to unify our thoughts and comprehensions. We have known for a long time that the world must change. Finally, everything we've been so far has stopped and ended up with failure and is forcing us to build a new world on new foundations. Remember! This virus is part of us! It lives between us and inside us. It is strange, but true, that it also creates a connection between us in terms of physical, geographical aspects, and last but not least in the field of common struggle. Finally, we see what God's gift, our immune system means, which we have destroyed with all means. We see that we have a choice. Either we continue to destroy it and condemn ourselves to death, or we protect and strengthen it and ourselves.

Turn back to your partner and hug him/her. Fight your ego and don't transform your partner into your own form. Do the same with your environment, admire creation, fit in it and abandon the values you have pursued so far. In fact, beside the so much sweat and tears, we owe a lot to this period. But this struggle only makes sense if we do not return to our old life.

Come on, let's start! Discover the New World, its values, and learn from what you've done wrong with your partner, your love! God reveals the Signs openly that you need to notice! Those are not meant to reintroduce your ego in order to form the new world according to what you consider "scientific", or as you like to say, "civilized". Because the meaning of these words has already changed. Today, those are just about highlighting yourself and stigmatizing others who are not like you. Don't be as scientific and civilized as you were so far. Simply be a HUMAN!

وَقُلِ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ سَيُرِيكُمْ آيَاتِهِ فَتَعْرِفُونَهَا وَمَا رَبُّكَ بِغَافِلٍ عَمَّا تَعْمَلُونَ (٩٣)

And say: "Praise be to Allah, Who will soon show you His Signs, so that ye shall know them"; and thy Lord is not unmindful of all that ye do. (Quran 27:93)



WE HAVE BECOME SUBJECTS OF A CHESS GAME

Why am I writing? Do I have a goal? Perhaps desire for career? Do I want to become a leader? Or conductor of souls?

Answer: I don't have any desire for any career and don't want to be leader. Even not leader of your soul! I have three goals. First, that I want to write what I have inside me before my death. That doesn't mean I can feel death near but for a 65-year-old man anything can happen. Second, that I see zombie factories and all kinds of misguides everywhere. That is what I want to call attention to, at least what I can perceive. Third, that there are classical divine revelations which in their original

forms, depriving them of the misinterpretations that have been attached to them, can be our cornerstones to turn our zombie state into human state again.

We have to recognize that the purpose of a power is to exercise carefree control over its subjects. To do this, they need to transform the human brains. People have to be convinced that they are in the best world and this is ensured for them by the existing power. Citizens should be transformed predictable and plannable on mass level. They use communication and of course, religions for that! Not faith, which is one and indivisible, but religions! The traitors! God sent faith and His regulations to make you realize reality and recognize Satan. They misinterpret, twist the words of God out of their context in order to remove the medication against blindness and cover the eyes with extra obscurity.

God has liberated the brain, cleansed the eyesight and hearing. Here come men who turn the word of God for the sake of earthly powers.

We must understand the debates of our Jewish brethren. The approach of a believer and a Zionist Jew is different regarding the concept of the Holy Land and the State of Israel. The Zionist, who is essentially Jewish nationalist but is not a condition to be a believer, may even be an atheist, defines the limits of the state in which he lives according to geographical and geopolitical aspects. They establish a military and institutional system for that. They identify the Holy Land as State of Israel thus they receive a mandate even from the Bible. There are believers too who support the state for that reason. But there are other believers who don't. In their concept the Holy Land is different. It does not matter what kind of administration reigns over Jerusalem and the places mentioned in the Bible, nothing can erase their ancestors' struggle and bonding from their hearts and memories. The Promised Land exists forever in their hearts. It was there during their life in the two thousand year's diaspora, still is there, and will be there forever! For them, there is no Jewish state administratively. At least not until the messiah comes. In their interpretation leaders of the State of Israel practice rights what are out of their competence.

We might think that this is a peculiar debate between two Jewish approaches, without realizing that similar events are taking place on our own sides. Politicians in the Christian world also go back to the Bible, refer to Christian values and get mandate for power out of it. Of course, during their administration they have nothing to do with these values. I do not analyze the role of the Church; everyone knows in their own environment what role they play. Practically, they are divided as their believers are. Some of them accept to the actual communication and some others refuse the role of Church in the political life. Most of them become indifferent and fall out of the processes. They live their own individual life and devote no attention to politics and power games.

The Muslim world is different, but there are overlaps. It is different in the sense that we were a constant enemy image for those powers which were determinative in the history. The Christian populations were intimidated with the danger of Islam and against our "Jihad" their leaders were able to unite their peoples. This triggered similar countermeasures on the Muslim side. Even if there were Islamic regulations controlling the management of earthly power these practices have been increasingly ignored. Emirs, Khans, Sultans took the place of the Islamic regulations and fought against "crusades". This is the calling word even today! Although Islam does not recognize the secularized state, the today 's formations have long been secularized states, from which Islam has been eroded for centuries. Eroded not in words, but in content. So, let's make it clear: Islamic State does not exist anywhere, neither exists geographically Holy Land, nor in the real sense Christian Europe. So, it's funny when Jewish, Christian, and Muslim terminologies wage wars where earthly devils clash between themselves representing interests of humans. Of course, you should not see this! For this, the masses must be blinded. Let them believe this all is going on for them! It would be fair if they said: Hey kids! We need this strategic area! If we're a gang, we can do it! This has nothing to do with God, Allah and religion! Now forget your Bibles, your Quran, let's act together and loot

them! Instead, the command of God, Allah, must be fulfilled in fallible form at silly level of humans. Has He ordered us to hate each other? We argue about words and different texts then grab each other's throats, as if that were the essence of our faith! We have reached the level that was planned with us. We are on the road towards being our brain capacity and literacy neglected, where the comprehension of text is minimal, just the level of a dog, what can understand just one or two syllable words: sit! Lay down! To be a zombie is a requirement today, because that is how we can be manipulated and programmed and so we do not see the real battle of Satans. The real enemy for them is the one who draws your attention to this fight and wake you up from the state of stupidity. And we are gullible, and hate each other the way our superiors, dividers would like. We are just downgraded zombies on similar level on each side! Chess figures!

A new face of Islamic communication is emerging. It is a sort of Islam filled with show elements. Zombie Islam. In this sort of Islamic communication, you understand on the surface what man is planning with you. God is calling us to the depth! If you remain on the surface, you will become a tool in the struggle of Satans. Do not be blinded with earthly deception. Allah, God, or call Him as you wish, wants you to see Him!

رُيِّنَ لِلنَّاسِ حُبُّ الشَّهَوَاتِ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ وَالْبَنِينَ وَالْقَنَاطِيرِ الْمُقَنْطَرَةِ مِنَ الذَّهَبِ
وَالْفِضَّةِ وَالْخَيْلِ الْمُسَوَّمَةِ وَالْأَنْعَامِ وَالْحَرْثِ ذَلِكَ مَتَاعُ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَاللَّهُ عِنْدَهُ حُسْنُ
الْمَآبِ (١٤)

Fair in the eyes of men is the love of things they covet: Women and sons; Heaped-up hoards of gold and silver; horses branded (for blood and excellence); and (wealth of) cattle and well-tilled land. Such are the possessions of this world's life; but in nearness to Allah is the best of the goals (To return to). (Quran 3:14)

Here you are the conclusion: "Don't seek for earthly desires and rewards but seek refuge in Allah." Badr is an example for the Power and Existence of Allah. According to human calculation it was impossible for Muslims to gain victory. However, with the help of Him everything is possible if followers are devoted. The one who inserts himself in the Universal Plan of Allah as a piece of mosaic, he will win. The one who is going to realize plans which don't match with the Universal Plan of Allah, will fail.



WE HAVE BEEN SUNK IN OUR BODY AND IMMERSE IN IT

I do not argue, in a healthy body there is a healthy soul, I myself admit it. Nor do I complain about the healthy body if it is aesthetic and well-groomed. But spending millions on artificial eyelashes, nails, hair, solarium, plastic surgery, silicone implantation, etc., is out of proportion to what we spend on building our inner world. Because most often we don't spend anything for it. The body took over the decision-making position above our inner world. The question that how do I look precedes the who I am? The tightness of my skin, the size of my breasts and the look of my hairstyle precede whether I can speak to the subject or have I read about it? From the point of view of interests, this is logical. For everything related to the body is a business and a commodity for sale. And what serves the construction of my inner world, it is an expense that never pays off. In fact, if my inner world reaches consciousness which can analyze, it can even jeopardize the actual power.

So, we sit here and our inner world is immersed in our bodies. Anyone who dares to put his head out of his body and sees or make others to see something else, becomes strange and not-ordinary, can become subject of insults, or is called dangerous. We live in an opinion-dictatorship where nobody says that only one opinion is possible because every legal condition exists to express an opinion. However, there is no channel, platform through which the opinion can be published and if there is, it can be manipulated, so finally it sounds like the preaching of a missionary song performed by two Koreans in an underpass. People pass by with their heads bowed, because the many zombies get already afraid to hear anything what can cause to lose their job. Ah, no! There is no dictatorship! This is something different. Here's an empty flock, cries and looking at you questioningly, but the flock leader responds nothing. You cannot get until him. I'm talking about an empty flock what have immersed in their body by their vegetative desires. Consumers, taxpayers, because they are called like that today. But they are not citizens, because we have omitted this grade. Approximately 80% of the energy what enters humans is used by the body and 20% by the brain. Although the body is 50 times of the weight of the brain, the latter is the largest consumer of energy. Therefore, the brain capacity and thinking of masses kept in poverty is constrained. It is no wonder that many of our fellow human beings kept in poverty and starvation can be fed with all kinds of bullshits instead of food, so lies and radical ideas find a solid medium in these masses. They are used by everyone. Daily politics, campaigns based on the hazard of migration, but extremist Muslim teachings are also spreading the best here. No analysis, no logic search, just a sudden hate transmission and let's go! In this situation, I try to do something that goes against most trends.

I have been writing for years and posting articles on this community site. I am not claiming that I write the best articles in the world, or that I am proclaiming absolute truth. In fact, I am often wrong! But I can declare that I have published thoughts in a different context what is not used commonly. I have noticed that when the number of my readers reaches tens of thousands, it suddenly drops to 4-500 within 1-2 days. I start building one more time and if I reach ten thousand again in half a year, everything will be repeated. Of course, if I transfer money, the result would be different, but I don't do it and can't afford it. Sometimes a group of readers doesn't have access to my site for months and cannot read my articles. They ask me where did I go? However, I am here and I post something every day. I'm not alone, many others are there like me. Obviously, there is an algorithm what decides where is the point of breaking the fuse, and if there is of no particular interest linked to me, it cuts back my wings. But if I were a show-sheikh who preaches trendy Islam, or who cuts off heads that could scare peoples and pollute the name of Islam, the index would immediately increase. Therefore, my special thanks go to those readers who insistently read me, and diligently share the articles. Currently, I reach one thousand people with their help. I do not want to produce statistical results; I just want to convey a thought that gives a different approach than the mainstream. If anyone had been offended by my articles and statements throughout the year, I apologize. I have no intention of insulting anyone. I have just the intention to publish my thoughts for the public.

If all I can achieve not to sink into the jail of our body and hang our head out a little bit to look at the world with another eye, then it was not useless.



shutterstock.com • 787955047

WE HAVE TO GET RID OF THIS KIND OF THINKING...

The below article was published on April 14, 2015 by Sabeer Lodhi under title “And the award for the most ridiculous fatwa goes to...” <https://blogs.tribune.com.pk/story/27152/and-the-award-for-the-most-ridiculous-fatwa-goes-to/>

In some countries like Saudi Arabia we can see changes but the old reflexes are still in work. I post this article here in order to declare that this is not Islam! This is what humans did with Islam! Our duty is to restore Islam! Believe me it is better to write this shame emphasizing that Islam is different. If we leave like this the external world will identify Allah's Guidance with them. It is better to point them out than to answer uncomfortable questions about them.

Allegedly, the grand mufti of Saudi Arabia, Sheikh Abdul Aziz al Sheikh, recently issued a fatwa that allows starving men to eat their spouses to save their own lives. This will be considered an act of obedience by the wife and her willingness to be one with the husband's flesh.

My initial reaction was laughter at the mufti's idea to feed starving husbands. It was then followed by disgust at his misogyny and sexism, among other things. Fortunately, now we see reports of a rebuttal. Saudi media is attributing the source of this misreporting to the Iranian media. However, this is not the first time such a ridiculous fatwa ought to be considered for "The Weirdest Things Clerics Say" award.

Fake or genuine, sourced or un-sourced, we may defend or ridicule them, but these clerics and their edicts have made it to the headlines and should be considered for the nominations.

1) Girls, forget dolls and toys! Prepare to get married the day you blink after being born

The same holy grand mufti, Sheikh Abdul Aziz (any resemblance to a domestic Maulana Abdul Aziz in letter and spirit is purely coincidental) earlier decreed it permissible to marry girls under the age of 15.

As if the government wasn't encouraging pedophilia as it is, Sheikh Abdul Aziz took it up a notch and thought even a 15-years age limit is too high. Girls of any age can be married as long as, well, they are 'females' of the human species. Basically, girls are eligible bachelorettes the day they are born. But then, why am I shocked if it comes from the grand mufti of a country where eight-year-old girls are married to 60-year-old men and it is not considered illegal?

2) There is jihad. There is rape. And then there is "sexual jihad".

Syria and other Middle-Eastern countries have been plagued by rebels. In all this, Salafi cleric Sheikh Yasir al Ajlawni uploaded a YouTube video to promise that he will soon legitimize rape of all non-Sunni women by jihadi rebels in Syria. This includes non-Muslim women too, by the way.

Another cleric issued a fatwa that calls for 'sexual jihad'. Whilst the former was more punitive in nature, Sheikh Mohamed al Arifi's fatwa tilts towards more contributory sex whereby girls are encouraged to provide sexual services to these war-torn, tired jihadists to rejuvenate them. Thirteen Tunisian girls reportedly took their potential contribution too seriously and left for Syria to provide their services in the holy spirit of the Sheikh's fatwa.

3) Infidel, if you think the Earth is round and revolves around the sun!

Some people think that the world revolves around them. Grand Mufti Sheikh Ibn Baaz of Saudi Arabia took it a step further when he decreed that Earth is flat and the sun revolves around it. Forget science and years of astronomical research, the mufti chose to substantiate his claim by declaring anyone who thinks otherwise is a blasphemer. Saleh al Fawzan, another senior Saudi cleric, also stated the same in a TV interview.

4) Kill the evil Mickey Mouse!

The best part of my childhood was watching Tom chase Jerry and Mickey Mouse being his adorable self. However, all this has been a fallacy according to Muhammad al Munajid, former diplomat of the Saudi embassy in the US, who thinks mice are repulsive and should not be loved by children.

Munajid also said that according to Islamic law, the fictitious character of Mickey Mouse is evil and should be killed. Instead of killing it, maybe the benevolent Saudi cleric can help Mickey Mouse rent an apartment with Salman Rushdie on a flat Earth where the sun revolves around it?

5) Say no to nudity during intercourse

Sex is commonly believed to be an intimate act that strips people involved of all inhibitions and helps strengthen the bond between them. It is a no-holds-barred, unclothed encounter that has no shame attached to it. However, the dean of Islamic law at Cairo University and Egyptian scholar, Rashad Hassan Khalil, announced that unclothed sexual intercourse annuls marriage.

Perhaps what he forgot to tell the world was how he expects couples to truly enjoy this act of nature with clothes on? Perhaps in all his wisdom he can write his own Kama Sutra for the benefit of generations to come and ease people's worries about the fatwa.

6) Feel ashamed working with male colleagues? Breastfeed them!

Dr Izzat Atiya, head of the Department of Hadith at Al Azhar University in Egypt, came up with a visionary idea for females who work with male colleagues. The best way to stop sexual harassment or allow females to take off their veils and mix together with the opposite sex without contradicting Islamic laws is to breastfeed male co-workers.

According to Dr Atiya, male colleagues should be directly breast-fed at least five times to create a maternal bond so they can work together, without having sexual urges for each other.

From here it is my turn.

These quotations are not in the article:

وَلَوْ أَنَّا نَزَّلْنَا إِلَيْهِمُ الْمَلَائِكَةَ وَكَلَّمَهُمُ الْمَوْتَى وَحَشَرْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ قُبُلًا مَا كَانُوا لِيُؤْمِنُوا إِلَّا أَنْ يَشَاءَ اللَّهُ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَهُمْ يَجْهَلُونَ ﴿١١١﴾

Even if We did send unto them angels, and the dead did speak unto them, and We gathered together all things before their very eyes, they are not the ones to believe, unless it is in Allah's plan. But most of them ignore (the truth). (Quran 6:111)

وَكَذَلِكَ جَعَلْنَا لِكُلِّ نَبِيٍّ عَدُوًّا شَيَاطِينَ الْإِنْسِ وَالْجِنِّ يُوحِي بَعْضُهُمْ إِلَى بَعْضٍ زُخْرُفَ الْقَوْلِ غُرُورًا وَلَوْ شَاءَ رَبُّكَ مَا فَعَلُوهُ فَذَرْهُمْ وَمَا يَفْتَرُونَ ﴿١١٢﴾

Likewise did We make for every Messenger an enemy, - evil ones among men and jinns, inspiring each other with flowery discourses by way of deception. If thy Lord had so planned, they would not have done it: so leave them and their inventions alone. (Quran 6:112)

I know the comment comes from those who are still living in Muslim-inspired romance: Brother Abdel Rahman! How can you publish the internal affairs of our brothers? My answer: the hell is brother of these people! But I am not even your brother who support the shame of Islam. Muslims are now living in the age what Christianity went through during the Inquisition. Darkness on the cube. I can't support darkness. But as the Inquisition was followed by a Renaissance, I would support a sort of Muslim Renaissance, which is return to the original teachings. It is based on the Quran and not on man.

Regarding Europe, these brainwashed people are diverting reactions concerning Islam in three main directions:

1. Migration policy of Orban welcomes these extreme thoughts. Because this policy do not separate Islam as a teaching from the deformities of Muslims today, they are often right in arguing against the admission of refugees.
2. A very small proportion of Muslims settled in Europe follow these sheikhs and their decrees. However, this minority can paint an alarming picture of Islam for European society. Because they have a mess in their brains, Islam is also introduced by them as a mess. They spread chaos.

3. Most Muslims who reside in Europe fled from their homeland because of these kinds of sheikhs and ayatollahs! Most of them want to forget the place they came from and when they hear the word Islam, the cold runs through their backs. So instead of correcting the concept regarding Islam and Muslims in the European public thinking, they rather remain silent or they either fall to the other side and follow some very apathetic or overly liberalized lifestyle, only to prove their adequacy for the recipients.

After that, it is very difficult for a handful of minorities to do awareness-raising activities that can gain audition, reception, put the teachings in their context and help to shape public thinking in a positive way. But with the help of Allah it will succeed.



WE LIVE BLINDLY AND MEANINGLESSLY BECAUSE OF SOME ROTTING FLESH

After we are born, we can survive only due to the maternal care. We go-over an arc in our lives where our earthly needs appear then intensify. Never, nothing is enough, we want always more, more beautiful and better! Then the demands fade and lose their significance. Eventually the time will come when only Divine care will keep us alive, the need will be no more than a great breath and even that will be ceased. We realize that we wasted time with fucky things.

There is nothing lost from our life but the life itself. We enjoyed only two cares, one from our mothers and the other of God, and between the two we expected something similar from outsiders, but it didn't come. We imagined more about them than they are. Although there are those for whom marriage replaces some of these two, but for many it is not.

Remember? I wrote about the last demand which is a breath, nothing more! And till then? A lion kills only as many gazelles as it consumes. No more. There is no specimen that hunts down ten gazelles out of a desire to acquire or to flaunt its dominance then poses in front of the animals, demonstrating its supremacy! It has no consciousness, but its instinct is set by the Lord to stop after one game, so the other predators can survive as well. Quantities and proportions are balanced in the creation. All creatures abide by this, as they are all Muslims!
When the time of reproduction comes, the female does not expect the male to give her a gazelle. She knows which male to mate with, which one has the qualities she wants to see in her offspring. She's not a geneticist, not a doctor of science, yet she knows how to choose a male.

وَمَا مِنْ دَابَّةٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا عَلَى اللَّهِ رِزْقُهَا وَيَعْلَمُ مُسْتَقَرَّهَا وَمُسْتَوْدَعَهَا كُلٌّ فِي
كِتَابٍ مُبِينٍ (٦)

There is no moving creature on earth but its sustenance dependeth on Allah. He knoweth the time and place of its definite abode and its temporary deposit: All is in a clear Record. (Quran 11:6)

Mustaqarr: definite abode; where a thing stops or stays for some time, where it is established.
Mustauda: where a thing is laid up or deposited for a little while. Referring to animals, - the former denotes its life on this earth; - the latter its temporary pre-natal existence in the egg or the womb and its after-death existence in the tomb or whatever state it is in until its resurrection.

What happens until the last breath comes?

We hunt down more than one gazelle. We demonstrate our dominance, which is completely unnecessary. We kill more gazelles than we need to, so many other human-lions don't get gazelles. Instead of handing over the surplus to whoever needs it, we would rather accumulate it while the meat is rotting on us. According to animalistic, i.e. on normal "Muslim" mind, it is inconceivable that one brags about how many gazelles are rotting in the pantry! But we, humans do it. Our female lions stop for a fuck with a male that gives them a rotting flesh, but their goal is not the reproduction but the meat itself. This is why only those gimpy and sneaky individuals reproduce who are able to steal the rotting gazelles from other strong individuals. Due to the full pantry of the sneaky ones, the females will be theirs.

It also often happens that our females are depressed. In vain they caught for themselves a decent male, they expect him to kill not one but two gazelles. If he can do it, then three. Then four. If he is

no longer able to do this, the female will go crazy and look for a new male, but will take the rotting meat with her. I could go on with the story with a thousand more twists, but whatever I add, the end result unfortunately is that our lion population is genetically deteriorating while the amount of rotting meat is increasing. Then the time of the last breath will come and we will realize how unnecessary this rush for rotting meat was between the two care periods! How many other creatures could have been supplied when it was still fresh, who are the safeguards of my life in the cycle of nature! I've just cut their life with my mindless accumulation. What did I get? I leave behind five rotting gazelles for the other lions to quarrel for, but all I wish is to take a deep sniff from the fresh air of the savannah, which I never felt, I never enjoyed before! That refreshing, life-giving scent comes into view now when my lungs are no longer able to absorb it.

A person's life derails easily if he/she loses the proportions. We realize late that a lot of things have distracted us from our track. Even our closest family members were detracting us, whom we failed to have an orderly relationship with. How beautiful the creation the proportions and the harmony in it are! The real jihad is the maintenance of this order.

قُلْ إِنْ كَانَ آبَاؤُكُمْ وَأَبْنَاؤُكُمْ وَإِخْوَانُكُمْ وَأَزْوَاجُكُمْ وَعَشِيرَتُكُمْ وَأَمْوَالٌ اقْتَرَفْتُمُوهَا
وَتِجَارَةٌ تَخْشَوْنَ كَسَادَهَا وَمَسَاكِينُ تَرْضَوْنَهَا أَحَبَّ إِلَيْكُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ وَجِهَادٍ فِي
سَبِيلِهِ فَتَرَبَّصُوا حَتَّى يَأْتِيَ اللَّهُ بِأَمْرِهِ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ الْفَاسِقِينَ (٢٤)

Say: If it be that your fathers, your sons, your brothers, your mates, or your kindred; the wealth that ye have gained; the commerce in which ye fear a decline: or the dwellings in which ye delight - are dearer to you than Allah, or His Messenger, or the striving in His cause;- then wait until Allah brings about His decision: and Allah guides not the rebellious. (Quran 9:24)

If we love our earthly ties and comfort's, profits and pleasures, more than we love Allah, and therefore fail to respond to Allah's cause, it is not Allah's cause which will suffer, Allah's purpose will be accomplished, with or without us. But our failure to respond to His will must leave us spiritually poorer.



WE'VE BECOME A GARNISH IN A STORY ABOUT MONEY AND POWER

However, it used to begin that money and power was served as a garnish alongside Islam. Let's interpret things a little differently.

According to 2018 data, 77% of the gas import of EU came from imports. Of this, 43% came from Russia, 33% from Norway, 9% from Nigeria and 1% from the USA. The attached figure shows 2017 data, so there is a couple % difference from 2018. Oil imports also show similar proportions. America will not let this remain so, as it has reserves. True, expensive reserves, as exploring shale gas is not cheap, but it must be sold. And Russia is interested in the maintenance of the current sales. One thing is certain: none of them are interested in a strong EU that can represent its own interests. For both of them, an EU is preferred where wealthy, solvent companies work and mindless citizens live who can be blackmailed and have poor decision-making potential. Thus, every means what weaken the EU are supported by the two great powers.

Let's continue.

Russia transports gas to Europe via Ukraine. Is it in America's interest to maintain that status? Of course not. US is interested in maintaining the Russian-Ukrainian conflict and in taking over the control over this gas pipeline. Under the heading of "energy diversification". Putin's response is to agree with Erdogan to build a Turkish gas pipeline. That's where the actual Russian-Turkish friendship

originates from. We do not know how the gas will get from Turkey to Europe, this is the secret of the future. To this pipeline even the Iranian gas can join, so the Iran-Russian-Turkish partnership is understandable. The isolation of Iran would also come to end and its energy reserves could not be transferred to others' hands. That is precisely why we can see these efforts in order to weaken Iran, both externally and internally.

The American interest group aimed to bring the gas from Qatar to the EU, where Syrian territories would have served well, but despite the creation of ISIS and other radical organizations for making chaos and creating good reasons for the saviors to occupy the strategically valuable areas, the interests of Putin are currently gaining on the ground. No problem, but throughout the whole period of chaos, the oil and gas were pumped out and got into the system of US allies, except the quantity what Erdogan stole and sold in his own channel. In the same chaos, Libyan energy sources have been leaving the country uninterruptedly in the last 8 years, even though there are fatal fights.

So, over Qatar and Libya there is not yet decision, but over their oil and gas the decision is taken.

Norway accounts one third of EU imports, but Norwegian reserves will be exhausted by 2035.

Obviously, Norway will not be replaced without conflicts. In Nigeria, Shell has been producing oil since 1936, but there are also clashes between Christians and Muslims, or at least under this title in order to gain control over the oil.

According to estimates Russian reserves are available for 80 years and Americans for 90 years. It is certain that strategic revenues will override everything else. Global warming? Carbon dioxide emissions? An unlivable planet? These issues are secondary. And it is utterly outrageous that in all this, the Christian values of the EU, the malignant Muslim conquest, the Shiite-Sunni clashes are exaggerated by the so-called experts, and they put the local crises or conflicts between different groups in these contexts.

يُخَادِعُونَ اللَّهَ وَالَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَمَا يَخْدَعُونَ إِلَّا أَنفُسَهُمْ وَمَا يَشْعُرُونَ ﴿٩﴾

Fain would they deceive Allah and those who believe, but they only deceive themselves, and realize (it) not! (Quran 2:9)

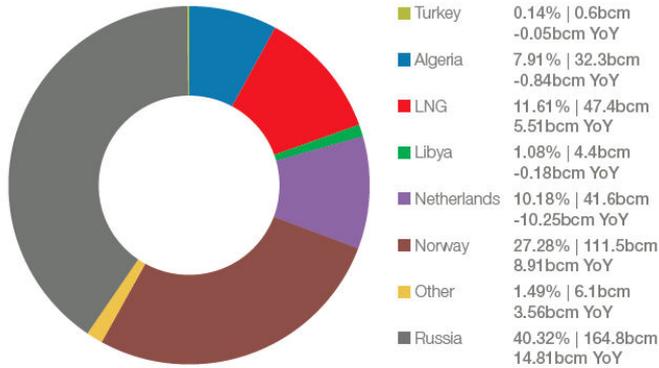
وَكَذَلِكَ جَعَلْنَا فِي كُلِّ قَرْيَةٍ أَكَابِرَ مُجْرِمِيهَا لِيَمْكُرُوا فِيهَا وَمَا يَمْكُرُونَ إِلَّا بِأَنفُسِهِمْ
وَمَا يَشْعُرُونَ ﴿١٢٣﴾

Thus have We placed leaders in every town, its wicked men, to plot (and burrow) therein: but they only plot against their own souls, and they perceive it not. (Quran 6:123)

Natural gas imports to EU

In 2017 the total natural gas imports to EU were 408.7bcm – a 21.45bcm (5.5%) year on year growth. By providing over 40% of total natural gas imports, Russia continues to be the main EU supplier

By country, % | bcm



	2017 bcm	2016 bcm
Russia	164.8	150.0
Norway	111.5	102.6
LNG	47.4	40.9
Netherlands	41.6	51.8
Algeria	32.3	33.2
Libya	4.4	4.6
Turkey	0.6	0.6
Other	6.1	2.5

EU imports of crude oil

by partners 2017, (%)



Shares based on million cubic metres
Source: EUROSTAT

WHAT DO YOU WANT TO DEVELOP, HOPE OR HOPELESSNESS?

To die with hope is better than to live hopelessly. Only few people in Europe understand this. A couple of psychologists analyze it and state that it is ill thought what refers to radicalism as it encourages suicide. Just in contrary. If this idea is put into the right context, it enriches the meaning of life.

If I look at life as a goal and imagine it in this earthly reality, then this perspective is really narrow. In a tight space one is anxious and unable to think of anything but suffers of phobia of anxiety. But if I consider life as an exam task that needs to be solved and after the exam I move on to college or to another space, then this phobia will be lifted. This does not mean that you can skip the exam and move on. That cannot be possible! By this I mean those who put an end to their lives or carry out tasks following the orders given by others that lead to the loss of their lives. Without an exam, the whole learning process becomes meaningless. It is failure. But the exam questions are asked by Allah and not by human!

وَلَنَبْلُوَنَّكُمْ بِشَيْءٍ مِّنَ الْخَوْفِ وَالْجُوعِ وَنَقْصٍ مِّنَ الْأَمْوَالِ وَالْأَنْفُسِ وَالثَّمَرَاتِ وَبَشِيرٍ
الصَّابِرِينَ (١٥٥)

Be sure we shall test you with something of fear and hunger, some loss in goods or lives or the fruits (of your toil), but give glad tidings to those who patiently persevere, (Quran 2:155)

أَحْسِبَ النَّاسُ أَنْ يُتْرَكُوا أَنْ يَقُولُوا آمَنَّا وَهُمْ لَا يُفْتَنُونَ (٢)

Do men think that they will be left alone on saying, "We believe", and that they will not be tested? (Quran 29:2)

Mere lip profession of Faith is not enough. It must be tried and tested in the real turmoil of life. The test will be applied in all kinds of circumstances, in individual life and in relation to the environment around us, to see whether we can strive constantly and put Allah above Self. Much pain, sorrow, and self-sacrifice may be necessary, not because they are good in themselves, but because they will purify us, like fire applied to a goldsmith's crucible to burn out the dross.

A believer does not escape from the trial, the exam! An unbeliever may get away, but a believer will never. Whether what will be with an unbeliever, we cannot answer, but the path of a believer in the Hereafter is certainty. If there was no certainty, we would be not talking about a believer. This is the way to go and the fulfillment of the path so far. However, what is the method?

If you want a beautiful flower in your garden, the solution is not to sit down in front of the flower to pray or meditate. The flower will not respond the worships. On the other hand, it will appreciate sunlight, care, nutrients and good soil. If you understand what the flower needs and give it, you will enjoy its beauty. Everything has requirement what has to be fulfilled in life. It is not enough to pray for the family, we must struggle for it. It is not enough to pray for a good job, we have to learn and develop skills. It is not enough to wait for Divine answers from nowhere, we have to deal with our souls in order to get them. However, notice that if you cling vehemently to something, the opposite

will come true. Because the human mind has a complex structure. If something is forced on it, it will throw that off. For example, just suppose that you are about to pray. But you are expecting a football match or a series on TV tonight. You decide not to think about the football match or the cooking show, because after all you are going to talk to Allah. The more you want to exclude TV shows from your consciousness, the more characteristically they will be present and suppress your prayer. This is true not only for prayer. Anything you do in life. But it also applies not to force your own thoughts on anybody else. Don't try to persuade others with all your efforts. If you do, a defense process will start automatically and throw away whatever you put on them.

Returning back to the exams and the trials. If you have experience how did prepare before for a school exam you know that you failed if you just concentrated and were worried in every minute of your preparation. If you take it easy, the result will be better. Take life easier with its afflictions and troubles. There are troubles everywhere, but by focusing on them, they multiply. And if you pass the exam, you can go further to the upper class, so it's not over! In fact, something is just beginning. Here is the meaning of the introductory phrase: to die with hope is better than to live hopelessly. The real opponent is the hopelessness that must be overcome, not the narrowness of life.



WHAT KIND OF WORLD WE SEE AND WHAT KIND OF EYE CAN SEE?

In the physical world exist all the Signs what make the comprehension of spiritual world possible. In order to notice them we need spiritual sight. All of us has this ability but it dies if we ignore and neglect it. However, if we develop it, a new world will open where our soul may find harmony and tranquility.

Here you are one example from the many where Quran opens our eyes for this special sight.

اللَّهُ الَّذِي يُرْسِلُ الرِّيَّاحَ فَتُثِيرُ سَحَابًا فَيَبْسُطُهُ فِي السَّمَاءِ كَيْفَ يَشَاءُ وَيَجْعَلُهُ كِسْفًا
فَتَرَى الْوَدْقَ يَخْرُجُ مِنْ خِلَالِهِ فَإِذَا أَصَابَ بِهِ مَنْ يَشَاءُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ إِذَا هُمْ يَسْتَبْشِرُونَ
(٤٨)

It is Allah Who sends the Winds, and they raise the Clouds: then does He spread them in the sky as He wills, and break them into fragments, until thou seest rain-drops issue from the midst thereof: then when He has made them reach such of his servants as He wills behold, they do rejoice!- (Quran 30:48)

The Parable of the Winds is presented from both, physical and spiritual. In the physical world, see their play with the Clouds: how they suck up the moisture from terrestrial water, carry it about in dark clouds as needed, and break it up with rain as needed. So, Allah's wonderful Grace draws up men's spiritual aspirations from the most unlikely places and suspends them as dark mysteries, according to His holy Will and Plan: and when His Message reaches the hearts of men even in the smallest fragments, how its recipients rejoice, even though before it, they were in utter despair!

وَإِنْ كَانُوا مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ يُنَزَّلَ عَلَيْهِمْ مِّن قَبْلِهِ لَمُبْلِسِينَ (٤٩)

Even though, before they received (the rain) - just before this - they were dumb with despair! (Quran 30:49)

فَانظُرْ إِلَىٰ آثَارِ رَحْمَتِ اللَّهِ كَيْفَ يُحْيِي الْأَرْضَ بَعْدَ مَوْتِهَا إِنَّ ذَٰلِكَ لَمُحْيِي الْمَوْتَىٰ
وَهُوَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ (٥٠)

Then contemplate (O man!) the memorials of Allah's Mercy!- how He gives life to the earth after its death: verily the same will give life to the men who are dead: for He has power over all things. (Quran 30:50)

After the two Parables about the purifying action of the Winds and their fertilizing action, we now have the Parable of the earth that dies in winter or drought and lives again in spring or rain, by Allah's Grace: so in the spiritual sphere, man may be dead and may live again by the Breath of Allah and His Mercy if she will only place himself in Allah's hands.

وَلَيْنُ أَرْسَلْنَا رِيحًا فَرَأَوْهُ مُصْفَرًّا لَظَلُّوا مِنْ بَعْدِهِ يَكْفُرُونَ ﴿٥١﴾

And if We (but) send a Wind from which they see (their tilth) turn yellow,- behold, they become, thereafter, Ungrateful (Unbelievers)! (Quran 30:51)

فَأِنَّكَ لَا تَسْمِعُ الْمَوْتَىٰ وَلَا تُسْمِعُ الصُّمَّ الدُّعَاءَ إِذَا وَلَّوْا مُدْبِرِينَ ﴿٥٢﴾

So verily thou canst not make the dead to hear, nor canst thou make the deaf to hear the call, when they show their backs and turn away. (Quran 30:52)

The marvels of Allah's creation can be realized in a general way by every one who has a disposition to allow such knowledge to penetrate his mind. But if men, out of perversity, kill the very faculties which Allah has given them, how can they then understand? Besides the men who deaden their spiritual sense, there are men who may be likened to the deaf, who lack one faculty but to whom an appeal can be made through other faculties. Such as the sense of sight; but if they turn their backs and refuse to be instructed at all. How can the Truth reach them?

وَمَا أَنْتَ بِهَادِي الْعُمْيِ عَنْ ضَلَالَتِهِمْ إِنْ تُسْمِعُ إِلَّا مَنْ يُؤْمِنُ بِآيَاتِنَا فَهُمْ مُسْلِمُونَ ﴿٥٣﴾

Nor canst thou lead back the blind from their straying: only those wilt thou make to hear, who believe in Our signs and submit (their wills in Islam). (Quran 30:53)

The only persons who gain by spiritual teaching are those who bring a mind to it, who believe and submit their wills to Allah's Will. This is the central doctrine of Islam.

Perhaps I succeeded to visualize that a submission doesn't mean slavery. In fact, it means ascension. This submission elevates us in a world where finally we feel ourselves at home.



WHERE MY SOUL FINDS ITS REST

For everyone, home means something different. As for every human being perfect companion means a different thing. None of them can be defined with words. When time comes, you step into a place and feel that it is your home. This is the place where your soul finds a rest. If somebody gets in your way, God may be sending the one in whom your soul finds a rest and whose soul can rest in you. Blond, brown, black? Rich, poor? Young, old? There is no answer. Because it is ultimately your soul who decides where it finds its peace. And the soul is not young and old, blond or brown, rich or poor. It does not take decision regarding home or partner on a material basis.

You can observe that usually those intervene mostly your life and explain what you should do, who have ruined their own lives, all their attempts have failed. They cannot give a pattern, but they give words abundantly. They are thinking in exclusive categories, filter out only a tiny moment from their

own life experience, which may have been true for them, but for others it may not fit. How can dissonance, chaos, be a calling word? The heart is often smarter than brain, even though the brain is the storehouse of knowledge. However, the point is, what kind of knowledge we collect in it! Are the world's problems not caused by educated, learned scientists? Are not those spoil our cohabitation with the earth and with other peoples, whose knowledge determines the rules for a certain period? Isn't those cause the alienation of your homeland, your family, who determine what home and family means? The moment you become conscious what they mean, you will lose both!

For me home means where loving eyes look back, I can smell the morning coffee, hear the noise of the family, chatting women, the laughing of children and can see the making of a chocolate cake with love as a work of art. For me home means where everyone brings the little joy of their own work into a common space, and excludes the world-changing thoughts, the lies of political campaigns, the "only way for salvation" with God! Leave the hell the religions, political propaganda, empty speeches! God is in me, not in your words, which have projected God as narrow as the shallow spaces of your brain! In them, my soul does not find rest, but rather troubled! My soul rests when the smell of roasted, scrambled meat is felt, which is a joy both when it is cooked and when it is consumed. Don't get me wrong! The article is not about the author's love of roasted and scrambled meat! It is about the joy of creation that sticks even to the one who is just watching the process.

The same applies to the sense of homeland. No-one should determine what I need to feel as my country. Every word pronounced will reduce its content. Eventually, the "homeland" ceases to exist. The place where we live has become the homeland of only a very narrow group, because the more its concept has been defined the more people have fallen out of the sieve. In the concepts that define homeland applied nowadays, my soul does not find rest. This is no longer my homeland! It's just the land where I was born. My homeland is within myself. I build it there. Because you are not building the homeland, just define its concept, raise the fences and lift the walls that exclude me. It wasn't just me who has experienced that. Slowly, the majority gets to my side. A few more years and some frontier warriors remain on the bastions, while the majority who was born in this land become aliens, enemies.

Today, when the message to the gazelles is to join the lions' flock, it is difficult to believe in words and consequently, to find a home, and companion. Dumb words, dumb definitions. My homeland, my companion is in God, where my soul finds rest. He tells me alone where and with whom I feel myself at home. Do not define God, lest I lose Him!

الَّذِينَ يَذْكُرُونَ اللَّهَ قِيَامًا وَقُعُودًا وَعَلَىٰ جُنُوبِهِمْ وَيَتَفَكَّرُونَ فِي خَلْقِ السَّمَاوَاتِ
وَالْأَرْضِ رَبَّنَا مَا خَلَقْتَ هَذَا بَاطِلًا سُبْحَانَكَ فَقِنَا عَذَابَ النَّارِ (١٩١)

Men who celebrate the praises of Allah, standing, sitting, and lying down on their sides, and contemplate the (wonders of) creation in the heavens and the earth, (With the thought): "Our Lord! not for naught hast Thou created (all) this! Glory to Thee! Give us salvation from the penalty of the Fire. (Quran 3:191)

"Our Lord! Not for naught hast Thou created all this!" Allah is saying: there is a reason for everything and we have to discover it. Don't accept anybody's opinion as dogma. Go down and find the reason. Make research! What a beautiful sentence to push men for discovering the wonders of Allah!



WHY DO YOU LIKE TO BE DECEIVED?

If you observe it well, giving advice to people what serves their interests, worth nothing. They expect to be fooled. If you don't deceive them, your story will become untrustworthy. History and today's

events are good examples of this. Beginning with the millennial series of church scams that politics has learned, this theory is true.

What kind of campaign is attractive today? Those, where not a word is true! Who are the most popular? Those who arouse emotions, but their words are not worth anything. We move towards the spectacle. However, the eyes deceive us. If the eye overrides the intellect and heart, we are going astray. But maybe this wrong way is the one what we need! Nothing works without scam!

In parallel, things are reevaluated. Who is the best politician? The one who is the most popular. Only popularity can be measured, not the truth! So, the numbers support the flow of lies. Who is the best businessman? The one who is the richest. Wealth is a measurable terminology that does not show how a person made money. Who is the most popular orator? The one who touches hearts best. The one who can make eyes blind the most. This can also be measured by the number of followers. Indeed, numbers are stubborn things, but they are also misleading.

It is just one side of the coin. This side shows the relationship between you and those who are superior in popularity, wealth, religion and party. In the other direction this scam does not work. Or, if it works, it involves retaliation. So, a businessman fools you, which is normal, but to prevent you from fooling him, he asks for a thousand guarantee and deposit. A politician fools you, which is normal, but you don't have the means to force him to keep his promises. At the same time whole arsenal is there at his disposal what ensures to keep the scam continuously at the same level, so he sends the whole institutional system to control you and to check what you hide even in your underpants. You can't hide anything, but they can even strikingly rob you.

The popularity-seeker scholars of your faith are not others than merchants of principles. They create a catharsis experience that you get used to, and you don't even realize that this joy overrides your mind. You get to the point where you go to your community in order to enjoy a cathartic feeling and not for the meaningful teaching. Once you are present in an addictive way, it will become a stereotypical tradition for which they will find some quotes from the past and say this is the Sunnah! They pull you in a world which is completely alien to Allah (SWT), Mohammed (peace be upon him) and alien especially to the opportunities that exist today. Only to one thing it is not alien: to their mad brain. They will then submit a list of requirements that you have to meet, because if you do not, you will face difficulties at the reckoning in the Afterlife. Of course, this reckoning does not concern them.

Do you think you are in a good position? Wherever you look you are deceived. Do you wonder how it triggers millions of self-defense reactions from you? Well, don't wonder and don't even lose yourself! Go through all this and be aware that this is just a trial. Exclude the system of scams off yourself! Emerge yourself above that level. Create a world where relationship between God and you is based on something completely different. If you can do it, and if somebody else in your environment can do the same, the human-to-human relationship will return to normal. It does not matter which regularity the other person's path leads to God, or if he is not a believer, to Morality. That's his business.

وَلَنَبْلُوَنَّكُمْ بِشَيْءٍ مِّنَ الْخَوْفِ وَالْجُوعِ وَنَقْصٍ مِّنَ الْأَمْوَالِ وَالْأَنْفُسِ وَالثَّمَرَاتِ وَبَشِيرٍ
الصَّابِرِينَ (١٥٥)

Be sure we shall test you with something of fear and hunger, some loss in goods or lives or the fruits (of your toil), but give glad tidings to those who patiently persevere, (Quran 2:155)

الَّذِينَ إِذَا أَصَابَتْهُمْ مُصِيبَةٌ قَالُوا إِنَّا لِلَّهِ وَإِنَّا إِلَيْهِ رَاجِعُونَ ﴿١٥٦﴾

Who say, when afflicted with calamity: "To Allah We belong, and to Him is our return":- (Quran 2:156)

أُولَئِكَ عَلَيْهِمْ صَلَوَاتٌ مِّن رَّبِّهِمْ وَرَحْمَةٌ وَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُهْتَدُونَ ﴿١٥٧﴾

They are those on whom (Descend) blessings from Allah, and Mercy, and they are the ones that receive guidance. (Quran 2:157)



WHY DOES ISLAM SPREAD INEVITABLY?

The below video on the decrease of some religions and increase of others in the last decades has caused confusion by some analyzers:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rZwnJ1cE1s>

The numbers in the video can be argued, however the rates express reality. The expansion of Islam appears very intensively and no wonder about that. Many think that the main reason is the overpopulation of Muslims. This is only one side of the story but there are several other reasons, too.

- There is no church in Islam. Church is forbidden! We cannot have Vatican, Pope and bishops. We must have uniquely Quran only. In our case Quran substitutes church, therefore human weakness, mistakes and fallacy are excluded. In places where Islamic organizations appear these will be all vanished by time and remains the pure Quran which is inherited from one generation to another.
- Human factor in any disciplines of Islam can enter only after Quran. So, subjective parts can enter by interpretations, sharia explanations and jurisdiction. In case of Christianity human factors enter with Bible and its contemporary versions, therefore the basic doctrines rely on man-made work.
- If priesthood over-estimates its role and stands firmly between God and man, the essence of teachings will be transferred to man instead of God. Initially they sell faith as mystery but later the mystery becomes their daily product. Everything what have to be the deepest and most serious, for a modern thinking citizen becomes anachronistic and infantile. As a result, we see empty temples and weak dioceses.
- If a religion becomes servant of a state, the religious life loses its motivation.
- If a state forces its secular laws to religious organizations, materialize their everyday life, including financial status and incomes, the transience of state will be forced to something what is eternal and is above any law.
- If one's individual role in responsibility ceases because "Jesus has redeemed us all or priest will absolve our sins", the existence and maintenance of spiritual space becomes pointless. It is matter of time and the empty place will be filled out by another teaching.
- If hatred, segregation and the supremacy of an elite is the main message of an organization the spirituality will be vanished and words become superficial.
- If spiritual space is empty, people will instinctively be looking for it due to the vacuum of its absence. In case they don't find it in their own faith they will find it in other. Word of God on long term is always exalted, no matter how many human attempts try to pull it down to human dimension.

إِلَّا تَنْصُرُوهُ فَقَدْ نَصَرَهُ اللَّهُ إِذْ أَخْرَجَهُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا ثَانِيًا إِذْ هُمَا فِي الْغَارِ إِذْ يَقُولُ لِصَاحِبِهِ لَا تَحْزَنْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَنَا فَأَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ سَكِينَتَهُ عَلَيْهِ وَأَيَّدَهُ بِجُنُودٍ لَمْ تَرَوْهَا وَجَعَلَ كَلِمَةَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا السُّفْلَى وَكَلِمَةُ اللَّهِ هِيَ الْعُلْيَا وَاللَّهُ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ (٤٠)

If ye help not (your leader), (it is no matter): for Allah did indeed help him, when the Unbelievers drove him out: he had no more than one companion; they two were in the cave, and he said to his companion, "Have no fear, for Allah is with us": then Allah sent down His peace upon him, and strengthened him with forces which ye saw not, and humbled to the depths the word of the Unbelievers. But the word of Allah is exalted to the heights: for Allah is Exalted in might, Wise. (Quran 9:40)

It was a striking example when the Prophet was hunted out of Makkah and performed his famous Hijrah. His enemies plotted for his life. He had already sent his followers on to Madinah. Ali had volunteered to face his enemies in his house. His single companion was Abu Bakr. They two concealed themselves in the cave of Thaur, three miles from Makkah, for three nights, with the enemy prowling around in great numbers in fruitless search of them. "We are but two," said Abu Bakr. "Nay," said Muhammad, "for Allah is with us." Faith gave their minds peace, and Allah gave them safety. They reached Madinah, and a glorious chapter opened for Islam. The forces that helped them were not seen, but their power was irresistible. Literally, "The second of two," which afterwards became Abu Bakr's proud title.

We Muslims are aware of our own weakness, ignorance and chaotic Ummah. However, we are aware also that destiny of Islam is not in our hands. If it was in the hand of humans it would have been destroyed long ago. Only Allah alone keeps His Words and Teachings purely and this is the real strength of Islam. From a distance we look really a disgusting ignorant ragtag, however anybody who tastes Islam from outside he can see that this "ragtag" sticks together by a cohesion what can never be achieved by any state or earthly power. And this will last like that till the end of times. Amen.

YOU ARE ON THE RIGHT PATH IF YOU ARE NOT A STRANGER TO YOURSELF

I do not post my articles for requesting anyone to follow me. I don't consider my way as the only way. Nor do I preach about Islamic supremacy! Moreover, please do not follow me or listen to me! Because my way is mine and it doesn't belong to anyone else! My cloth fits only for me. I'm just sharing with you the method so you can find your own clothes too. If you want good cloths what fits you please tailor it for yourself. It is the best if you do not listen to anyone else except what your soul suggests.

The key phrase is this: you are on the right path if you are not a stranger to yourself! Because most of the worldly temptations try to alienate you from yourself in order to go astray to a path where you are vulnerable. Then you become an object, a tool that others can use. Well, don't be that.

I'm just giving you a recipe on how Islam gave me senses what makes me feel to be at home. This is something that concerns me exclusively. May be something else will lead you to the same result. After comprehending Islam some senses have opened what make me see the world differently than I did before Islam. In fact, there are other senses as well, what make me perceive different issues than other Muslims do. I share these perceptions with my readers. But I'd never say that I am on the path

of perfection what is good for everybody. No! This path is perfect only for me. You have to find your path as well.

I publish those answers what Islam has given to my questions about life what was previously covered by obscurity. Don't you like these answers? Or do you have better answers? If yes, then that's your way and choose it! But whatever way we go, any answer we give to ourselves, harmony is the point in ourselves where we have to reach. Don't be a sheep in a herd that is being shepherded, but be you the one who is shepherding yourself. But if you need a shepherd it is your right to choose one. Just don't be shepherded to the way where you must go against yourself.

There is an important issue: if you've found your harmony, do not let any earthly man investigate it. The era of the Inquisitions is over. Your innermost private matter belongs only to you. Even you don't ask your closest friend about his wedding night.

If there is harmony within you and it fits with the outside world where you live in, I welcome you on board.

Once upon a time there was a town called Yathrib what was called later Medina, where the harmony between people of different perceptions and ethnicities was created by Islam. It was a long time ago, but it worked then. Deeply inside me it still works:

وَأَعْتَصِمُوا بِحَبْلِ اللَّهِ جَمِيعًا وَلَا تَفَرَّقُوا وَاذْكُرُوا نِعْمَةَ اللَّهِ عَلَيْكُمْ إِذْ كُنْتُمْ أَعْدَاءً فَأَلَّفَ بَيْنَ قُلُوبِكُمْ فَأَصْبَحْتُمْ بِنِعْمَتِهِ إِخْوَانًا وَكُنْتُمْ عَلَىٰ شَفَا حُفْرَةٍ مِّنَ النَّارِ فَأَنْقَذَكُم مِّنْهَا كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ آيَاتِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَهْتَدُونَ ﴿١٠٣﴾

And hold fast, all together, by the rope which Allah (stretches out for you), and be not divided among yourselves; and remember with gratitude Allah's favour on you; for ye were enemies and He joined your hearts in love, so that by His Grace, ye became brethren; and ye were on the brink of the pit of Fire, and He saved you from it. Thus doth Allah make His Signs clear to you: That ye may be guided. (Quran 3:103)

Yathrib was torn with civil war and tribal feuds and dissensions before Prophet set his sacred feet on its soil. After that, it became the City of the Prophet, Medina and unmatched Brotherhood and pivot of Islam. This poor quarrelsome world is a larger Yathrib. Can we establish the sacred feet on its soil and make it a new and larger Medina? This aya calls for Unity of Muslims and calls for Brotherhood of all who make good deeds, want peace and prosperity.

وَأَلَّفَ بَيْنَ قُلُوبِهِمْ لَوْ أَنْفَقْتَ مَا فِي الْأَرْضِ جَمِيعًا مَا أَلَّفْتَ بَيْنَ قُلُوبِهِمْ وَلَكِنَّ اللَّهَ أَلَّفَ بَيْنَهُمْ إِنَّهُ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ ﴿٦٣﴾

And (moreover) He hath put affection between their hearts: not if thou hadst spent all that is in the earth, couldst thou have produced that affection, but Allah hath done it: for He is Exalted in might, Wise. (Quran 8:63)

At all times we must pray to Allah for this gift above all, -union, understanding, and pure and sincere affection among those who take Allah's name. With it there is strength and success. Without it there is humiliation, slavery, and moral degradation.



YOU DON'T NEED TO BE AN IDOL WORSHIPPER TO FEEL THE ESSENCE OF STONES

There is something what lives with the stones. It can be called idolatry, but not always. This idol-worship story is valid only in cultures where qualified values on creation are consistent with the beliefs rooted in Abraham. Faith of Abraham was extremely distorted by human images. For man transforms everything into a picture because he can only explain things to its own brain in pictorial form. A lot of winged and hooped creatures have been shaped what inspired art, but have wiped out something what can only be perceived without image, form. This is the vibration, radiation, energy, or call it as you want.

I agree that man's ancient relationship with the stone, in which spiritual representation plays a role, is idol worship. But there is another relationship that Africa, India or Australia will help us to understand. For not all temples were built for the Gods. They may have been moved in later, but

those were not originally intended for Gods and people did not come to pray in these places. Why did people go there? Simply because it was good to be there. Haven't you been to a place where you lowered your eyes and felt the power of the location? Were you not sitting, pondering while being inspired by the huge structure of the building or the radiation of the site? For my part, I like to sit in a mosque or temple until the priest begins ringing the bells or the sheikh appears to start the ceremony. As soon as it happens, the magic disappears for me. And I especially hate when I sit in a sanctuary in order to be alone with my thoughts and somebody who has a compulsion to talk, settles next to me. I know many people don't like me writing that, but I'm not going to lie. Obviously, other people feel differently and for them the rites and places are sacred another way.

Isn't it fantastic that our ancestors built their temples and mosques in places where not only the buildings but also the location have an elusive attraction? And these are not ghosts, demons and other fairy-tale characters. Such a structure carved in stone ensures safety not only because it has solid walls, but it also radiates something where to be is good. It is also true that Allah could destroy this gigantic sensation in one minute if these structures were not appreciated in their place and used them for idolatry. Petra is known by many, but I draw attention to the Kailasa temple in India, which was carved from a single rock during five generations. Three levels with altars, statues.

وَكَاؤُوا يَنْحِتُونَ مِنَ الْجِبَالِ بُيُوتًا آمِنِينَ ﴿٨٢﴾

Out of the mountains did they hew (their) edifices, (feeling themselves) secure. (Quran 15:82)

Remains of these rock edifices in the Hijr are still found, and the City of Petra is not more than 380 miles from Jabal Hijr. See 7:73. "Petra" in Greek means "Rock"

We live in a German concept where everything has to be explained, everything has to have a purpose, and everything has to be done quickly. Life has to be done quickly, too. Why has to be explained everything? Why do I have to bring reasons, quotes, items and paragraphs, if I want to make love with my wife? Isn't that just enough if it is good? Why do I have to hurry to get somewhere, then why do I have to hurry up to go further? Why do I have to eat food quickly and then rush away? Why can't I stay and enjoy every bite of it? Why? Because it's good like that! I know there is no explanation, no item, no prescription. There are only those that one should count the number of chews and the amount of water what drinks. Why do I need to quote from the Holy Books when I give money for a beggar or bread for one who starves? Why do I have to convert these actions into a business cheer with God, expecting from Him a reward in the afterlife? Why isn't it good enough that to help is a good feeling? Why do I put all in rules? Isn't it enough to feel the good?

In Madagascar I was given the opportunity to issue certificates for emeralds. Three huge emerald blocks were found in one lode. The largest was 12 kg. This stone was never in one place. An armed brigade was constantly traveling with it and changing its location. I was asked to test it and issue a certification. When I stood in front of the stone, millions of years of history unfolded before me. It was once a beryllium gas, stained with copper, chrome, vanadium what trapped in a cavity. It could be a huge cavity and a huge amount of gas. Then it came under gigantic pressure, obviously because the cavity got into the deeper layers. Blocks crystallized out of the vast space occupied by gas over millions of years and this stone is one of them. But the story is not over yet. Due to a new layer movement these blocks were brought to the surface in a substrate lode, probably going to the sea, where the waves rolled and licked the blocks for millions of years, polishing their surface. Then the

earth swallowed them up again till the day those were found. Huge energies emerged from the stone. It was almost radiating. The emerald returned something back from the strength that has squeezed and crystallized it over millions of years. It can be deduced from this story that there is a ghost locked in the stone what is bursting through, but also that Subhan Allah, Who gave this mighty energy and shaped the stone into what it has become. And if this stone has such a glorifying role for Allah, it is a peanut comparing to what our planet or the Universe could tell us about their creation and formation until we see them in their state today!

Stand next to a rock or hug a tree. Why? Because it's good! It is the great beast of God who does this because of the demon in the rock or the spirit of the tree. Both the rock and the tree radiate the story of their creation what you feel and receive. Everything is praising Him!

1. Petra
2. Temple Kailasa, India
3. Uluru, Australia
4. 12 kg emerald, Madagascar
5. Emerald testing









YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO SILENCE, NOBODY SHOULD TAKE IT AWAY FROM YOU

There are questions that we can answer and there are others that we cannot, and yet we force the answer out of ourselves. There are situations that are unequivocal, fit into the norms of our environment, and some others do not. Many times, our unnecessary explanations make things worse. What do I mean? I mention two cases from the Quran and you will understand. The first is the story of Zechariah. Anyone who is familiar with the Bible knows whom I'm talking about. Zechariah was a devoted servant of Allah. His relatives, who were also born to serve God, followed a corrupt life. He was alone in the service of God day and night. He got old and had no child. Then he turned to God with his worship to give him an offspring. A dialogue began between him and the Lord. God promised him the birth of a descendant named John (in the Bible is called St. John the Baptist, the messenger of the advent of Jesus). Then Zacharias was terrified, what would happen if people were

to spread gossips about him at the age of 80? How could he have a child in such a state of old age? How can he explain the birth of John to his surroundings? The answer of Lord: with silence. Don't talk to people for three days. People are oblivious. You keep the story alive if you explain too much. If you remain silent, people will pass and forget what seems inexplicable.

قَالَ رَبِّ اجْعَلْ لِي آيَةً قَالَ آيَتُكَ أَلَّا تُكَلِّمَ النَّاسَ ثَلَاثَ لَيَالٍ سَوِيًّا ﴿١٠﴾

(Zakariya) said: "O my Lord! give me a Sign." "Thy Sign," was the answer, "Shall be that thou shalt speak to no man for three nights, although thou art not dumb." (Quran 19:10)

Compare this verse with 3:41. The variations are interesting. Here it is "for three nights": there it is "for three days". The meaning is the same, for a day is a period of 24 hours. But the point of view is different in each case. - There it was from the point of view of the Ummah or Congregation, among whom he worked by day; - here the point of view is that of his individual soul, which spent the nights in prayer and praise.

In the same Surah, the concept of silent comes again in the story of Mary. The Immaculate Conception comes true (as Islam admits it as well) and the fear is overpowered on Mary. What does she tell to people? How did she get pregnant? And here's the answer:

فَكُلِّي وَاشْرَبِي وَقَرِّي عَيْنًا فَمَا تَرَيْنَ مِنَ الْبَشَرِ أَحَدًا فَقُولِي إِنِّي نَذَرْتُ لِلرَّحْمَنِ صَوْمًا فَلَنْ أُكَلِّمَ الْيَوْمَ إِنْسِيًّا ﴿٢٦﴾

"So eat and drink and cool (thine) eye. And if thou dost see any man, say, 'I have vowed a fast to ((Allah)) Most Gracious, and this day will I enter into not talk with any human being'". (Quran 19:26)

She was to decline all conversation with man or woman, on the plea of a vow to Allah. The "fast" here does not mean abstinence literally from eating and drinking. She has just been advised to eat the dates and drink of the stream. It means abstinence from the ordinary household meals, and indeed from human intercourse generally.

Silence is often left out of our lives, although silence is an important part of communication. The composers know this well and put it in their pieces. Sometimes they make muted, sometimes amplify with silence particular parts of the musical composition. We use it little in the verbal communication. We are living in the age of noises, where the one is right who is the loudest, quickest and can take breath through his ass, because otherwise has no time for that in the course of his speech! He knows, if he misses a breath, someone else interrupts and he loses the opportunity to speak.

But silence not only helps to obscure the incomprehension of the environment, but also organizes our affairs within ourselves. There are things you can't discuss with anyone. A death event affects everyone differently, depending on one's personality. There are those who need people to be around to mourn the deceased with them and some who prefer to be alone. He/she mourns that way, because no one can know the sort of bond that linked him/her to the dead. He/she knows this alone,

and anyone who comes would just disturb his/her thoughts. So, that is his/her farewell. Because we're all different.

You have a right to the silence. Don't you realize that it is going to be taken away from you? The media tries to take every minute of you. They don't know what to lie anymore, just keep you attentive with something sensational! Their goal is to make you "consume" what they say, don't analyze it, don't go away, don't think, just "eat" every info as you get them. When you would be losing your mind already, a sex scene, a shooting, or a catastrophe would keep you awake. You get stuck in front of the screen and you fall asleep there. You no longer have time to think and analyze. The result: an accelerated, superficial world that does not think.

Silence also serves to talk not only with yourself but with God. The above two verses are also a dialogue between God and Zechariah and between God and Mary. Do not think that such a dialogue cannot take place between God and you! Try it! You will become a new person.



YOUR LAND IS TAKEN OUT OF YOUR LEGS

Your land is taken out of your legs and your God is taken from above your head. Who do it? Those are they, who manipulate your land and your God. You believe for both and this is how troubles start. They cast thousand chains around your neck and each of them are secular laws or expectations from your faith. In case you get rid some of them you violate law or tradition. But if you don't violate law or tradition, you cannot survive. This is the way how it works.

This is not the same land where you were born and this is not the same God Who gave life for you. Since I have come to this life I can see, that as many times this country was ruled as much time it was looted. Therefore, this country cannot be the same as it was. No matter communists or others! Looting has not changed only the degrees of looting has been changed.

God was loving and caring until He and me were together. However, I started to visit temples and mosques, than later I have become theologian and quite another God has entered to my mind. A sort of God which is not Him! It was a God who always identified Himself with the actual political regimes and he has loved me only in case I love the actual trends.

What the hell you call this land secular if there is an organic interlacement?

Manipulators of your land and your God are criminals who explain for you what sin means. It is a little bit strange, but true!

In case a citizen finds out how tricks work and jumps out of the system and violates the laws successfully than establishes himself nicely he has two choices. Or he will be invited to one of the two superior groups below or upside in order to commit crimes together in large scale or oops! Downfall!

I went fed up! I withdrew myself from this and that. Went across the world however I saw similar situations everywhere. Finally, I locked myself to my books and found the same God Who has given me life and found the spirit what can make me a world citizen. Do you know where is that world where I can enjoy this sort of citizenship? Inside myself, because I feel free there! You have to liberate yourselves from that many chains what has been casted by the manipulators of your land and your God on you. You were left out from the privatization of assets at least you have to privatize your own spirit until it is not too late. Do you think I am kidding?

اعْلَمُوا أَنَّمَا الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا لَعِبٌ وَلَهُمْ زِينَةٌ وَتَفَاخُرٌ بَيْنَكُمْ وَتَكَاثُرٌ فِي الْأَمْوَالِ وَالْأَوْلَادِ
كَمَثَلٍ غَيْثٍ أَعْجَبَ الْكُفَّارَ نَبَاتُهُ ثُمَّ يَهِيجُ فَتَرَاهُ مُصْفَرًّا ثُمَّ يَكُونُ حُطَامًا وَفِي الْآخِرَةِ
عَذَابٌ شَدِيدٌ وَمَغْفِرَةٌ مِّنَ اللَّهِ وَرِضْوَانٌ وَمَا الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا إِلَّا مَتَاعُ الْغُرُورِ (٢٠)

Know ye (all), that the life of this world is but play and amusement, pomp and mutual boasting and multiplying, (in rivalry) among yourselves, riches and children. Here is a similitude: How rain and the growth which it brings forth, delight (the hearts of) the tillers; soon it withers; thou wilt see it grow yellow; then it becomes dry and crumbles away. But in the Hereafter is a Penalty severe (for the devotees of wrong). And Forgiveness from Allah and (His) Good Pleasure (for the devotees of Allah). And what is the life of this world, but goods and chattels of deception? (Quran 57:20)



WHEN NO ONE IS WRONG, EVERYONE IS WRONG

May Allah bless our believers, wherever they may be, whether in peace or suffering.

May Allah bless our brothers in Yemen, Myanmar, Uyghur land, Iraq, Syria, Palestine, crisis zones of Africa, Europe and all over the world.

May Allah bless those who turn to us with love and open their hearts.

May Allah turn hate into love and open the way for the thoughts in the spirit of love.

May Allah open our eyes in order to see the fallen, those in poverty, no matter what their identity is.

May Allah guide the leaders of our communities to the right way and bless them for their sacrifice.

May Allah heal our patients and alleviate our pains

May Allah guide our children on the path of knowledge, security, and peace.

May Allah ease our sorrows and our spiritual troubles. May Allah grant an easy passage for our dying, an opportunity for repentance, to confess their faith, and gain the gracious Heaven.

May Allah's Prayer and Peace be on Abraham, Isaac, Ishmael, Moses, David, Solomon, Jesus, and Mohammed, and to all the prophets who taught His truth.

Amen

